

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp¹

By the Estate of Edward Burnice Kipp



Edward B. Kipp



L to R: Phyllis (Link) Kipp, Allen Kipp, Edward Kipp, Lorne Kipp

¹ H.B.Sc (Chemistry), Ph.D. (Inorganic Chemistry), M.L.S.

Licensing Terms

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp © 2024 by The Estate of Edward Burnice Kipp is licensed under Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 4.0 International

**Ancestors of
Edward Burnice Kipp**

Table of Contents

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp	1
First Generation	1
Second Generation	3
Third Generation	7
Fourth Generation	13
Fifth Generation	23
Sixth Generation	41
Seventh Generation	67
Eighth Generation	99
Ninth Generation	127
Tenth Generation	163
11th Generation	221
12th Generation	275
13th Generation	325
14th Generation	359
15th Generation	379
16th Generation	387
17th Generation	393
18th Generation	397
19th Generation	401
20th Generation	403
Name Index	405

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

First Generation

1. Edward Burnice Kipp [134], son of **Lorne Bernice Kipp** [132] and **Phyllis Margaret Link** [126], was born on Apr 16, 1943 in RR1, Lot 16, Burford Twp., Brant Co., ON, CAN, was christened on Apr 22, 1945 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN, died on Apr 10, 2021 in Orleans ON, Canada, aged 77, and was buried on Aug 5, 2022 in Christ Church Cathedral Columbarium, Ottawa Co., KS, USA. Another name for Edward was Ed.

Edward married **Elizabeth Elaine Blake** [141] [MRIN: 86], daughter of **Ernest Edward George Blake** [621] and **Helen Louise Pincombe** [622], on Sep 3, 1966 in London, Middlesex Co., ON, CAN.

Marriage Notes: Married at St. Andrews Memorial Church (Anglican) London, Ontario, by Rev. A.J. Ostle. Witnesses were Allen Kipp and Margaret Kozma.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Second Generation (Parents)

2. Lorne Bernice Kipp [132], son of **William Henry Kipp** [619] and **Ida Caroline Wilhelmina Schultz** [620], was born on Sep 3, 1901 in Gobles, Oxford Co., ON, Can, was christened on Mar 5, 1911 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN, died on Jun 19, 1945 in Princeton, Burford Twp., Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 43, and was buried in Jun 1945 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: He was born near Gobles, Ontario. He was baptized at the Princeton Methodist Church on March 5, 1911 with his brothers. He attended school at Princeton, Ontario until age 14. At age six he fell and injured his head, and suffered from mild seizures thereafter. He farmed on his father's farm after William Henry died in 1921. He farmed on lot 12 concession 1 of Burford Township near Princeton until his death in 1945. He belonged to and was an elder in the Princeton United Church. Buried Princeton, Ontario Cemetery.

Sources:

Brantford Expositor, Sept. 5, 1933, p.8, col. 2. (Brantford, Ontario) Marriage
Brantford Expositor, Sept. 21, 1933, p.6, col. 6. (Brantford, Ontario) Marriage

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1913. MS929. Reel_155. Oxford Co. Sept. 3, 1901, Reg. # 030041. Blenheim Twp. lot 19 conc 1.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1928. London, Middlesex County. Sept. 16, 1933. MS932. Reel_ ? Reg. # 013987. Larne (Lorne) Bernice Kipp, 32, Blenheim twp, Farmer, UCC. Margaret Phyllis Link, 26, Province of Saskatchewan, UCC. Witnesses: Myrtle and Howard L Kipp, Princeton, Ontario. Married by Rev. H Williams, 4 McDonald Ave., London. United Church of Canada.

1911 Canadian Census: Brant, Ontario, Burford Twp., Dist. No. 56, sub-dist. 10, p. 1.
LAC mf T-20,366.

William H. Kipp	48	Oct 1863
Ida	38	Jan 1873
Howard	17	Oct 1895
Fred	12	May 1891
Lorne	9	Sep. 1902
Roswell	6	Nov. 1905

1921 Census of Canada. Ontario. Brant 67. Burford Twp 11. P. 10. Folder 50.
Kipp, Ida Alena 48 ON Meth Own farm
Kipp, Howard Leslie 24 ON Meth Farmer
Kipp, Fred Stanley 22 ON Meth Medical Student
Kipp, Lorne Burns 19 ON Meth Farmer
Kipp, Charles Roswell 16 ON Meth Student High School

Death: Princeton, Ontario. Princeton United/Methodist Church Records.

Tombstone Princeton Cemetery: N 43.16345 W -80.53884

Soldiers of the Soil (The Ottawa Genealogist, Vol. 48, No.1. P. 24. January-March 2015)

Edward Kipp

By 1917, farm labour shortages led Canadian authorities to ask older children and adolescents to help. The Soldiers of the Soil initiative was run by the Canadian Food Board and it encouraged adolescent boys to volunteer for farm service. In exchange for their farm labour, for at least three months or more, they received a Soldiers of the Soil badge acknowledging their service.

I have had one of these badges in my possession for a number of years and wondered what it was for and who it was given too. The badge came from my Grandmother Kipp's estate.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

After reading what I could find out about this program, I have decided that it must have been given to my father Lorne B. Kipp. By 1917, he was 16 years old and at an age where he could have signed up for the military. His two brothers had joined the military already, Howard in 1914 (age 20) and Fred in 1917 (age 18). Lorne was active in assisting his father with the farm and would later look after the farm after his father William Henry Kipp died in 1921.

Sources:

Canadian War Museum. www.warmuseum.ca/firstworldwar/history/life-at-home-during-the-war/the-war-economy/farming-and-food/. Website accessed December 17, 2014.

Chilliwack Museum. www.chilliwackmuseum.ca/research-a-more/history-a-heritage/31-youth-a-agriculture/51-soldiers-of-the-soil. Website accessed December 17, 2014.

Manitoba Historical Society. www.mhs.mb.ca/docs/mb_history/17/soldierofthesoil.shtml. Website accessed December 17, 2014.

Lorne married **Phyllis Margaret Link** [126] [MRIN: 79] on Sep 16, 1933 in London, Middlesex Co., ON, CAN.

Marriage Notes: Married by Rev. Harold Williams.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Allen Charles Kipp** [133] was born on Oct 31, 1935 in Princeton, Burford Twp., Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Dec 2, 1996 in Brantford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 61, and was buried on Dec 5, 1996 in Princeton Cem., Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.
- 1 ii. **Edward Burnice Kipp** [134]

3. Phyllis Margaret Link [126], daughter of **Horace Lorenzo Link** [116] and **Margaret Evelyn Allen** [124], was born on Nov 19, 1906 in Carievale, SK, Can, died on Jan 6, 2000 in Brantford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 93, and was buried on Jan 10, 2000 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Shortly after she was born in Saskatchewan her father moved back to Ontario because her mother was not well. They lived at Woodbury, Ontario, where she went to school. She worked at Anderson's General Store in Princeton, Ontario as a clerk before she was married and again after Lorne died.

Married at London, by Rev. H. Willons, a former Princeton pastor. After retiring in 1974, she occupied herself with organizing trips for seniors. She lived at Princeton, Ontario, and was a member of Princeton United Church. She moved to a Retirement Home in Brantford, Ontario in 1997.

Source:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1913. MS929. Brant Co., Nov. 19, 1906. MS930_47. Reg. # 502371 delayed.

Saskatchewan, Canada Residents Index. Saskatchewan Genealogical Society, Regina. Phyllis Margaret Kipp, B 1906, Audrey, Saskatchewan.

Engagement: Brantford Expositor, Sep. 5, 1933, p. 8, col. 2. (Brantford, Ontario)

Marriage: Brantford Expositor, Sep. 21, 1933, p. 6, col. 6. (Brantford, Ontario)

Ontario, Office of the Registrar General, Marriage Extraction for Genealogy.

1911 Canadian Census: Ontario, Brant (56), Burford (12), p. 3. LAC mf T-20366.

Horace L Link	33	ON	Jun 77	Methodist	Farmer	lot 13 con 3
Margaret E	30	ON	Nov 80			
Horace E	6	ON	Feb 05			
Phyllis Margaret	4	ON	Nov 06			
Alma L	2	ON	Feb 09			

1921 Census of Canada. Ontario. Brant 67. Burford Township 11. P. 1. RG31 Folder 50.
Link, Horace Lornezo 43 ON Meth Farmer Own farm

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Link, Lillian May	32	ON	Meth	
Link, Elton	1	ON	Meth	
Link, Phyllis	14	ON	Meth	Student
Link, Alma	12	ON	Meth	Student
Link, Dorothy	7	ON	Meth	Student [Davis]

Death: Brantford Expositor, Jan. 7, 2000, p. c8. (Brantford, Ontario)
Death Certificate, Kipp Funeral Home, Paris, Ontario.

Buried Princeton, Ontario Cemetery.
Tombstone, Princeton, Ontario Cemetery.

Phyllis married **Lorne Bernice Kipp** [132] [MRIN: 79] on Sep 16, 1933 in London, Middlesex Co., ON, CAN.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Third Generation (Grandparents)

4. William Henry Kipp [619], son of **Benjamin Kipp** [1141] and **Elizabeth Force** [1142], was born on Oct 1, 1862 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, died on Jan 27, 1921 in Princeton, Burford Twp., Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 58, and was buried on Jan 30, 1921 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: He farmed on his father's land near Creditville, for a number of years. When the farm was sold they moved to Gobles, Ontario to a house across from the store, to the west. In 1903, they bought the Reuben Thorne farm on lot 12 concession 1 of Burford Township, near Princeton, Ontario. After William died, his son Lorne took over farming. William rebuilt the barn and also built the present red brick two story house as an addition to the old frame house.

Buried Princeton, Ontario Cemetery.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Marriages 1869-1928. MS932. Brant Co. Burford. Feb. 26, 1890. Reel_66 Reg. # 001351. William H Kipp, 27, Burford, Farmer, United Brethern in Christ. Ida Schultz, 17, Blenheim Twp, United Brethern in Christ. Witnesses were John Schultz and Vicie Kipp. Married by George H Backlow Jr. L. Ida's place of birth listed as Blenheim.. Mother's surname given as Ninman.

1891 Census of Canada. Ontario. Oxford South 105. Burford Twp. Div. No. 4. P. 4. LAC mf T-6360.

Born FB MB

Kipp, W Henry 27 Ont Ont Ont U. Breth Farmer

Kipp, Ida 19 Ont Ger Ger Meth

Kipp, Lovica 30 Ont Ont Ont U. Breth sister

1901 Census of Canada. Ontario. Wentworth & Brant North 127. Blenheim Twp. Subdist. c-1. P. 10. LAC mf # T-6505.

Kipp, William H 38 Ont Oct 1 1862 Meth Farmer

Kipp, Ida L 28 Ont Jan 15 1873 Meth

Kipp, Howard L 6 Ont Oct 12 1894 Meth

Kipp, Fred S 2 Ont May 30 1898 Meth

Schultz, Rechall M 66 Ger Dec 15 1837 Meth Immigra 1850

1911 Census of Canada. Ontario. Brant 56. Burford Twp. sub-dist. 10. P. 1. LAC mf T-20366.

Lot 12 Con 1.

Kipp, William H 48 ON Oct 1863 Meth Farmer

Kipp, Ida 38 ON Jan 1873 Meth

Kipp, Howard 17 ON Oct 1895 Meth P School

Kipp, Fred 12 ON May 1891 Meth P School

Kipp, Lorne 9 ON Sep. 1902 Meth

Kipp, Roswell 6 ON Nov. 1905 Meth

Death: Sentinel Review, Jan. 28, 1921, p. 1, col. 7. Woodstock, Ontario.

Death: Sentinel Review, Feb. 2, 1921, p. 7, col. 3. Woodstock, Ontario.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1938. MS935. Brant County. Burford Twp. Jan. 27, 1921. Reel_275. Reg. # 008487. Birth date given here as Oct. 4, 1862.

LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.

William married **Ida Caroline Wilhelmina Schultz** [620] [MRIN: 84] on Feb 26, 1890 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN. LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Wilford Clinton Kipp** [55082] was born on Mar 1, 1893 in Gobles, Oxford Co., ON, Can, died on Nov 18, 1893 in Gobles, Oxford Co., ON, Can, and was buried in Nov 1893 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp.,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- Oxford Co., ON, CAN.
- ii. **Howard Leslie Kipp** [55083] was born on Oct 10, 1894 in Blenheim Twp, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, was christened on Mar 5, 1911 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN, died on Sep 4, 1976 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 81, and was buried in Sep 1976 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.
 - iii. **Frederick Stanley Kipp MD** [55084] was born on May 29, 1899 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN, was christened on Mar 5, 1911 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN, died on Jul 31, 1962 in London, Middlesex Co., ON, CAN, aged 63, and was buried in Aug 1962 in Beechwood Cemetery, Forest, ON, Can.
- 2
- iv. **Lorne Bernice Kipp** [132]
 - v. **Charles Roswell Kipp** [1648] was born on Nov 9, 1904 in Princeton, Burford Twp., Brant Co., ON, CAN, was christened on Mar 5, 1911 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN, died on Jan 13, 1931 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA, aged 26, and was buried on Jan 14, 1931 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

5. Ida Caroline Wilhelmina Schultz [620], daughter of **Johann Friedrich Wilhelm Schultz** [1147] and **Wilhemine Fredericka Johanna (Rachel) Niemann** [1148], was born on Jan 15, 1873 in Paris, South Dumfries, Brant Co., ON, CAN, was christened on May 1, 1873 in Preston, ON, Can, died on Jul 13, 1959 in Woodstock, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 86, and was buried in Jul 1959 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Born near Paris, Ontario. Before she married William, Ida kept house for Richard Titus Kipp who lived at Creditville. United Brethern. Buried Princeton, Ontario Cemetery. Tombstone in Princeton Cemetery says IDA L. SCHULTZ. The L. stands for Lena an abbreviation for Wilhelmina. She also looked after a pre-teen Edward for many years while his mother worked at Anderson's store in Princeton.
United Brethern.

Sources:

Baptismal Certificate in German: May 1873, South Dunfries, Ontario.

1881 Census of Canada. Ontario. Brant South159. Burford, B-6. P. 27. LAC mf # C-13263.

Soutts, Graham	46	Ger	German
Soutts, Rachel	44	Ger	German
Soutts, Charles	13	ON	German
Soutts, John	10	ON	German
Soutts, Ida	8	ON	German

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Marriages 1869-1928. MS932. Brant Co. Burford. Feb. 26, 1890. Reel 66 Reg. # 001351. William H Kipp, 27, Burford, Farmer, United Brethern in Christ. Ida Schultz, 17, Blenheim Twp, United Brethern in Christ. Witnesses were John Schultz and Vicie Kipp. Married by George H Backlow Jr. L. Ida's place of birth listed as Blenheim.

1921 Census of Canada. Ontario. Brant 67. Burford Twp. 11. P. 10. RG 31 Folder 50.

Kipp, Ida Alena	48	ON	Meth	Own farm
Kipp, Howard Leslie	26	ON	Meth	Farmer
Kipp, Fred Stanley	22	ON	Meth	Medical Student
Kipp, Lorne Burns	19	ON	Meth	Farmer
Kipp, Charles Roswell	16	ON	Meth	Student High school

Death: Princeton United/Methodist Church Records, Princeton, Ontario.

Funeral Card

Tombstone: Princeton Cemetery. Princeton, Ontario.

LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.

Ida married **William Henry Kipp** [619] [MRIN: 84] on Feb 26, 1890 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN. LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

6. Horace Lorenzo Link [116], son of **William Henry Link** [30] and **Mercy Ann Rathbun** [93], was born on Jun 26, 1877 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Aug 17, 1966 in Brantford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 89, and was buried in Aug 1966 in Congregational Cem., Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Horace was born on lot 12 concession 4 of Burford Twp. at Woodbury, Ontario. He was on the list of members enrolled in C. Squadron 2nd Dragoons, Burford 1898-1902. About 1902 he went west to homestead at Audrey (near Carievale, North West Territories). Audrey is situated in the south east corner of Saskatchewan near the Manitoba and the U.S.A. borders.

On November 25, 1903 he married Margaret Allen at Audrey, Assiniboia, NWT. The minister was Pastor Iveson Thacker. The witnesses were Samuel Wasburn and Viola Allen.

March 18, 1906 - End of three-day storm in the Assiniboia district, Saskatchewan; thousands of livestock die.

Because of Margarets poor health, Horace and family returned to Woodbury, Ontario in December 1906.

They lived on concession 2 lot 15 of Burford Twp. in 1910 and then moved to a house near the old Woodbury school. After Margaret died, Horace bought his mother's 30A on lot 12 concession 4 of Burford Twp. in 1919 and lived there until his death in 1966. He retained his land in Carievale until about 1911 when he sold it.

His second wife was Lillian May Smith.

Horace farmed at Woodbury and butchered. He had regular delivery routes in the Woodbury area, delivering meat daily by horse and democate. He also made weekly trips in the summer to the Brantford market to sell produce. Horace died at Brantford, Ontario.

All three are buried in the Congregational Cemetery, Burford. Ontario.

In the Western Land Grants Database, the Legal Land Description for Horace Lornezo Link is: District 11, Assiniboia East, SE part Section 30, Township 4, Range 31, Meridian W1.

Sources:

Ontario, Office of the Registrar General, Birth Extraction for Genealogy

Ontario, Office of the Registrar General, Marriage Extraction for Genealogy

Western Land Grants (1870-1930); ArchiviaNet, Library and Archives Canada (Liber 259, Folio 464, Reel number C-6137)

Brantford Expositor, Aug. 18, 1966, p. 2. (Brantford, Ontario) Death

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1913. MS929. Brant County. Burford Twp. June 26, 1877. Reel_27. Reg. # 001662.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. MS932. Oxford County. Lillian May Davis. Nov. 14, 1917. Reel_428 . Reg. # 015577. Witnesses: Wellington Carey and Annie Pearl Carey, Woodstock. Methodist. English Church.

1881 Canadian Census; Ontario, Brant South, Burford Twp. District No. 159, Div. 6, p. 35. NAC mf C-13263.

Link, Horace 3.

1891 Canadian Census: Ontario, Oxford Co., Burford Twp., Dist. No. 105, Div. No. 3, p. 11, LAC mf T-6360.
Link, Horace 13.

1901 Canadian Census: Ontario, Oxford (South), Dist. 102, Burford, Subdist. A-1, p. 2, LAC mf T-6489.
Link, Horace 23.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

1906 Census of the Northwest Provinces; SK Assiniboia East District (#11), Subdist. 11 (Townships 4, 5 in ranges 30, 31, 32, 33 west of the 1st M), P. 22. LAC mf T-18358 [Lenk]

The family was enumerated on July 17th 1906 as follows:

Audrey P.O., Sect 30 Twp 4 Rge 31 Mer 1, Horses 1, Cows 2, Other horned beasts 4, Hogs 10.

Link, Horace 29 Ont

Link, Margaret 26 Ont

Link, Elton 1 Sask

1911 Census of Canada. Ontario, Brant 56. Burford 12. P. 3. LAC mf T-20366.

Link, Horace L 33 ON June 77 Meth Farmer lot 13 con 3

Link, Margaret E 30 ON Nov 80 Meth

Link, Horace E 6 ON Feb 05 Meth

Link, Phyllis Margaret 4 ON Nov 06 Meth

Link, Alma L 2 ON Feb 09 Meth

1921 Census of Canada. Ontario. Brant 67. Burford Township 11. P. 1. RG31 Folder 50.

Link, Horace Lornezo 43 ON Meth Farmer Own farm

Link, Lillian May 32 ON Meth

Link, Elton 1 ON Meth

Link, Phyllis 14 ON Meth Student

Link, Alma 12 ON Meth Student

Link, Dorothy 7 ON Meth Student [Davis]

1st. Woodbury House near the old school on the 4th: N 43.12866 W -80.51220

2nd. Woodbury House on Townline between 4th and 5th: N 43.12433 W -80.50898

Burford Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Ontario. Tombstone N 43.10169 W-80.42714

Horace married **Margaret Evelyn Allen** [124] [MRIN: 66] on Nov 25, 1903 in Audrey, Assiniboia, NWT, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Horace Elton Link** [125] was born on Feb 21, 1905 in Carievale, SK, Can, died on Nov 23, 1972 in Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 67, and was buried in Burford Pioneer Cem., Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN.
- 3 ii. **Phyllis Margaret Link** [126]
- iii. **Alma Loreen Link** [127] was born on Feb 27, 1909 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Aug 6, 1983 in Seguin, TX, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Seguin, TX, USA.

Horace next married **Lillian May Smith** [128] [MRIN: 67], daughter of **John Smith** [614] and **Elizabeth McCardle** [615], on Nov 14, 1917 in Woodstock, Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

Marriage Notes: Married by Rev. R.H. Shaw, Rector of Old St. Paul's, Woodstock, Ontario. Ceremony was held at the home of the bridegroom's sister, Mrs. Carey, Wilson St., Woodstock. Lived at Woodbury, Ontario. Buried Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Ontario.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Lois Irene Link** [129] was born on Oct 13, 1925 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Dec 28, 1926 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 1, and was buried on Dec 30, 1926 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN.
- ii. **William Bernice Link** [130] was born on Oct 21, 1928 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Jun 7, 1995 in Brantford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 66, and was buried in Mount Hope Cem., Brantford, Brant Co., ON, Can.

7. Margaret Evelyn Allen [124], daughter of **James C Allen** [612] and **Hannah Catherine Parlee** [613], was born on Nov 3, 1880 in McLean Twp, Muskoka, ON, Can, died on Apr 11, 1914 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 33, and was buried in Congregational Cem., Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Buried Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Ontario.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1912. MS929. Muskoka District. McLean and Ridout. Nov. 3, 1880. Reg. # 020314.

Marriage certificate in possession of: Edward Kipp

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1932. MS935. Brant County. April 11, 1914, Reg. # 008272. Valvular disease of heart.

Death: Brantford Weekly Expositor, April 16, 1914, p. 2, col. 7. (Brantford, Ontario)

Death: Brantford Weekly Expositor, April 23, 1914, p. 2, col. 1. (Brantford, Ontario)

Crouse Family History. The Descendants of Philip and Sarah Crouse. 2nd ed., by Roguer Crouse. 2000 and 2007.

Burford Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Ontario. Tombstone N 43.10169 W-80.42714

1881 Canadian Census: Ontario. Muskoka (131). Ridout & McLean (K). p. 15/16.
LAC mf C-13243.

James Allen	49	NB	Dutch Baptist Farmer
Hannah	40	NB	French
Joseph	23	Ont.	Dutch
Emerson	21		
Albert	19		
James	14		
Charles	12		
John	9		
Ada	4		
Anna	2		
Margaret	5/12 Nov.		
Rebecca	87	N.B.	Widow

1891 Canadian Census: Ontario. Ontario North 100 (Muskoka). Twp. of McLean (g). p. 20. LAC mf T-6357.

James Allen	58	NB	Disciple Farmer
Hannah	50	NB	
Charles E	22	Ont	
John F	19	Ont	
Ada D	15	Ont	
Annie L	13	Ont	
Margarett	10	Ont	

Margaret married **Horace Lorenzo Link** [116] [MRIN: 66] on Nov 25, 1903 in Audrey, Assiniboia, NWT, Can.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Fourth Generation (Great-Grandparents)

8. Benjamin Kipp [1141], son of **Isaac Kipp The Elder** [1143] and **Hannah Meed** [1144], was born on Mar 26, 1811 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on Sep 21, 1890 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 79, and was buried in Sep 1890 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: He farmed part of lot 22 and 21 concession 1 of Blenheim Township and part of lot 22 and the E half of lot 21 concession 1 of Burford Township. Baptist and then United Brethern.

Marriage date comes from a chart prepared by my grandmother Ida Kipp sometimes after 1935, the year my brother Allen was born. I have found no official source to date.

1851 Census of Canada. Canada West. Brant County. Burford Twp. Dist. No. 2, Sub-dist. 7. p. 27. LAC mf C-11713.

Benjamin Kipp	41	Canada	Baptist	Farmer
Elizabeth	37			
Hamilton	14		Laborer	
Isaac	13		Laborer	
Henry	11		Laborer	
Elizabeth Ann	8			
Melissa	6			
Alfred	3			
William	1			

1851 Agricultural Census Canada West. Brant County. Burford Twp. Dist. No. 2, Sub-dist. 7. p. 191. LAC mf C-11713.

Concession 1 lot 21 E half, 100A, 40 under cult., 8A wheat, 100b; 1A barley, 40b; 3A rye, 60b; 2A peas, 40b; 10A oats, 700b; 2A buckwheat, 52b; 1/2A indian corn, 12b; 2A potatoes, 200b; beans, 5b; wool, 70 lbs; maple sugar, 800 lbs.

1861 Census of Canada. Canada West. Brant County. Burford Twp. Dist. No. 3. p. 39. LAC mf C-1008.

Benjamin Kipp	50	UC	Baptist	Farmer
E[lizabeth]	43	UC		
H[amilton]	24	UC		
I[saac]	22	UC		
A. [Eliza]	16	f UC		
H[enry]	15	UC		
J. [Melissa]	14	UC		
A[lfred]	10	UC		
M[alon]	8	UC		
C[adelia] L.	3	f UC		

1861 Agricultural Census Canada West. Brant County. Burford Twp.

Concession 1 lot 21, 100A, 83 under cult., 76 under crops. 5 pasture, 2 orchard, 17 woods. Value \$3,500. Implements \$150. 4A fall wheat, 30b; 10A spring wheat, 200b; 1A rye, 22b; 6A peas, 200b; 40A oats, 1600b; 1A buckwheat, 50b; 4A potatoes, 700b; 1/4A turnips, 100b; 10 tons hay. 40 lbs wool; 600 lbs maple sugar; 380 gal. cider; 20 yds fulled cloth; 2 oxen over 3 years; 9 steers; 5 milch cows; 3 horses over 3 years; value \$200; 2 colts; 10 sheep; 10 pigs; total value of livestock \$520; 500 lbs butter; 7 barrels pork of 200 lbs each; 2 carriages valued at \$100; \$50 of orchard and garden produce.

1871 Census of Canada. Ontario. Brant South 15. Burford Twp. 05 a. P. 46. LAC mf C-9914.

Benjamin Kipp	61	ON	U.B.	Dutch	Farmer
Elizabeth	54	ON	U.B.		
Alfred	16	ON	U.B.		
Malon	15	ON	U.B.		
Lavinia	13	ON	U.B.		

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

William 7 ON U.B.

Ontario, Canada Voter Lists, 1867-1900. 1874.

1881 Census of Canada: Ontario. Brant Co. (South). Burford Twp. District 159, Division No. 5. p. 34. LAC mf C-13,263.

Benjamin Kipp	69	Ont	U. Breth	German	Farmer
Elizabeth	54	Ont	U. Breth		
William	17	Ont	U. Breth		
Cadealia	19	Ont	U. Breth		

Ontario, Canada Voter Lists, 1867-1900. 1889.

Ontario, Canada Voter Lists, 1867-1900. 1891. Dead.

Surrogate Court Index of Ontario, Canada 1859-1900. Vol. 20. Brant County. Compiled by June Gibson. Indexed by Elizabeth Hancocks & Shannon Hancocks. 1990. Benjamin Kipp, Burford, #1461, 1891.

Tombstone, Princeton Cemetery: N 43.16350 W -80.53959.

Find A Grave. Princeton Cemetery, Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford County, Ontario Canada. FAG # 107463836.

Have searched the Ontario Death Registrations several times and cannot find a record.

LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.

Benjamin married **Elizabeth Force** [1142] [MRIN: 246] on Apr 20, 1836 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada.

Marriage Notes: Married at Burford by Elder Mathers.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Hamilton Kipp** [54703] was born on Mar 4, 1837 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on Apr 3, 1885 in Sanilac Co., MI, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Lakeview Cem., Sanilac Co., MI, USA. LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.
- ii. **Isaac Kipp** [54704] was born on Nov 1, 1839 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on May 17, 1921 in Chilliwack, BC, CAN, aged 81, and was buried in May 1921 in Chilliwack Cemeteries, Fraser Valley, BC, CAN. LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.
- iii. **Disree Kipp** [54705] was born on May 15, 1840 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on Sep 9, 1849, aged 9, and was buried in Sep 1849 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., Canada West. LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.
- iv. **Henry Kipp** [54706] was born on Jul 30, 1842 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, died on Dec 10, 1930 in Chilliwack, BC, CAN, aged 88, and was buried in Dec 1930 in Chilliwack, BC, CAN. LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.
- v. **Elizabeth Ann Kipp** [54707] was born on Jul 4, 1845 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, died on Aug 14, 1875 in Worth Twp, Sanilac Co., MI, USA, aged 30, and was buried in Wixson Cem., Lexington, Sanilac Co., MI, USA. LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.
- vi. **Melissa Jane Kipp** [54708] was born on Aug 20, 1847 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, died on Aug 31, 1929 in Crosswell, Sanilac Co., MI, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Aug 1929. LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.
- vii. **Alfred Kipp** [27438] was born on Aug 19, 1850 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, died on Jun 22, 1940 in East Zorra Twp, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 89, and was buried in Jun 1940 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN. LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.
- viii. **William Kipp** [54709] was born on Jul 15, 1851 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, died on Jan 19, 1852 in Canada West, and was buried in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., Canada West. LDS Baptism: Infant. Endowment: Uncleared. Sealed to Parents: Cleared.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- ix. **Mahlon Tailor Kipp** [54710] was born on Aug 16, 1853 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN and died in 1897, aged 44. LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.
- x. **Cadelia Lavisa Kipp** [54608] was born on Jun 15, 1858 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, died on Mar 13, 1918 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 59, and was buried in Mar 1918 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN. LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.
- 4 xi. **William Henry Kipp** [619] LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.
- xii. **George Kipp** [56959] was born on Dec 23, 1880 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Sep 4, 1881, and was buried in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

9. Elizabeth Force [1142], daughter of **Resiah Force** [25265] and **Elizabeth Schram** [25276], was born on Mar 19, 1818 in Woodbury, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on Sep 14, 1881 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 63, and was buried in Sep 1881 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Baptist and then United Brethern.

Birth and Death dates come from the tombstone located in the Princeton, Ontario Cemetery.

Married by Elder Mathers. (Not sure of source for this statement.)

Sources:

Tombstone, Princeton Cemetery: N 43.16350 W -80.53959.

Find A Grave. Princeton Cemetery, Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford County, Ontario Canada. FAG # 107463970.

Elizabeth married **Benjamin Kipp** [1141] [MRIN: 246] on Apr 20, 1836 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada. LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.

10. Johann Friedrich Wilhelm Schultz [1147], son of **Christian Friedrich Schultz** [33432] and **Magdalena (Hellena) Dorothea Passow** [33433], was born on Mar 18, 1833 in Schoenbeck, Brohm, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on Mar 31, 1833 in Schoenbeck, Brohm, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], died on May 29, 1892 in Gobles, Oxford Co., ON, Can, aged 59, and was buried in 1892 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Sources:

Family History Library International Mf 0,069,813

Evangelical Lutheran Parish Registers, Schoenbeck/Brohm, Mecklenberg-Strelitz, Germany

P. 109 Baptism No. 2 1833 (Image IMG_6652x.jpg - 08OCT27)

Johann Friedrich Wilhelm

Christian Schulz servant on the hofe (farm) in Brohm 1st marriage 2nd child

Helena Passow from Brohm

Born 18 Mar 1833 in the morning between 6 and 7 o'clock

Baptism 31st of March 1833

Sponsors:

1. Heinrich Schulz day laborer

2. Carl Kaufmann Tischlerburgers son in Brandenburg Meister Wolter

3. Christiane Scharff maid servant at hofe (farm) in Sadelkow.

Came to Canada before Dec 25th, 1866.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario Canada. County Marriage Registers. Perth, Vol 54, 1858-1869. MS 248_13. P. 166, No. 16. FHL mf 1030063. Witnesses were John Bauer and Adam Wettlaufer. Return No. 315, C. S. Raw, received Jan. 30, 1867.

1871 Census of Canada. Ontario. Brant Co. (North) 16. South Dumfries, Div. No. 1. P. 15. LAC mf C-9915.

G. Shults 38 Germany W. Meth. German Labourer

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

F. 35 Germany
Charles 3 Ont.
John 8/12 Sept. Ont.

1881 Census of Canada. Ontario. Brant South 159. Burford Sub Dist. B, Div. 6. P. 27. LAC mf C-13263.

Soutts, Graham	46	Germany	German	C Meth	Farmer
Soutts, Rachel	44	Germany	German		
Soutts, Charles	13	Ontario	German		
Soutts, John	10	Ontario	German		
Soutts, Ida	8	Ontario	German		

1891 Census of Canada. Ontario. Oxford South 105. Burford Twp. Div. No. 4. P. 4. LAC mf T-6360.

W 2/4 20. Living next to William Henry Kipp and Ida W 2/4 19

Stoltz, William	58	Ger	Ger	Ger	Meth	Farm	Labourer
Stoltz, Rachel	56	Ger	Ger	Ger			
Stoltz, Charles	23	Ont	Ont	Ont	U. Breth.	Farm	Labourer
Stoltz, John	20	Ont	Ont	Ont	Meth.	Farm	Labourer

Sentinel Review, June 2, 1892, p. 4, col. 3. Woodstock, Ontario.
The Brantford Expositor, June 10, 1892, p. 5, c. 1. Brantford, Ontario. Obituary.

Wilhelm, Graham. Soutts, Scholtz, Shults.
Tombstone Princeton Cemetery: N 43.16350 W -80.53959

Have searched the Ontario Death Registrations several times and cannot find a death record record.

Johann married **Wilhemine Fredericka Johanna (Rachel) Niemann** [1148] [MRIN: 247] on Dec 25, 1866 in Perth Co., Canada West.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Charles William Schultz** [27428] was born on Oct 22, 1867 in Tavistock, East Zorra, Oxford Co., ON, Can, died on Apr 18, 1939 in Woodstock, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 71, and was buried in Princeton Cem., Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.
- ii. **John F (Jack) Schultz** [27429] was born in Aug 1868 in Paris, Brant Co., ON, CAN and died after 1911.
- 5 iii. **Ida Caroline Wilhelmina Schultz** [620] LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.

11. Wilhemine Fredericka Johanna (Rachel) Niemann [1148], daughter of **Johann Friedrich Carl Niemann** [33434] and **Johanna Sophia Duesing** [33435], was born on Dec 15, 1835 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on Dec 25, 1835 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], died on Mar 28, 1908 in Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 72, and was buried in 1908 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Nauman, Ninman, Nieman(n), Neuman(n).

Some confusion over name. Baptismal certificate for her daughter Ida (written in German) indicates Fredericka Neumann (Marriage license for daughter Ida indicates Rachel Ninman). 1901 Census gives name as Rachel and birth date as Dec. 15, 1837. 1901 Census also indicates she immigrated to Canada in 1850. Buried Princeton, Ontario Cemetery.

Sources:

Evangelische Kirche Staven. Kirchenbuch, 1710-1875. FHL Intl Film 0,069,830.
Evangelical Lutheran Parish Registers, Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany

P. 78 Birth (Image IMG_1547 and 1548 - 09AUG04)

Wilhelmine Friederica Johanna [daughter of] Carl Niemann laborer and Sophia Düsing. **Born December 15, 1835.** Baptised December 25, 1835. Sponsors: Labourer Fried. Niemann, Friederica Koop, Wilhelmina Niemann, from Staven.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

New York Passenger Lists 1820-1957. 1846. Roll M237_64, line 13. List number 1004. New York arrival date: Nov. 19, 1846. Port of departure Bremen, Germany, on the ship Meta.

Steerage pasengers:

Anna Niemann 50 from Hanover to New York
Regina Niemann 16 [note beside this name: to be put down]
Wilhemine Niemann 11

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario Canada. County Marriage Registers. Perth, Vol 54, 1858-1869. MS 248_13. P. 166, No. 16. FHL mf 1030063. Witnesses were John Bauer and Adam Wettlaufer. Return No. 315, C. S. Raw, received Jan. 30, 1867.

1901 Census of Canada. Ontario. Wentworth & Brant North 127. Blenheim Twp. Sub dist. c-1. P. 10. LAC mf T-6505.

Kipp, William H 38 Ont Oct 1 1861
Kipp, Ida L 28 Ont Jan 15 1873
Kipp, Howard L 6 Ont Oct 12 1894
Kipp, Fred S 2 Ont May 30 1898
Schultz, Rachall M 66 Ger Dec 15 1837 Immigrated to Canada in 1850
Living on Concession 1 lot 19 of Blenheim Township, between Gobles and Creditville, Ontario.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1932. MS935. Brant County. Burford. Lot 12 conc 1. March 28, 1908. Reg. # 006620. Old age and gangrene.

Tombstone Princeton Cemetery: N 43.16350 W -80.53959

Wilhemine married **Johann Friedrich Wilhelm Schultz** [1147] [MRIN: 247] on Dec 25, 1866 in Perth Co., Canada West.

12. William Henry Link [30], son of **John Link** [22] and **Mary Ann Abbs** [27], was born on Jul 19, 1850 in Newmarket, York Co., Canada West, died on Feb 26, 1899 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 48, and was buried in Congregational Cem., Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: They were married by Rev. H. Locke. In 1877 he was a butcher in Princeton, Ontario. They lived on and farmed on lots 12 and 18 concession 4 of Burford Twp. near Woodbury, Ontario. In 1891 he was on concession 5 lot 12 of Burford Twp. near Cathcart, Ontario. E. Methodist. He died at Woodbury, Ontario of pneumonia contracted while butchering.

Buried Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Ontario.

Sources:

1851 Canadian Census; Canada West, York County, East Gwillimbury Twp.
Dist. No. 42, Sub-dist. 406, p. 81. LAC mf C-11761.
Henry 2.

1861 Canadian Census; Canada West, York County, East Gwillimbury Twp.; District No. 3, p. 7. Henry 11. LAC mf C-1087.

1871 Census of Canada. Brant South 15. 01 Burford a. P. 21. LAC mf # C-9914.

Rathbarn, Horace 37 ON Meth E Farmer
Rathbarn, Eliza 40 ON Meth E
Rathbarn, Mercy 14 ON Meth E
Rathbarn, Mary 6 ON Meth E

1881 Canadian Census; Ontario, Brant South, Burford Twp. District No. 159, Div. 6, p. 35. NAC mf C-13263.

Link, Henry 31 Ont E. Meth English
Link, Mercy A 25 Ont E. Meth
Link, Eliza V 5 Ont E. Meth

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Link, Horace L 3 Ont E. Meth
Link, William E 1 Ont E. Meth

1891 Canadian Census: Ontario, Oxford South 105, Burford Twp. Div. No. 3. P. 11. LAC mf T-6360.

	Born	FB	MB	
Link, Henry	40	Ont	Ont.	Eng Meth Butcher
Link, Ann	34	Ont	Ont.	
Link, Elisa	15	Ont	Ont.	
Link, Horace	13	Ont	Ont.	
Link, William	11	Ont	Ont.	
Link, Henry	9	Ont	Ont.	
Link, Mary	4	Ont	Ont.	
Link, Gertrude	1	Ont	Ont.	

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1932. MS935. Burford. Brant County. Feb. 26, 1899. Reg. # 004931. Pneumonia.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Burford Congregational Cem., Burford, Brant County, Ontario. FAG Memorial # 49974247. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 43.10061, Longitude: -80.42537.

Buried: Burford Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Ontario. Tombstone N 43.10169 W-80.42735

William married **Mercy Ann Rathbun** [93] [MRIN: 21] on Sep 23, 1874 in Brant Co., ON, CAN.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Eliza Viola Link** [94] was born on Jun 11, 1875 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Apr 17, 1952, aged 76, and was buried in Burford Congregational Cem., Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN.
- 6 ii. **Horace Lorenzo Link** [116]
- iii. **William Ernest Link** [117] was born on Jul 24, 1879 in Cathcart, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Sep 26, 1934 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 55, and was buried in Burford Congregational Cem., Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN.
- iv. **Henry Arthur Link** [118] was born on May 6, 1881 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Jul 31, 1936 in Sarnia, Lambton Co., ON, CAN, aged 55, and was buried in Lakeview Cem., Sarnia, Lambton Co., ON, CAN.
- v. **Mary (May) Aretta Link** [119] was born on Mar 2, 1887 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Sep 28, 1942, aged 55, and was buried in Burford Congregational Cem., Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN.
- vi. **Alberta Gertrude Link** [120] was born on Dec 26, 1889 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Apr 24, 1955 in Paris, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 65, and was buried in Caledon Cem., Richwood, Blenheim Twp, Oxford Co., ON, CAN.
- vii. **Annie Pearl Link** [121] was born on Sep 16, 1892 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Jun 17, 1985 in Woodstock, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 92, and was buried in Anglican Cemetery, Woodstock, ON, CAN.
- viii. **Maria Leata Link** [122] was born on Jan 2, 1895 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN and died on Nov 27, 1940, aged 45.
- ix. **Mary Estella Link** [123] was born on Mar 19, 1897 in Woodbury, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Jul 1, 1953 in Paris, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 56, and was buried on Jul 3, 1953 in Burford Pioneer Cem., Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN.

13. Mercy Ann Rathbun [93], daughter of **Horace Rathbun** [901] and **Eliza Jane Hotrum** [605], was born on Jul 13, 1856 in Brant Co., Canada West, died on Apr 26, 1930 in Woodbury, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 73, and was buried in Congregational Cem., Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Marriage: September 23, 1874, Brant, Ontario, Canada. After Henry died she moved to Woodstock for a while. Burial: Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Ontario, Canada

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

Marriage: Woodstock Weekly Review, Oct. 2, 1874, p. 8, col. 1. Woodstock, Ontario

1901 Canadian Census: Ontario, Oxford (South), Dist. 102, Burford, Subdist. A-1. P. 2. LAC mf T-6489.

Link, Mercy 43 Jul 13 1857 Wd
Link, Horace 23 Jun 26 1877
Link, Earnest 22 Jul 24 1878
Link, Arthur 19 May 6 1881
Link, Arretta 13 Mar 6 1887
Link, Gertie 11 Dec 26 1890
Link, Pearl 8 Dec 15 1892
Link, Letta 7 Jan 2 1894
Link, Stella 4 Mar 19 1896

1911 Canadian Census: Ontario, Brant (56), Burford (12), p. 3. LAC mf T-203??.

Link, Mery A 54 ON Jul 1857 Methodist Farmer lot 12 con 4
Link, Pearl 18 ON Sep 1893
Link, Letie 16 ON Jan 1895
Link, Stella 14 ON Mar 1897
Eliza Rathburne 80 ON Feb 1830 Grand mother

Daily Sentinel Review, May 1, 1930, p. 17, col. 5. Woodstock, Ontario
Brantford Expositor, Apr. 30, 1930, p. 20, col. 5. (Brantford, Ontario) Death

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1938. MS935. Reel_ Brant Co., 1930. Registration No. 009362.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Burford Congregational Cem., Burford, Brant County, Ontario. FAG Memorial # 49974160. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 43.10061, Longitude: -80.42537.

Buried: Burford Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Ontario. Tombstone N 43.10169 W-80.42735

Mercy married **William Henry Link** [30] [MRIN: 21] on Sep 23, 1874 in Brant Co., ON, CAN.

14. James C Allen [612], son of **Isaac Allen** [689] and **Rebecca Crouse** [1669], was born on Dec 24, 1832 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can, died on Mar 30, 1899 in Baysville, Mclean Twp., Muskoka, ON, Can, aged 66, and was buried in Baysville, Ridout Twp., Muskoka, ON, Can.

General Notes: Born York Co., NB, Can. Since he was listed on the 1851 Census for Middlesex Co., Canada West, he must have moved to Ontario from New Brunswick before or about 1851.

After marriage they moved to Adelaide Twp., Middlesex Co., near London, Ontario where 8 of their children were born.

They then moved to Baysville, McLean Twp., Lot 3 Con. 7, Muskoka District in 1872. They were some of the earliest settlers in the area. Religion: Disciple of Christ.

Huntsville Forester

The first settlers east of Baysville were the Dickie (?), Morrow, Allen and Brown families. These were all of sturdy stock and James Allen, father of the deceased, was not among the least of them. He was the first J.P. of the township appointed by Premier Mowat, and was widely known as Squire Allen. He hated cowardice, selfishness, and the slanderer. Fearless, he allied himself with the principles of truth, and law was never administered more uprightly./ James Allen reared his family under the same strong hand of discipline. And Mrs. Allen was of the same type, beautiful, industrious, faithful. Family History. The Descendants of Philip and Sarah Crouse. 2nd ed., by Roguer Crouse. 2000 and 2007. children were Albert, Emmerson, Joseph, Charles(?) John, Annie, and Ada. They came from Burford, as did many others of McLean's first settlers, where they learned the first lessons of agriculture, but farms down there, even in those early days, were expensive, and it was the desire of Mr. and Mrs. Allen to have lots of room, so that the several children might have room to acquire for themselves. By 1870 they had a good sized clearing and

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

were making headway. Papers, Archives of Ontario. McLean Township. James Allen signed declarations dated Sept. 6, 1872 in the District of Muskoka, saying he had not received other free grants of land. The document makes his date of location on Con. 8 Lot 2 of McLean Township as Sept. 26, 1872.

Guide Book & Atlas of Muskoka and Parry Sound District, H.R Page & Co., Toronto, ON: 1879. Jas. Allen lot 2 conc 8 McLean Twp.

1851 Census of Canada. Canada West. Middlesex 23. Dorchester North 220. P. 81. LAC mf C-11738.

Minhenich, John	27	England	WM	Blacksmith
Minhenich, Rody	25	New Brunswick	Bapt	
Minhenich, Lorenzo C	2	Canada	Bapt	
Allen, James	20	New Brunswick	Bapt	Laborer
Johnston, Jane	13	Canada	Bapt	

1861 Census of Canada. Canada West. Middlesex. Adelaide Twp. St. George Ward. p. 21. LAC mf C-1049.

Allen, James	29	NB	No Religion	Blacksmith
Allen, Hannah	20	NB	No Religion	
Allen, Joseph E	4	CW	No Religion	
Allen, Emerson J	2	CW	No Religion	

1871 Census of Canada. Ontario. North Middlesex 8. Adelaide Twp A-2. P. 1. LAC mf C-9902.

Allen, James	38	NB	Presby	Blacksmith
Allen, Hannah	30	NB	Presby	
Allen, Joseph	13	Ont	Presby	
Allen, Emerson	11	Ont	Presby	
Allen, Albert	9	Ont	Presby	
Allen, James	4	Ont	Presby	
Allen, Charles	2	Ont	Presby	

1881 Census of Canada. Ontario. Muskoka 131. Ridout & McLean K. p. 15/16. LAC mf C-13243.

James Allen	49	NB	Baptist	Dutch	Farmer
Hannah	40	NB	Baptist	French	
Joseph	23	ON	Baptist	Dutch	
Emerson	21	ON	Baptist	Farmer	
Albert	19	ON	Baptist	Farmer	
James	14	ON	Baptist	Farmer	
Charles	12	ON	Baptist		
John	9	ON	Baptist		
Ada	4	ON	Baptist		
Anna	2	ON	Baptist		
Margaret	5/12 Nov	ON	Baptist		
Rebecca	87	NB	Baptist	Widow	

1891 Census of Canada. Ontario. Ontario North 100 (Muskoka). Twp. of McLean (g). p. 20. LAC mf T-6357.

Allen, James	58	NB	Disciple	Farmer
Allen, Hannah	50	NB	Disciple	
Allen, Charles E	22	ON	Disciple	
Allen, John F	19	ON	Disciple	
Allen, Ada D	15	ON	Disciple	
Allen, Annie L	13	ON	Disciple	
Allen, Margaret	10	ON	Disciple	

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1932. Muskoka District. Lot 3 Con 7 McLean. March 30, 1899. Lumberman. MS935_93. Reg. # 017280. New Brunswick. Disciple. Epileptic Fit.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Baysville Public Cemetery, Baysville, McLean Twp, Muskoka District. Apparently there was a wooden cross marker which had disintegrated by 1985. The tin name plaque for J. Allen is posted on a marquee in the cemetery. Plots for Jos.Allen N 45.14627 W -79.11439.

James married **Hannah Catherine Parlee** [613] [MRIN: 77] on Jul 17, 1856 in Burford, Brock District, Canada West.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Joseph Elijah Allen** [655] was born on Nov 22, 1857 in Dorcehster, Adelaide Twp, Middlesex Co., ON, CAN, died on Nov 11, 1924 in Tomstown, Timiskaming, ON, Can, aged 66, and was buried on Nov 14, 1924 in Englehart, Timiskaming, ON, Can.
- ii. **Emerson James Allen** [657] was born on Jan 13, 1860 in Westminster Twp, Middlesex Co., ON, Can, died on Jun 12, 1941 in Dryden, Kenora, ON, Can, aged 81, and was buried in Dryden, Kenora, ON, Can.
- iii. **Albert William Allen** [661] was born on Jan 2, 1862 in Kerwood, Adelaide Twp, Middlesex Co., ON, Can, died on Apr 6, 1941 in Uffington, Draper Twp., ON, CAN, aged 79, and was buried in Uffington, Draper Twp., ON, CAN.
- iv. **Elizabeth Allen** [1670] was born on Jan 21, 1864 in Adelaide Twp, Middlesex Co., ON, Can and died on Jan 21, 1864 in Adelaide Twp, Middlesex Co., ON, Can.
- v. **Elton Wilmot Allen** [1671] was born on Jan 1, 1866 in Adelaide Twp, Middlesex Co., ON, Can and died on Mar 17, 1866 in Adelaide Twp, Middlesex Co., ON, Can.
- vi. **James Oren Allen** [1672] was born in 1867 in Adelaide Twp, Middlesex Co., ON, Can and died on Jul 15, 1883 in Muskoka, ON, CAN, aged 16.
- vii. **Charles Elmer Allen** [656] was born on Apr 19, 1869 in Adelaide Twp, Middlesex Co., ON, Can, died on Feb 17, 1951 in Tomstown, Timiskaming, ON, Can, aged 81, and was buried in Englehart Cem., Englehart, Timiskaming, ON, CAN.
- viii. **John Frederich Allen** [658] was born on Dec 22, 1871 in Adelaide Twp, Middlesex Co., ON, Can, died on Feb 19, 1945 in Auburn, King Co., WA, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Mandan Union Cem., Mandan, Morton Co., ND, USA.
- ix. **Ada Drusilla Allen** [659] was born on Jul 7, 1876 in McLean Twp, Muskoka, ON, Can, died on Jan 18, 1961 in Edmonton, AB, CAN, aged 84, and was buried in Heatherdown United Church Cem., Heatherdown, Whitecourt Census Division, AB, Can.
- x. **Anna Louisa Allen** [660] was born on Sep 6, 1878 in Baysville, McLean Twp, Muskoka, ON, CAN, died on Apr 2, 1927 in Gelert, Haliburton, ON, CAN, aged 48, and was buried in Gelert Cem., Gelert, Haiburton Co., ON, CAN.
- 7 xi. **Margaret Evelyn Allen** [124]

15. Hannah Catherine Parlee [613], daughter of **John Casey Parlee** [693] and **Margaret Folkins** [694], was born on Jul 31, 1841 in Studholm, Kings Co., NB, was christened on May 8, 1849 in Sussex, Kings Co., NB, died on Jun 24, 1931 in Tomstown, Timiskaming, ON, Can, aged 89, and was buried in Englehart, Timiskaming, ON, Can.

General Notes: At age 12 she moved to Burford, Ontario with her family (1852). After marriage they moved to London, Ontario, and then Baysville, Muskoka in 1872, where James died in 1899. In March 1903, at age 63, she homesteaded in Saskatchewan with her two sons John Frederick and Emerson Jones but sold out in July 1910 and returned to Ontario in 1911. She went to live in Gelert, Ontario with her invalid daughter Mrs. J.B. Sedgwick. After her daughter died she lived with her son Charles at Tomstown. No gravestone.

Huntsville Forester

The first settlers east of Baysville were the Dickie (?), Morrow, Allen and Brown families. These were all of sturdy stock and James Allen, father of the deceased, was not among the least of them. He was the first J.P. of the township appointed by Premier Mowat, and was widely known as Squire Allen. He hated cowardice, selfishness, and the slanderer. Fearless, he allied himself with the principles of truth, and law was never administered more uprightly./ James Allen reared his family under the same strong hand of discipline. And Mrs. Allen was of the same type, beautiful, industrious, faithful. Family History. The Descendants of Philip and Sarah Crouse. 2nd ed., by Roguer Crouse. 2000 and 2007. children were Albert, Emmerson, Joseph, Charles(?) John, Annie, and Ada. They came from Burford, as did many others of McLean's first settlers, where they learned the first lessons of agriculture, but farms down there, even in those early days, were expensive, and it was the desire of Mr. and Mrs. Allen to have lots of room, so that the several children might have room to acquire for themselves. By 1870 they had a good sized clearing and

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

were making headway. Trails, Abandoned Rails, Storthoaks/Fertile Historical Society, 1988.

The Folkins Family: Some Descendants of Joseph Folkins and Anna Lydekker to the Seventh Generation, by William H. Folkins, edited by Gail Louise Folkins, 1994.

1851 Canadian Census. New Brunswick. Kings Co. (2). Parish of Studholm (40). p. 51. LAC mf C-995.

Parlee, John C	35	NB	French desc.	Farmer
Parlee, Margaret	37			
Parlee, Hannah C	10			
Parlee, Isaac	7			
Parlee, Georgiana	3			

1901 Canadian Census: Ontario. 97 North Ontario. McLean Twp. G-1. p. 10.

LAC mf T-6486

Allen, Charles	31	Ont	19 April 1869	Dutch	Canadian	Disciple
Allen, Alice	22	Ont	6 Jan 1879	English	Canadian	Methodist
Allen, Stanley	1	Ont	14 Sept 1899	Dutch	Canadian	Methodist
Allen, Hannah	59	NB	31 July 1841	French	Canadian	Disciple
Parlee, Margaret	78	NB	12 Jan 1823	French	Canadian	Methodist

1906 Canadian Census: Saskatchewan. Assiniboia East 11. p. 22.

LAC mf T-18358.

Allen, Hannah	65	Ont	Audrey P.O. Sect 24 Twp 4 Rge 32 Mer 1,
Allen, Leslie	12	Ont	g son
Allen, Anna	25	Ont	dau

1911 Canadian Census: Saskatchewan. Assiniboia 207. Sub-Dist. 16. p. 1. Audrey.

LAC mf 20450.

Allen, Hannah C	69	NB	French	Disciple
Allen, Leslie	7	Ont	German	Disciple g son Farm laborer

1921 Census of Canada. Ontario. Victoria 135. Snowdon Twp 38. P. 6. Folder 93.

Sedgwick, John Barre Dawson	44	ON	Meth	Farmer
Sedgwick, Anna Louisa	43	ON	Meth	
Sedgwick, Rolland Parlee	10	ON	Meth	Student public school
Allen, Hannah Catherine	79	NB	Ch of Eng	Mother-in-law Wd
Allen, Mary	23	ON	Meth	Domestic

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1938. MS935. Reel_427. Timiskaming District. Ingram Twp. June 24, 1931. Reg. # 032905. Age 89. B New Brunswick. Senilty, Arterio sclerosis.

Hannah married **James C Allen** [612] [MRIN: 77] on Jul 17, 1856 in Burford, Brock District, Canada West.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Fifth Generation (2nd Great-Grandparents)

16. Isaac Kipp The Elder [1143], son of **DNA 3 Kipp** [63227], was born on Nov 1, 1764 in New York, USA, was christened in 1764 in New York, USA, died on Aug 6, 1846 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, aged 81, and was buried in Aug 1846 in Ontario, CAN.

General Notes: The family story is that Isaac Kipp (Nov. 1, 1764 - Aug. 6, 1846 family bible) (the elder), my gg grandfather, came from Dutchess County, New York. He settled in Upper Canada in October 1800. He may have come to Upper Canada because of the offer of land made by Governor Simcoe in the early 1790's, as did many prominent people such as Thomas Horner, who founded Blenheim Township, Oxford County, Ontario in 1793. He may also have known about Horner's Governor's Road Settlement (Princeton) if he was from N.Y. State, since Horner was from the area of Princeton, N.J. The Horner family was Quaker and had connections with Long Island families.

The 1851 Census of Canada West, East Oxford Township, Oxford County has listings for two of his sons, Isaac and David. Isaac said he was born in N.Y. State. David said he was born in the U.S.A. Isaac the elder and three of his older children Jonathan, James and John were dead by then so they are not on the Census.

The 1790 Census of the United States has an Isaac Kipp and wife (no children) living in Northeast, Dutchess County, N.Y. They were living next to Jonathan Meed and family. There is no Isaac Kipp and family there in the 1800 Census. There were many Quaker families in this area.

The 1800 Census of the United States has an Isaac Kipp and wife living in Rensselaerville, Albany County, N.Y. They have children: 3 males to 10 and 1 male 10 to 20. If this is my family, there is one son missing.

It is possible that Isaac and Hannah moved from Dutchess County sometime after 1790, stopped in Albany County near Rensselaerville and were recorded in 1800 US Census and then proceeded across New York State by established routes to cross the Niagara River and then proceeded across Upper Canada to Oxford County. They could also have taken a lake boat and landed along Lake Erie and proceeded inland to Oxford County.

DNA Study

Several years ago I submitted a DNA sample to the National Geographic Project and subsequently uploaded those results to the FT DNA website where I established a KIP/KIPP family DNA study. Since then other individuals have tested their y-DNA and joined the KIP/KIPP DNA study at FT DNA). Three of the six individuals match my first 12 markers exactly and one of the three individuals has taken his markers to 37 and we match 35/37 where the difference is in CDYa/b which are considered to be fast moving markers and any familial differences often appear in these markers within family lines. This individual has a paper trail back to the de Kype (Kip) family of New Amsterdam who emigrated between 1636 and 1643 to New Amsterdam now the present day New York City. I still have a brickwall with my gg grandfather Isaac Kipp in Dutchess County, New York (born 1764). I have never found out who his parents were. I continue to try to find the paper trail back to Hendrick Hendricksen Kip in New Amsterdam.

Interestingly the haplogroup for this set of markers is R1b1b2a1a which is thought to be Frisian (i.e. that grouping of peoples who lived along the northwestern European coastline between the Atlantic and Denmark).

BIRTH, MARRIAGE and DEATH Dates:

From the Family Bible of Richard Titus Kipp in the possession of Edward Kipp.

PETITION FOR LAND:

(Archives of Ontario - Upper Canada Land Patents -- K Bundle 1797-1799 & 1800-1802, Group 5, #22 (Isaac Kipp) 3p. Also, National Archives of Canada - mf C-2117)

To His Excellency Peter Hunter Esquire Lieut Governor of the Province of Upper Canada ---- in Council

The Petition of Isaac Kipp of the Township of Blenheim, Farmer

Humbly therewith --

That your Petitioner has been about nine months in the Province, with his Family consisting of a wife and five

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

children that he has a yoke of oxen, two cows & farming utensils -- agreeably to the annexed certificate and that being desirous to settle in the Province, your petitioner humbly prays your Excellency would be pleased to grant him a Lot on Dundas Street for improvement, and as in Duty bound your petitioner shall ever pray --
Isaac Kipp (signed) York 6th August 1801

OATH OF ALLEGIANCE:

(Archives of Ontario - Upper Canada Land Patents -- K Bundle 1797-1799 & 1800-1802, Group 5, #22 (Isaac Kipp) 3p. Also, National Archives of Canada - mf C-2117)

This may Certify that the bearer Isaac Kipp has been an Inhabitant of this Country since last October, he has a wife & five Children, is a very industrious man and has a yoke of oxen, two milk cows and one Calf & farming utensils for the use of a farm -- and has taken the Oath of Allegiance as prescribed by law.

Thomas Hornor J.P. (signed) Blenheim August 8th 1801

Oath of Allegiance taken by Thomas Hornor on August 7, 1801.
(Original is found in the Brant County Museum, Brantford, Ontario.)

ORDER-IN-COUNCIL (OC):

(Archives of Ontario - Upper Canada Land Patents -- K Bundle 1797-1799 & 1800-1802, Group 5, #22 (Isaac Kipp) 3p. Also, National Archives of Canada - mf C-2117)

No. 22 Isaac Kipp Rec. 17 Aug't 1801

Read in Council 18 August Recommended for 200 acres subject to the Settling Duties.

App. Hr. Peter Russell

Warrent paid 31 August 1801 to Mr. Joseph Willcock.

TICKET OF LOCATION:

Not found

AFFIDAVIT:

(Archives of Ontario - Township Papers, East Oxford, lot 1 concession 1, 3p.)

Home District Before me William Allan Esquire of York to wit

His Majesty's Justices of the Peace for

the Home District personally came and appeared Isaac Kipp of the Township of Burford yeoman and made oath that there are five acres cleared and under cultivation on Lot Number one in the first concession of the Township of Oxford on Dundas Street Eastern Division. That a House of Sixteen by twenty is erected on the said Lot and that half the allowance for road in front of the said Lot is completely cleared.

Sworn before me this 3rd December 1810 W. Allan J.P (signed)

Isaac Kipp (signed)

RECEIPT:

(Archives of Ontario - Township Papers, East Oxford, lot 1 concession 1, 3p.)

Reg 346 Receiver Generals Office York the 3 December 1810

Isaac Kipp has paid into this Office Two Pounds ten shillings Provincial Currency the 2d of Patent Fees on 200 acres of Land. Being Lot No. 1, 1st Con in Dundas Street Oxford E. Division Reg 1797

2.10 pound Provl Currency to the Acting Surveyor Gen'l

P. Selby Rec. Gen'l (signed)

FIAT:

Not found

DESCRIPTION OF THE GRANT:

(Archives of Ontario - Township Papers, East Oxford, lot 1 concession 1)

CROWN PATENT:

(Archives of Ontario - Land Patents - Lib. LA, Folio 356):

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

East Oxford Township, Oxford County, Ontario. Lot 1 Concession 1.

+++++

Isaac served in the County of Oxford Militia under Thomas Hornor. His name appears on a pay list dated June 4, 1805. He was also in the First Flank Company of the First Regiment of Oxford Militia as indicated by the pay list dated July 21, 1812.

(Will - Surrogate Court, Court House, Woodstock, Ontario. Non-contentious, Isaac Kipp. No. 45, Grant No. 45)

(Index of Wills of Oxford County 1805-1870, Oxford County Branch, OGS)

Isaac Kipp died on August 6, 1846. In his will he mentions his sons Isaac, Benjamin, Richard, David, Daniel and John. He also mentions his wife Hannah, his daughter Eliza Reece, a granddaughter Hannah Reece and his daughter Susan Lawrence and her husband Samuel. The executors of his will were his wife Hannah, John Jackson, George Lowthian, Innkeeper, and William Force. The estimated value of his goods and chattels was 106 pounds and 10 shillings. This included such items as one yearling steer, two calves, one yolk of oxen, three horses, and five sheep, etc.

1851 Census of Canada West:

East Oxford Township. Oxford Co. has listings for two of his sons, Isaac and David. Isaac said he was born in N.Y. State. David said he was born in the U.S.A. Isaac the elder and three of his older children Jonathan, James and John were dead by then so are not on the Census.

LAND DEALINGS:

Isaac deeded lot 1 concession 1 of East Oxford Township to two of his sons, the east 100 acres to John in 1817 and the west 100 acres to David in 1818. He then bought land on lot 11 concession 1 of Burford Township, Brant County, about one mile east of Princeton, Ontario. He bought this land from James Smiley on July 10, 1809 (NE 50 acres) for 21 pounds 17 shillings 6 pence (Memorial 276, con 1 lot 11 Burford Township, Oxford County Registry Office, Woodstock, Ontario). On May 14, 1815 he purchased a further 89 acres. On an 1824 voter's list for Oxford County Isaac was on lot 24 concession 1 of Burford Township and voted for Thomas Hornor and James Racey. In 1835, when Isaac was 71, this farm was transferred to his son Richard Titus on a life lease. Isaac died in 1846. The farm was sold to James Lewis in 1857. Part of this farm was bought by William Rabb in 1916. He married Ella Kipp, a great-granddaughter of Isaac Kipp, the elder.

On November 10, 1821, James Kipp, a son of Isaac Kipp, the elder, bought 98 acres of the west half of concession 1 lot 13, Burford Township from John Doyle for 50 pounds of lawful money of the Province of Upper Canada. However, James was bonded to his father for the sum of 400 pounds on November 20, 1821. The bond said that his father had bought the farm for the purpose of bestowing it upon James and that Isaac was determined to reserve a certain portion of the pine timber now growing on the west half of lot 13, a sufficient quantity for building and fencing; timber for the use of the farm on which Isaac was now residing, lot 11 concession 1 Burford Township. James became ill several years later. His will made out and dated March 1, 1825 is in the possession of Mrs. Ethel (Kipp) Brinker (deceased), of Princeton, Ontario. The rag paper has a watermark containing the date 1820 in large sized numbers which are easily seen when the paper is held up to the light.

The will bequeathed to his father 49 acres of the south west corner of lot 13 and to his mother one two year old heifer. The remainder of the estate was divided among his brothers and sisters. James marked his will with shaking hand in the presence of Levi R. Brown, Samuel Doyle and William Slawson. The excutors of the will were Henry Slawson, Jacob Goble, and William King Cornish. James died on March 6, 1825.

A Quit Claim was issued on March 19, 1825 in which David Kipp, a son of Isaac Kipp, the elder, obtained the whole of the north west 49 acres of lot 13 for the sum of 20 pounds lawful money to each of: Isaac Kipp of Oxford, heir-at-law of James Kipp, John Kipp of Oxford, Jonathan Kipp of Oxford, Henry Reece and wife Elizabeth of Burford, Robert Lucas Gillam and wife Phebe of Dumfries, and Susan Kipp of Burford, spinster.

Isaac Kipp, the elder, passed on the southwest quarter of lot 13 to his son David on January 3, 1846. David sold the west half of lot 13 to his son David Jr. on August 30, 1870. After David Jr. died, his son Walter obtained the farm from his mother Elizabeth on a life lease in 1906. Walter's son Delmer bought the farm in 1935. Delmer ran a wholesale butter business and his brother Donald farmed the land. The farm was sold to Eugene Horvath in 1957. The

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

original house built on lot 13 still stands in a remodeled state. Ten inch thick hand hewn squared timbers were used. There was a massive oak front door with large double lock and large key.

Isaac married **Hannah Meed** [1144] [MRIN: 522] on Aug 29, 1790 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Isaac Kipp** [56021] was born circa 1791 in New York, USA, died circa 1871 in East Oxford Twp, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged about 80, and was buried in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN. LDS Baptism: Submitted. Endowment: Submitted.
- ii. **Jonathan Kipp** [54388] was born about Jun 5, 1792 in New York, USA and died in 1831 in East Oxford Twp, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged about 39.
- iii. **James Kipp** [54621] was born about 1793 in New York, USA and died on Mar 6, 1825 in Ontario, CAN, aged about 32.
- iv. **John Kipp** [54622] was born on Jun 5, 1795 in New York, USA, died on Jan 15, 1849 in East Oxford Twp, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 53, and was buried about Jan 17, 1849 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.
- v. **David Kipp Sr** [54623] was born on Nov 29, 1797 in USA, died on Jan 20, 1876 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 78, and was buried in Jan 1876 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.
- vi. **Phoebe Kipp** [54464] was born about 1802 in Upper Canada and died between 1830 and 1839.
- vii. **Elizabeth Kipp** [54591] was born circa 1804 in Upper Canada and died on Aug 8, 1880 in Pelham Twp., Welland Co., ON, CAN, aged about 76.
- viii. **Susannah Kipp** [54624] was born in 1805 in Burford, Brant Co., Upper Canada and died before 1881. LDS Baptism: Cleared. Endowment: Cleared. Sealed to Parents: Cleared.
- ix. **Richard Titus Kipp** [54625] was born on Apr 7, 1808 in East Oxford Twp, Oxford Co., Upper Canada, died on Oct 30, 1889 in Blandford Twp, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 81, and was buried on Nov 2, 1889 in Princeton Cem., Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN. LDS Baptism: Cleared. Endowment: Cleared. Sealed to Parents: Cleared.
- 8 x. **Benjamin Kipp** [1141] LDS Baptism: 1979. Endowment: 1979. Sealed to Parents: 1979.
- xi. **Daniel Kipp** [54627] was born in 1813 in Oxford Co., Upper Canada, died on Oct 16, 1877 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 64, and was buried in Oct 1877 in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

17. Hannah Meed [1144], daughter of **Jonathan Mead** [33429] and **Sarah Thompson** [33430], was born on Aug 11, 1770 in New York, USA, died on Mar 24, 1859 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, aged 88, and was buried in Ontario, CAN.

General Notes: Hannah Meed was living with her youngest son Daniel in Burford Township, Brant County, Ontario in the 1851 Census for Canada West. She indicated she was born in the U.S.A.

The family bible indicates that Isaac Kipp and Hannah Meed were married August 29, 1790. This Bible was the property of the Richard Titus Kipp family (a son of Hannah and Isaac).

If they did come from Dutchess County, Northeast Town, there are several Mead families listed in the early records. In the 1790 Census, Nathaniel Mead is four above and Jonathan Mead is next to Isaac Kipp on the Census list. Nathaniel's will clearly lists all of his children and Hannah is not mentioned. Jonathan Mead does not leave any paper trail other than a book written by Lucius Egbert Weaver which was a supplement to the "History and Genealogy of the Mead Family of Fairfield County, Connecticut, Eastern New York, Western Vermont and Western Pennsylvania from A.D. 1180 to 1900", by Spencer P. Mead, 1901. In his book Lucius Weaver indicates that Jonathan (married to Ruth _____) had seven children including one daughter "Anna." The names of the children tended to be nicknames so there is a possibility that Anna is Hannah. As further proof to Weaver's documentation, the school list for 1795 lists the younger children of Jonathan (as well as the children of Nathaniel Mead) who were attending the local school. This list did not include Anna. Hannah by 1795 was 25 years old and married with four sons!.

Nathaniel Mead's only living son was named Richard Titus (b 1787) and he is on the school list mentioned earlier. Hannah and Isaac Kipp named their first son born in Ontario in 1808 Richard Titus Kipp (their ninth child).

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Cannot find this reference.

The Mead Research Group (125 Meads) has been looking at the Mead Family in the United States and Canada for about ten years.

BIRTH and MARRIAGE Dates:

From the Family Bible of Richard Titus Kipp in the possession of Edward Kipp.

Hannah married **Isaac Kipp The Elder** [1143] [MRIN: 522] on Aug 29, 1790 in New York, USA.

18. Resiah Force [25265], son of **Noah Force** [1145] and **Mary Beamer** [1146], was born on Feb 12, 1788 in Sussex Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 4, 1875 in Wheaton, Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Pleasant Hill Cem., Wheaton, Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Reziah. War of 1812 soldier on the British side.

Sources:

The Loyalists of Ontario, by William D Reid. Genealogical Publishing Co. 1973. P. 276.

1850 Census of the United States. Illinois. Iroquois. Dist. 21. Roll M432_110. P. 144.

Force, Resiah	63	NJ	Carpenter
Force, Elizabeth	60	NY	
Force, Nathaniel	22	Canada	
Force, Levi	19	Canada	Farmer
Force, Susanna	14	Canada	
Force Almira	10	Canada	

1860 Census of the United States. Indiana. Newton. Lake. Roll M653_282. P. 861,862.

Force, Nathaniel	32	Canada West	Farmer
Force, Mariah	25	Ohio	
Force, Claretta	7	Illinois	
Force, John	5	Illinois	
Force, Nelson	3	Indiana	
Force, Ellen	1	Indiana	
Force, Resiah	72	NJ	Carpenter

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kanakee. Momence. Roll M593_238. P. 15 (180A).

Force, J S	46	Can	Farmer
Force, Caroline	43	Can	Houseskeeper
Force, Nelson	17	IL	At Home
Force, Clarence	15	IL	At Home
Force, Herbert	11	IL	At Home
Force, Elizabeth	10	IL	At Home
Force, Carrie May	6	IL	At Home
Force, Ida Alice	4	IL	At Home
Force, James	1/12	IL	At Home
Force, Rasiah	84	NJ	At Home

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Pleasant Hill Cemetery, Wheaton, Pottawatomie County, Kansas. Memorial # 6324540.

Resiah married **Elizabeth Schram** [25276] [MRIN: 9768] on Dec 16, 1808 in Louth Twp, Lincoln Co., Upper Canada.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Margaret Force** [47165] was born on Jul 27, 1809 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on Feb 3, 1874 in Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Shrontz Cem., Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- ii. **Mary Jane Force** [47166] was born on Oct 4, 1811 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on Jan 2, 1896 in Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Momence Cem., Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA.
- iii. **Nelson H Force** [47167] was born on Jan 1, 1814 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada and died in May 1880 in Salem, MI, USA, aged 66.
- iv. **Charlotte Force** [47164] was born on Mar 31, 1816 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada and died on Nov 12, 1884 in Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA, aged 68.
- 9 v. **Elizabeth Force** [1142]
- vi. **John H Force** [47172] was born on Jun 19, 1820 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on Jan 1, 1885 in Lone Tree Twp, Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Pleasant Hill Cem., Lone Tree Twp., Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA.
- vii. **Julia Ann Force** [27768] was born on Apr 8, 1822 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada and died on Oct 22, 1891 in Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA, aged 69.
- viii. **Jeremiah Schram Force** [47215] was born on May 15, 1824 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on Apr 4, 1901 in Wheaton, Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Pleasant Hill Cem., Wheaton, Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA.
- ix. **Jane Force** [47168] was born on Apr 15, 1826 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada and died in Wheaton, Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA.
- x. **Nathaniel Force** [46471] was born on May 29, 1828 in Woodstock, Oxford Co., Upper Canada, died on Oct 10, 1911 in Wheaton, Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Pleasant Hill Cem., Lone Tree Twp., Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA.
- xi. **Johanah Force** [47169] was born on Apr 4, 1830 in Woodstock, Oxford Co., Upper Canada and died on Apr 30, 1860 in Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA, aged 30.
- xii. **Levi Edward Force** [47170] was born on May 2, 1834 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on Nov 8, 1864 in Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA, aged 30, and was buried in Shrontz Cem., Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA.
- xiii. **Liza C Force** [47171] was born on Jun 9, 1834 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada.
- xiv. **Susanah Force** [47173] was born on Apr 15, 1836 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada.
- xv. **Almira Force** [47174] was born on Jun 2, 1840 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on Mar 17, 1859 in Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA, aged 18, and was buried in Shrontz Cem., Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA.

19. Elizabeth Schram [25276], daughter of **Johannes Schram UE** [25277] and **Margaret Ann Darby** [25278], was born on Aug 9, 1791 in Grantham, Niagara, Province Of Quebec, died on Apr 24, 1857 in Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA, aged 65, and was buried in Shrontz Cem., Momence, Kankakee Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: OC Dec. 6, 1808.

Sources:

The Loyalists of Ontario, by William D Reid. Genealogical Publishing Co. 1973. P. 276.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Shrontz Cemetery, Momence, Kanakee County, Illinois. Plot 58 Grave 3. Memorial # 100841370.

Elizabeth married **Resiah Force** [25265] [MRIN: 9768] on Dec 16, 1808 in Louth Twp, Lincoln Co., Upper Canada.

20. Christian Friedrich Schultz [33432], son of **Johann (Joachim?) Christian Schultz** [33440] and **Catharina Elisabeth Dorothea Jenke** [68118], was born in May 1799 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on May 19, 1799 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], died on Aug 2, 1847 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged 48, and was buried on Aug 4, 1847 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

General Notes: Schult.

Sources:

Baptism: Family History Library Intl mf 0,069.811. Schoenbeck/Brohm p. 623.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Marriage: Family History Library Intl mf 0,069,813. Schoenbeck/Brohm p. 246.

Family History Library International Mf 0,069,811
Evangelical Lutheran Parish Registers, Schoenbeck/Brohm, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany.
P. 246,247. Evangelische Kirche Schönbeck (AG. Friedland).

P. 623 Baptism No. 14 1799 (Image IMG_6708x.jpg - 08OCT28)

Christian Friedrich
Johann Schultzens son
Baptized 19 may 1799 at Brohm
Sponsors:
1. Jochim Zinzow
2. Martin Gens
3. Dorothea Elizabeth Bandelow

Family History Library International Mf 0,069,813
Evangelical Lutheran Parish Registers, Schoenbeck/Brohm, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany. P. 246.247.
Evangelische Kirche Schönbeck (AG. Friedland).

P. 246 Marriage No. 5 1829 (Image IMG_6659x.jpg - 08OCT27)

Christian Friedrich Schult male servant at Brohm 30 years old
Helena Dorteia Passow maid at Heinrichswald 31 years old
Horseherdsman Johann Schult at Brohm 2nd son
Day laborer Johann Passow at Brohm youngest daughter
Married 18 Oct 1829
After three proclamations Dom 15, 16, 17 past Trinity at Brohm
Marriage announcement 15 September

Mentioned in the death certificate and obituary for their daughter Wilhelmine. The obit says they came to Canada with their daughter in 1867.

Not found in 1871 Census of Canada.

Death record. LDS FHL Microfilm # 69812, p. 290.

Christian Friedrich Schultz died August 2, 1847 aged 48 years with a lung disease in Brohm. Buried August 4, 1847.

Christian married **Magdalena (Hellen) Dorothea Passow** [33433] [MRIN: 13142] on Oct 18, 1829 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Johann Carl Friedrich Schultze** [1280] was born on Jul 14, 1830 in Schoenbeck, Brohm, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Jul 25, 1830 in Schoenbeck, Brohm, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- 10 ii. **Johann Friedrich Wilhelm Schultz** [1147]
- iii. **Wilhelmina Georgina Johanna Schultz** [57689] was born on Jul 12, 1837 in Schoenbeck, Brohm, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on Jul 21, 1837 in Schoenbeck, Brohm, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], died on Jul 24, 1919 in Tavistock, East Zorra, Oxford Co., ON, Can, aged 82, and was buried on Jul 27, 1919 in St. Paul's Evangelical Lutheran Cem., Tavistock, ON, Can.

Christian next married **Johanna Sofia Wollenzin** [68129] [MRIN: 25263], daughter of **Christian Wollenzien** [68130], on Mar 12, 1841 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Friederike Henriette Alwine Schultz** [65118] was born on Jan 7, 1842 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and died on Sep 19, 1842 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- ii. **Sofie Dorothee Johanne Schultz** [65119] was born on Apr 27, 1844 in Brohm, Schoenbeck,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- iii. **Auguste Friederike Charlotte Schultz** [65120] was born on Jan 7, 1846 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and died on Apr 19, 1848 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged 2.

21. Magdalena (Hellena) Dorothea Passow [33433], daughter of **Johann Friedrich Passow** [33441] and **Maria (Christina) Neumann** [68111], was born in Sep 1797 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on Sep 10, 1797 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], died on Dec 23, 1840 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged 43, and was buried on Dec 25, 1840 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

General Notes: Passo.

Sources:

Family History Library International Microfilm 0,069,811
Evangelical Lutheran Parish Registers, Schoenbeck/Brohm, Mecklenberg-Strelitz, Germany

P. 610 Baptism No. 18 1797 (Image IMG_6710x.jpg - 08OCT28)

Magdalena Dorothea

Maid at Heinrichswald.

Johann Passow's daughter

Baptized the 10 Sept 1797 at Brohm

Sponsors:

1. Magdalena Wollenziens
2. Maria Koehns
3. Martin Zinzow

Mentioned in the death certificate and obituary for their daughter Wilhelmine. The obit says they came to Canada with their daughter in 1867.

Death record. LDS FHL Microfilm # 69812, p. 335.

She died as wife of farmhand Christian Friedrich Schultz (Schult) aged 42 years with a breast-illness on December 23, 1840 in Brohm. Buried December 25, 1840.

Magdalena married **Christian Friedrich Schultz** [33432] [MRIN: 13142] on Oct 18, 1829 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

22. Johann Friedrich Carl Niemann [33434], son of **Johann Friedrich Niemann** [33436] and **Regina Maria Staffeld** [33437], was born on Oct 13, 1794 in Warlin, Mecklenburg, Germany, was christened on Oct 16, 1794 in Warlin, Mecklenburg, Germany, and died after Jun 1869 in Germany.

General Notes: Sources:

Evangelische Kirche Warlin. Kirchenbuch, 1711-1934. FHL Intl Film 0,069,850.
Evangelical Lutheran Parish Registers, Warlin, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany

P. 140 Birth 1794 (Image IMG_3009 & 3009x & 3010 - 09SEP22)

Johann Friedrich [son of] Johann Friedrich Niemann and Regina Staffeld. Born October 13, 1794. Baptised October 16th. Sponsors: Friedrich Hagemann, Michael Hillmann farm labourer for a sheep farmer, Regina Tingelund? Warlin.

Evangelische Kirche Staven. Kirchenbuch, 1710-1875. FHL Intl Film 0,069,830.
Evangelical Lutheran Parish Registers, Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany

P. 38 Marriage 1820 (Image IMG_1586 and 1587 - 09AUG04)

Marriage of **Johan Carl Nieman** [son of] Johan Friedr Nieman and Regina Staffeld and **Johana Sophia Düsing**

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

[daughter of] Adolf Düsing and Regina Germer. October 7, 1820. Staven.

Johann married **Johanna Sophia Duesing** [33435] [MRIN: 13143] on Oct 7, 1820 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Caroline Friederike Maria Niemann** [65070] was born on Jan 12, 1821 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Jan 21, 1821 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- ii. **Christian Friedrich Niemann** [58226] was born on Jan 29, 1823 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on Feb 2, 1823 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], and died on May 8, 1823 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- iii. **Johann Carl Friedrich Niemann** [58227] was born on Jul 13, 1824 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on Jul 17, 1824 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], and died on Apr 26, 1905 in Rainham Twp, Haldimand Co., Ont, Can, aged 80.
- iv. **Johann Joachim Friedr Niemann** [58231] was born on Jan 1, 1827 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Jan 14, 1827 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- v. **Friedrich Niemann** [58228] was born on Feb 15, 1829 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Feb 15, 1829 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- vi. **Ulrica Dorothea Carolina Niemann** [58229] was born on Jun 2, 1832 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Jun 13, 1832 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- 11 vii. **Wilhemine Fredericka Johanna (Rachel) Niemann** [1148]
- viii. **Johann Christian Friedrich Niemann** [58230] was born on Feb 7, 1837 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Feb 19, 1837 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

23. Johanna Sophia Duesing [33435], daughter of **Adolf Duesing** [33438] and **Regina Germer** [33439], was born on Oct 12, 1795 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on Oct 16, 1795 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], died on Jun 27, 1869 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged 73, and was buried on Jun 30, 1869 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

General Notes: Sources:

Evangelische Kirche Staven. Kirchenbuch, 1710-1875. FHL Intl Film 0,069,830. Evangelical Lutheran Parish Registers, Staven, Mecklenberg-Strelitz, Germany

P. 38 Marriage 1820 (Image IMG_1586 and 1587 - 09AUG04)

Marriage of **Johan Carl Nieman** [son of] Johan Friedr Nieman and Regina Staffeld and **Johana Sophia Düsing** [daughter of] Adolf Düsing and Regina Germer. October 7, 1820. Staven.

New York Passenger Lists 1820-1957. 1846. Roll M237_64, line 13. List number 1004. New York arrival date: Nov. 19, 1846. Port of departure Bremen, Germany, on the ship Meta.

Steerage pasenger:

Anna Niemann 50 from Hannover to new York

Regina Niemann 16 [note beside this name: to be put down] Probably Ulrica?

Wihlemina Nieman 11

1851 Canadian Census. Canada West. Haldimand Co. Rainham Twp. p. 43. LAC mf C-11725.

John Nauman 28 Germany Evangelist Farmer

Lany Nauman 19 Germany none

Sophia Nauman 57 Germany Evangelist

1861 Canadian Census. Canada West. Haldimand Co. Rainham Twp. P. 0. LAC mf C-1029-1030.

John Neuman 31 Prussia Farmer

Magdalena Neuman 21 France

Susan Neuman 9 UC

Catherine Neuman 7 UC

Jacob Neuman 4 UC

Louisa Neuman 2 UC

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sophia Neuman 68 Prussia Evangelical widowed

Germany, Lutheran Baptisms, Marriages, and Burials, 1500-1971 .

Sophie Niemann, age 73. Burial. Death June 27 1869. Birth October 12, 1795. Burial Staven, Mecklenburg, Germany. Spouse Carl Niemann. District Staven. P. 202 and 203. Evangelische Kirche Staven (AG. Neubrandenburg). FHL mf # 69,830.

Johanna married **Johann Friedrich Carl Niemann** [33434] [MRIN: 13143] on Oct 7, 1820 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

24. John Link [22], son of **Mathias (Mathew) Link** [14] and **Elizabeth (Betsey) Smith** [21], was born in 1816 in Lower Canada, died in 1875 in Falkland, Blenheim Twp, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 59, and was buried in Falkland, Blenheim Twp, Oxford Co., Canada West.

General Notes: On the 1851 and 1861 Census, John and family were living on the 3rd and 4th concession of East Gwillimbury Twp., York County, Ontario. John Link was a supporter of the Episcopal Methodist Church at Queensville.

By 1862 they had moved to Blenheim Twp, Oxford County at Falkland, Ontario. The 1871 Census indicates that John was born in Lower Canada (Quebec), and was a weaver. He was of German descent and was unable to read or write. He was Methodist.

Sources:

East Gwillimbury in the Nineteenth Century, by Gladys M. Rolling. Regional Library, Queensville, York Co., Ontario.

Ontario Land Records Index

Link, John Gwillimbury E Twp W 1/2 lot 27 Con 2 lease Oct. 12, 1867. Record group cc series B3 vol 035 pg 464

Ontario, Canada. Marriage Registers 1801-1944. Family History Library Microfilm 1030055.

Brock District Marriages, MS248, Reel 5, Record Group 8, Series 1-6-B, mf, p. 195, No. 154. (Brantford Public Library)

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. County Marriage Registers. 1858-1869. MS932. Brant County. FHL mf 7859247. P. 95. John and Laney were married on July 8, 1862 by Elder John Noble, minister of the Canada Christian denomination of the Township of Burford. Morris Stromburg was Clerk of the Church. John, 45, Blenheim, Lower Canada and Laney 44, Blenheim, Lower Canada. Witnesses were George Church, E.A. Nobles and Eliza McLeod, all of Burford.

1851 Canadian Census; Canada West, York County, East Gwillimbury Twp. Dist. No. 42, Sub-dist. 406, p. 81. C-11761.

John Link 37 Can EP Methodist labourer

Mary 33 England EP Methodist

William 11 Can EP Methodist

George 10 Can EP Methodist

John 8 Can EP Methodist

David 6 Can EP Methodist

Henry 3 Can EP Methodist

James 1 Can EP Methodist

1861 Canadian Census; Canada West, York County, East Gwillimbury Twp. Part 3, p. 30. LAC Mf C-1087.

John Link 44 Canada E E M Labourer

Mary 39 England E M

Geo 19 Canada W E M

John 16 Canada W E M

David 14 Canada W E M

Henry 12 Canada W E M

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

James 11 Canada W E M
Ira 3 Canada W E M
Frame house 2 storey, 1/2 A of land, 2 pigs value of livestock \$6

1871 Census of Canada. Ontario. Oxford North 14. Blenheim Div. 01 g. P. 13. LAC mf C-9913.

John Link 59 Ont Meth. E. Germany Weaver unable to read or write
Lena 46 Ont Christian Scotland
Nelson 20 Ont Christian Bookkeeper
James 19 Ont Meth. E. Labourer
Ira 12 Ont Meth. E.
Alfred 10 Ont Meth. E.

1881 Census of Canada. Ontario. Oxford North 166. Blenheim. G 1. P. 15. LAC mf C-13268.

Link, Alfred 20? ON Christian Ch Weaver
Link, Lina 64 ON Christian Ch Weaver
Link, Donaly 62 ON Christian Ch Laborer
Link, James 40 ON Christian Ch mute

1891 Canadian Census. Ontario. Dist 48 Brant North. Blenheim. P. 27. LAC mf T-6325.

Link, J 72 Ont Meth Farmer
Link, L 72 Ont Meth Weaver
Link, E 17 Ont Meth Weaver
McCloud, B 26 Ont Carpenter

Christian Church Cemetery, Falkland, Ontario. No marker. N 43.17889 W -80.44018.

John married **Mary Ann Abbs** [27] [MRIN: 15] about 1840 in Upper Canada.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Link** [28] was born on Feb 26, 1841 in Canada West.
- ii. **George Link** [36] was born in 1842 in Canada West and died in York Co., ON, CAN.
- iii. **John Edward Link** [35]¹ was born on Jan 23, 1844 in East Gwillimbury, York Co., Canada West, died on Jun 29, 1915 in Queensville, York Co., ON, CAN, aged 71, and was buried in Queensville Cem., Queensville, York Co., ON, CAN.
- iv. **William David Link** [29] was born on Mar 2, 1847 in York Co., ON, CAN, died on Nov 2, 1915 in Pincher Creek, AB, CAN, aged 68, and was buried in Pincher Creek, AB, CAN.
- v. **David William Nelson Link** [31] was born in Oct 1848 in Canada West.
- vi. **James Link** [32] was born in 1849 in Queensville, York Co., Canada West and died on Jan 4, 1886 in Delaware, Middlesex Co., ON, CAN, aged 37.
- 12 vii. **William Henry Link** [30]
- viii. **Ira Link** [33] was born on Sep 5, 1858 in Queensville, York Co., Canada West, died on Aug 16, 1939 in London, Middlesex Co., ON, CAN, aged 80, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cem., Middlesex Co., London, ON, CAN.
- ix. **Alfred Link** [34] was born in 1861 in Ontario, CAN.

John next married **Nancy (Laney) Carton** [37] [MRIN: 16], daughter of **Peter Carton** [644] and **Christy** [Carton] [645], on Jul 8, 1862 in Burford, Brant Co., Canada West.

The child from this marriage was:

- i. **E Link** [31328] was born in 1874 in Ontario, CAN.

25. Mary Ann Abbs [27], daughter of **William Abbs** [32273] and **Martha Chapman** [32274], was born on Sep 29, 1819 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England, was christened on Oct 3, 1819 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England, died before Jul 1862 in Falkland, Blenheim Twp, Oxford Co., Canada West, and was buried in Falkland, Blenheim Twp, Oxford Co., Canada West.

General Notes: Lena. Christian Church.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

Norfolk, England. Aylmerton Baptisms. 1813-1903. Year 1819. P. 9. St. John's Church.

Christian Church Cemetery, Falkland, Ontario: N 43.17889 W -80.44018.

Buried in the Christian Church Cemetery Falkland, Ontario (no stone).

Mary married **John Link** [22] [MRIN: 15] about 1840 in Upper Canada.

26. Horace Rathbun [901], son of **Nelson Niles Rathbun** [898] and **Mercy Ryder** [899], was born on Apr 15, 1834 in Burford, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on Oct 12, 1909 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 75, and was buried in Congregational Cem., Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Married by William Cope, Minister of the Methodist E. Church. They were living on lot 12 concession 5 of Burford Twp. in 1891.

Burial: Burford Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Brant, Ontario, Canada

Sources:

Family Bible: In possession of Edward Kipp, Ottawa, Ontario

1851 Canadian Census; Canada West, Brant County, Burford Twp. Dist. No. 2, Sub-dist. 7, p. 89. C-11713.

Horace age 18.

1861 Canadian Census; Canada West, Brant County, Burford Twp., Dist. 3, p. 17, C-1008

Rathbun, H. 27 UC Farmer

Rathbun, E. J. 30 F UC

Rathbun, M A 5 F UC

Rathbun, G 25 F UC

1871 Census of Canada. Brant South 15. 01 Burford a. P. 21. LAC mf # C-9914.

Rathbarn, Horace 37 ON Meth E Farmer

Rathbarn, Eliza 40 ON Meth E

Rathbarn, Mercy 14 ON Meth E

Ratharb, Mary 6 ON Meth E

1881 Canadian Census: Burford, Brant South, Ontario; District No. 159, Div. 6, p. 35. NAC mf C-13263.

Rathburn, Horace 47 Ont E. Meth English

Rathburn, Eliza 50

Rathburn, Mary L 16

1891 Canadian Census: Ontario, Oxford Co., Burford Twp., Dist. No. 105, Div. No. 3, p. 11, LAC mf T-6360.

Born FB MB

Rathburn, Horace Ont. US US

Rathburn, Eliza Jane Ont. Ger US

1901 Canadian Census: Ontario, Oxford (South), Dist. 102, Burford, Subdist. A-2, P. 2, LAC mf T-6489.

Rathbun, Horace 66 Apr 15 1834

Rathbun, Eliza Jane 71 Feb 22 1830

House on the Burford Twp. townline between the 5th and 6th: GPS N 43.11070 W -80.50050

Torn down between 2000 and 2010 to make way for a Ginsing farm.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1938. MS 935. Reel_142. Brant County.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Oct. 12/13, 1909. Reg. # 007020. Heart failure. Indexed as Herad. Two dates are given in record, the 12th is probably correct.

Obituary: October 21, 1909, Brantford (Ontario) Weekly Expositor, Page 4 Col. 2

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Burford Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Brant County, Ontario Canada. Memorial # 49970903. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 43.10061, Longitude: -80.42537.

Buried: Burford Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Ontario. Tombstone N 43.10170 W-80.42735.

Horace married **Eliza Jane Hotrum** [605] [MRIN: 56] on Jun 13, 1855 in Burford, Brant Co., Canada West.

Children from this marriage were:

- 13 i. **Mercy Ann Rathbun** [93]
- ii. **Mary Lucinda Rathbun** [17736] was born on Oct 5, 1864 in Brant Co., ON, CAN and was buried in Burford Congregational Cem., Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN.
- iii. **Harriett Emily Rathbun** [17737] was born on Aug 30, 1869 in Brant Co., ON, CAN.

27. Eliza Jane Hotrum [605], daughter of **David Hotrum** [17740] and **Mary Baker Smith** [20334], was born on Feb 22, 1831 in Upper Canada, died on Nov 29, 1918 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 87, and was buried in Congregational Cem., Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Marriage: June 13, 1855, Oxford, Ontario, Canada

Burial: Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Ontario, Canada

Sources:

Rathbun Family Bible (Edward Kipp)

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1932. MS935. Brant County, Nov. 29, 1918, Rell_ . Reg. # 010602. Natural decline. Parents listed as David Hautram and Mary Baker. FHL mf # 1862879. Death Certificate: Ontario Archives #241-10602-18

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Craig Rice craig.rice@comcast.net

1851 Canadian National Census: Canada West, Wentworth Co., Barton Twp., Dist. No. 41, Sub-dist. 391, p. 21. LAC mf C-11758.

Eliza J Hotrum 22 CW A Prebyterian
In household of Elijah Misener.

1911 Canadian Census: Ontario, Brant (56), Burford (12), p. 3. LAC mf T-203??.

Mercy A Link	54	ON	Jul 1857	Methodist	Farmer	lot 12 con 4
Pearl	18	ON	Sep 1893			
Letie	16	ON	Jan 1895			
Estella	14	ON	Mar 1897			
Eliza Rathburne	80	ON	Feb 1830			

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Burford Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Brant County, Ontario Canada. Memorial # 49971487. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 43.10061, Longitude: -80.42537.

Buried: Burford Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Ontario. Tombstone N 43.10170 W-80.42735.

Eliza married **Horace Rathbun** [901] [MRIN: 56] on Jun 13, 1855 in Burford, Brant Co., Canada West.

28. Isaac Allen [689], son of **Peter Allen** [13009] and **Dorcus Gallup** [13010], was born on Jul 20, 1794 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can, died on Jun 13, 1837 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 42, and was buried in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: They moved to Millstream, NB.

Sources:

Crouse Family History. The Descendants of Philip and Sarah Crouse. 2nd ed., by Roguer Crouse. 2000 and 2007.

Acadia, Canada, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1670-1946.

New Brunswick. Isaac Allan and Rebecca Crowse both of the Parish of Queensbury were married by License with --- this 8th day of April in the Year of Our Lord One thousand Eight hundred & Sixteen by me David McGibbon Justice Peace.

This Marriage was Solemnized between us Isaac Allan and Rebeka Crouse In the presence of Ann McGibbon and Susan McGibbon. Rec'd & Regd 15 May 1816. [Could be 9th]

"New Brunswick Provincial Marriages 1789-1950," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/QVBX-YRHV> : accessed 11 March 2015), Isaac Allan and Rebecca Crowse, 09 Apr 1816; citing, New Brunswick, Canada, p. 59, Provincial Archives of New Brunswick, Fredericton; FHL microfilm 846,412.

Isaac married **Rebecca Crouse** [1669] [MRIN: 242] on Apr 8, 1816 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Sophia Allen** [12338] was born on Jun 26, 1817 in Douglas Parish, York Co., NB, Can and died on Oct 14, 1856 in New Brunswick, CAN, aged 39.
- ii. **Richardson Allen** [12339] was born on Jul 17, 1818 in Fredrickelburg, York Co., NB, Can, died on Oct 28, 1908 in Manchester, Delaware Co., IA, USA, aged 90, and was buried in Oakland Cem., Manchester, Delaware Co., IA, USA.
- iii. **Elizabeth Allen** [12340] was born on Jan 13, 1820 in St. John, St. John Co., NB and died after 1880.
- iv. **Peter Allen** [12341] was born on Feb 14, 1821 in New Brunswick, CAN, died on Feb 14, 1903 in Ingersoll, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 82, and was buried in Ingersoll Rural Cem., Ingersoll, Oxford Co., ON, Can.
- v. **Matilda Allen** [12342] was born on Apr 11, 1823 in North Dorchester, Westmorland Co., NB, Can, died on May 21, 1849 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 26, and was buried in Burtt's Corner, York Co., NB, CAN.
- vi. **Phillip Allen** [12343] was born on Dec 4, 1824 in Douglas, York Co., NB, CAN and died on Sep 21, 1913 in Huron Co., ON, Can, aged 88.
- vii. **Rhoda Allen** [12344] was born on Aug 26, 1826 in New Brunswick, CAN, died on May 17, 1875 in London, Middlesex Co., ON, CAN, aged 48, and was buried in Putnam Cem., Putnam, Middlesex Co., ON, Can.
- viii. **Emma Anna Allen** [12345] was born on Feb 1, 1828 in New Brunswick, CAN.
- ix. **Hepzibah Allen** [12346] was born on Apr 12, 1829 in New Brunswick, CAN, died on Oct 2, 1910 in Nilestown, Middlesex Co., ON, Can, aged 81, and was buried in Nilestown Regular Baptist Cairn Cem., Nilestown, Middlesex Co., ON, Can.
- x. **Sarah Allen** [690] was born on Jun 11, 1830 in York Co., NB, died on Jan 17, 1912 in Mount Pleasant, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 81, and was buried in Burford Congregational Cem., Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN.
- 14 xi. **James C Allen** [612]

29. Rebecca Crouse [1669], daughter of **Philip Crouse** [12357] and **Sarah Burt** [12358], was born on Jan 4, 1794 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died on Sep 28, 1886 in Westminster, Middlesex Co., ON, Can, aged 92, and was buried in Westminster, Middlesex Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Crowse. Marriage Bond between Isaac Allan and Rebecca Crouse, York County, NB, 1816.

Co-signer was John Crouse. Married by David McGibbon, Justice of the Peace. Witnesses were Ann McGibbon and Susan McGibbon. The McGibbons lived at Mouth of Keswick, York Co., NB. [1816 was the year without a summer!]

After her husband died, she moved back to Keswick. In October 1837 she paid 80 pounds for a farm near Smith's Corner. In 1847 she sold her farm for 250 pounds and moved to Ontario to be near her children.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

Ancestry.com web site of Ronald Cox: roncox@cam.org.

Crouse Family History. The Descendants of Philip and Sarah Crouse. 2nd ed., by Roguer Crouse. 2000 and 2007.

New Brunswick Archives Index to Marriage Bonds, 1816-1932: Microfilm F-9089 Ref: 1816-04/04 archives.gnb.ca

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1932. MS935. Middlesex Co., 1886, Reg. # 010986. Widow. Old age. Baptist.

1861 Canadian Census. Canada West. Middlesex. North Dorchester. P. 50. LAC mf C-1049-1050.

Moorehouse, Terry	33	LC	none	Farmer
Moorehouse, Elsbath	31	LC	Baptist	
Moorehouse, Isaac	19	UC	Baptist	
Moorehouse, Charles	4	UC	Baptist	
Moorehouse, Joshua	61	LC	none	Gentlman
Moorehouse, Jane	62	LC	Baptist	
Allen, Rebeca	67	LC	Baptist	Widow

1871 Canadian Census: Ontario. Middlesex East (009). Dorchester North (B) (2), p. 37. LAC mf C-9904.

Jeremiah Morhose	43	NB		Farmer
Hephzibah	43	NB		
Isaac	24	ON		
Charles	14	ON		
Martha	9	ON		
Joshua	70	NB		Farmer
Mary	9	NB		
Joanne	73	NB		
Rebecca Allen	77	NB	C.C. Bapt.	

1881 Canadian Census: Ontario , Muskoka (131), Ridout & McLean (K), p. 15/16. LAC mf C-13243.

James Allen	49	NB	Dutch Baptist	Farmer
Hannah	40	NB	French	
Joseph	23	Ont.	Dutch	
Emerson	21			
Albert	19			
James	14			
Charles	12			
John	9			
Ada	4			
Anna	2			
Margaret	5/12	Nov.		
Rebecca	87	N.B.		Widow

Rebecca married **Isaac Allen** [689] [MRIN: 242] on Apr 8, 1816 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN.

30. John Casey Parlee [693], son of **Isaac Parlee** [698] and **Mary Polly Cacy** [699], was born on Mar 4, 1816 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can, died on Jun 3, 1888 in Norwich, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 72, and was buried in Norwich, Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Cacy. Moved to Burford Twp. concession 9 lot 13, Brant Co., Ontario in 1852.

Sources:

Township Papers, Archives of Ontario. McLean Township. John C Parlee signed declarations dated Dec 16, 1872 at Burford Township, Brant Co., saying he had not received other free grants of land. The document makes his date of location on Con. 7 Lot 2 of McLean Township as Dec 19, 1872.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Guide Book & Atlas of Muskoka and Parry Sound District, H.R Page & Co., Toronto, ON: 1879. J.C. Parlee lot 2 conc 7 McLean Twp.

New Brunswick Marriages P. 458. Family Search 005418861.

John Parlee of the Parish of Sussex in Kings County of the one party and Margaret Folkins of the same parish of the other party were married by Banns with the consent of Parents this 1st day of August in the year 1839. By me H N Arnold.

This marriage was solemnized between us. John C Parlee and Margaret Folkins
In the presence of Isaac Z Parlee and Richard Folkins.
Registered the 3rd March 1840.

Bible pages of Isaac Parlee and Mary Cacy. Darlene Sherrard, Tomstown, ON.

1851 Canadian Census. New Brunswick. Kings Co. (2). Parish of Studholm (40). p. 51. LAC mf C-995.

Parlee, John C	35	NB	French desc.	Farmer
Parlee, Margaret	37	NB		
Parlee, Hannah C	10	NB		
Parlee, Isaac	7	NB		
Parlee, Georgiana	3	NB		

From an account book of Joseph Folkins Jr. (John Elliot)

June 5th 1850 commenced sowing Buckwheat and finished 17 and sowed 12 1/2 bushels

July 7th, 1852 We Joseph and Hannah Folkins had all of our children being Eight and grand children being Fourteen with Brothers and Sisters and Kindred to the number of forty eight with us all to the memory of John and Margaret Parlee living in this Place for ? and such they lived on the Eight at one o'clock in the afternoon and got to Peter Folkins the fifteenth at six in the morning as by letter Brunswick the Sixteenth and came to hand the twenty seventh instant.

Brantford Mount Vernon Post office Canada West

1859 June 26 June to 30 July 8 ?

Millstream, NB July 30, 1931 S.D. Gaunce cut my hay today. Amelia J Folkins

Joseph Folkins Junior. This book of account Sussex Millstream Kings County December 30th 1827 and he was born March 20th 1795.

1861 Canadian Census. Canada West. Brant Co. (113). Brantford Twp. (3). p. 93. LAC mf C-1009.

Parlee, John C	45	NB	WM	Laborer
Parlee, Margaret	38	NB	WM	
Parlee, Isaac	17	NB	WM	Laborer
Parlee, Georgina	13	NB	WM	Laborer

1871 Census of Canada. Ontario. Brant South 15. Brantford West. 02 c. P. 3. LAC mf C-9914.

Parlee, John C	55	NB	WM	Farmer
Parlee, Margaret	48	NB	WM	
Parlee, Isaac X	26	NB	WM	Farmer
Parlee, Mary	23	NB	WM	
Herrett, James M	8	NB	WM	

In 1874 he was in McLean Twp, Muskoka and witnessed the death of his son.

1881 Canadian Census. Ontario. Muskoka (131). Ridout & McLean (K). p. 15. LAC mf C-13243.

Parlee, John Casy	65	NB	French C Meth	Farmer
Parlee, Margaret	58	NB	Dutch	C Meth

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Buried Norwich Cemetery, Norwich, Ontario.

Tombstone Norwich Cemetery. CLR9Kip08_04 and CLR9Kip08_06.

John married **Margaret Folkins** [694] [MRIN: 243] on Aug 1, 1839 in Sussex, Kings Co., NB, CAN.

Marriage Notes: Married by Rev. H.N. Arnold.

Children from this marriage were:

- 15 i. **Hannah Catherine Parlee** [613]
- ii. **Isaac Xenophon Parlee** [695] was born on Jun 30, 1844 in Studholm, Kings Co., NB, was christened on May 8, 1849 in Sussex, Kings Co., NB, and died on May 10, 1874 in McLean Twp, Muskoka, ON, Can, aged 29.
- iii. **Ammon Parlee** [12435] was born on Mar 29, 1847 in St. John, St. John Co., NB, CAN and died on Mar 29, 1847 in St. John, St. John Co., NB, CAN.
- iv. **Georgeanna Parlee** [696] was born on May 29, 1848 in Studholm, Kings Co., NB, was christened on May 8, 1849 in Sussex, Kings Co., NB, died on Nov 25, 1934 in Brantford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 86, and was buried in Norwich, Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

31. Margaret Folkins [694], daughter of **Joseph Folkins Jr** [864] and **Hannah Frazee** [869], was born on Jan 12, 1823 in Sussex, Kings Co., NB, died on Sep 12, 1901 in Baysville, Mclean Twp., Muskoka, ON, Can, aged 78, and was buried in Baysville, Mclean Twp., Muskoka, ON, Can.

General Notes: Falcon. Methodist. McLean Twp. Muskoka lot 2 con. 7.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1932. MS935. Muskoka District. McLean Twp. Lot 2 Conc 8. Sept. 12, 1901. Reg. # 018863. Heart weakness for years.

1891 Census of Canada. Ontario. Oxford South 105. Norwich North. P. 13/14. LAC mf T-6361.

Coon, George	45	ON	Meth	Farmer
Coon, Georgeanna	43	NB		
Coon, Edgar	20	ON		
Coon, Albert	18	ON	Teacher	Comm School
Coon, George	5	ON		
Parlee, Margaret	68	NB	W (Pantee)	
Allan, Ada	14	ON	Dom	

1901 Canadian Census: Ontario. 97 North Ontario. McLean Twp. G-1. p. 10. LAC mf T-6486

Charles Allen	31	Ont	19 April 1869	Dutch	Canadian	Disciple
Alice	22	Ont	6 Jan 1879	English	Canadian	Methodist
Stanley	1	Ont	14 Sept 1899	Dutch	Canadian	Methodist
Hannah Allen	59	NB	31 July 1841	French	Canadian	Disciple
Margaret Parlee	78	NB	12 Jan 1823	French	Canadian	Methodist

The Folkins Family: Some Descendants of Joseph Folkins and Anna Lydekker to the Seventh Generation, by William H. Folkins, edited by Gail Louise Folkins, 1994.

Buried Baysville, McLean Twp., Muskoka, Ontario, Canada.

Margaret married **John Casey Parlee** [693] [MRIN: 243] on Aug 1, 1839 in Sussex, Kings Co., NB, CAN.

Source Citations

1. *Canadian Census, York Co., 1871*, East Gwillimbury Twp.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sixth Generation (3rd Great-Grandparents)

32. DNA 3 Kipp [63227], son of **DNA 2 Kip** [63228].

DNA married someone.

His child was:

- 16 i. **Isaac Kipp The Elder** [1143]

34. Jonathan Mead [33429], son of **Jonathan S Mead** [57498] and **Sarah Guernsey** [57505], was born circa 1736 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT, died on May 11, 1800 in Oxford, Chenango Co., NY, USA, aged about 64, and was buried in Riverside Rural Cemetery, Plasterville, New York.

General Notes: Weaver and Doherty diverge on his children' names and his birth date. Doherty is more recent research. There is a large date gap between John born 1765 and Samuel born 1774. Perhaps Hannah belongs here.

We need proof.

FAG. Jonathan and Sarah and a number of Nine Partners families settled in the town of North Norwich, Chenango County, NY in 1794. They settled near Plasterville.

Sources:

Genealogy of A Branch of the Mead Family, with a history of the family in England and in America and appendixes of the Rogers and Denton families, by Lucius Egbert Weaver. Rochester. NY. 1917. P. 23. (Internet Archive). Weaver has him born about 1745.

Desendants of William Mead (Mary Lou Cook - updated June 2011) <http://collectornuts.com/mead.pdf>

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, Vol.1-8 (Online database: AmericanAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2013), (Orig. Pub. by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, NY. Vol. 8. pp. 697-738.

Ancestry.com. New York Wills and Probates 1659-1999. Will of Jonathan Mead. Norwich, Chenango Co., NY Surrogate. July 12, 1736. P. 11. Will book A Page 14-16. Will dated July 29, 1794. Proved Sept. 6, 1800.

Find A Grave. FAG # 66945878.

Jonathan married **Sarah Thompson** [33430] [MRIN: 13140] circa 1757.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Ruth Mead** [65685] was born on Mar 27, 1757.
- ii. **Amos Mead** [65687] was born on Aug 4, 1760 and died on Apr 30, 1849, aged 88.
- iii. **Sarah Mead** [65689] was born in 1762.
- iv. **Jonathan Mead** [65691] was born in 1763.
- v. **John Mead** [65692] was born in 1765 and died on May 18, 1843, aged 78.
- 17 vi. **Hannah Mead** [1144]
- vii. **Samuel Mead** [65694] was born in 1774.
- viii. **Rachel Mead** [65696] was born in 1776 and died in 1845, aged 69.
- ix. **Thompson Mead** [65698] was born in 1779 and died in 1851, aged 72.
- x. **Rebecca Mead** [65700]

35. Sarah Thompson [33430], daughter of **Amos Thompson** [65101] and **Sarah Alling** [65102], was born in May 1737 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, was christened on Jun 5, 1737 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, died on Feb 10, 1804 in Oxford, Chenango Co., NY, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Riverside Rural Cemetery, Plasterville, New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 66945886.

Sarah married **Jonathan Mead** [33429] [MRIN: 13140] circa 1757.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

36. Noah Force [1145], son of **Manning Force** [33431] and **Lucretia Winchell** [60394], was born circa 1768 in Deckert, Sussex Co., NJ, USA and died before 1851 in Woodbury, Brant Co., Canada West.

General Notes: **Manning Force is a possible father of Noah. Proof is required.**

Noah Force (Cir 1768 - Bef 1851)

The first mention we find of Noah Force is in New Jersey, where he is found on a 1793 tax list, Sussex County, Wantage Township. He is also listed on a militia list in 1793, same location. After discussion with local historians at the Mayholme Foundation, in St. Catharines, we may conclude that Noah came from New Jersey to Upper Canada between 1800 and 1813.

He probably travelled overland by wagon in New Jersey with his family, to the Hudson River, and then New York, where they took shipping on a boat up the Hudson River to Albany. They probably went overland from Albany by wagon to Schenectady, where they would have taken shipping on a boat along the Mohawk River. They would have proceeded by boat to the Carrying Place near Fort Stanwix, crossed along Wood Creek to Oneida Lake and then across the lake to Oswego on Lake Ontario. Here they would have hired another boat to take them to the Niagara River or further west to where the Beamers were settled near 20 mile Creek, west of present day St. Catharines. This trip would have taken them about 6 weeks.

Noah was settled in Louth Township, Upper Canada by mid 1813. He was listed on two Upper Canada Militia lists in Jacob Ball's 1st Regiment Lincoln Militia, dated April 20 to May 29, 1813 and Sept. 19 to 24, 1813. His name appears on a map of Grantham and Louth Township dated December 24, 1814. Checking the land records indicates that Noah did not own the land (Louth Township, conc. 8 lot 14). It was owned by Henry Beamer, his father-in-law.

The Burning of Newark (Niagara-on-the Lake) by the American forces took place on December 10, 1813. It could be that Noah was somehow connected to Joseph Willcocks and his Canadian Volunteers, who wreaked vengeance on the people of the Niagara area in 1813. In November and December of 1813 Canadian militia took prisoners of many suspected traitors in the province. Noah was taken prisoner on December 11, 1813, by Ensign Lewis. All prisoners were sent to the York Gaol to be tried in the court.

He appears on two Petitions of Confined Prisoners dated January 9, 1814 and February 14, 1814. He then appears on a List of Prisoners at York dated March 13, 1814. On all three of these lists he appears along with another prisoner named Levi Lawrence from Burford.

The Bloody Assize trial of 1814 took place starting May 23, 1814 in Ancaster, Upper Canada. The trial lasted until June 21, 1814. Of those held, 19 were found guilty and 8 were hanged. Noah Force and Levi Lawrence were not on the lists of those found guilty or who specifically had their lands confiscated. The remaining prisoners were probably let go. I could not find a reference as to when all prisoners were discharged, but it was probably after the trial in 1814 and maybe even early 1815.

Noah Force appears on an 1824 voters list for Burford Township, Upper Canada, along with Levi Lawrence, Beamers and Kipps. So when he was in Gaol at York, he must have had discussions with Levi who persuaded him to move his family to Burford Township, Brant County, Upper Canada. The Forces were considered to be among the first settlers of Force's Corners or Woodbury, Ontario. [Just south of my hometown of Princeton, Ontario.]

The next interesting item about Noah is found in the War of 1812: Board of Claims for Losses, 1813-1848, RG 19 E5A, Library and Archives Canada. Noah is claiming for the loss of 8 large hogs 3 goats and one bee hive. Date of Affidavits was January 11, 1816. Two claim summaries are found in the American Loyalist Claims, 1776-1835 on Ancestry.com. The National Archives of the UK; Kew, England. Noah appears along with Henry Beamer Sr. and Levi Lawrence. They all made claims for losses that took place during the War of 1812. They all received some payment. For Noah the amount recommended was 22 12 6 33 1/3 p Cont. Currency paid out was 7 10 10 on March 7, 1834 to G W Whitehead attorney for Noah Force.

Noah appears in the Historical Atlas of Oxford & Brant Counties, 1875. Burford Township. Force, Noah, Con 3 lot 13. Settlement date 1845. Farmer. [This is where Woodbury is located!]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

We do not know exactly when Noah was born. Since he was on a tax list in 1793 he must have been at least 21, so he was probably born before 1772. We do not know when he died either, but we can suggest it was after 1845 and before 1851. He does not appear on the 1851 Census of Upper Canada.

I need to look at the land records (copy books) for Burford Township. They are located in Brantford, Ontario.

I do know the following:

Henry Beamer had a Crown Patent on Burford, conc 3 lot 12 dated May 13, 1805;

Levi Lawrence had a Crown Patent on Burford, conc 4 lot 12 dated April 24, 1805.

Both of these lots are on the east side of the Burford Township middle town line right at Forces Corners.

William Force (William Manning Force son of Noah) appears on Burford, conc 3 lot 14 in a land transfer dated Aug. 31, 1839.

Thomas L Force (Thomas Lamport son of Noah) appears on Burford conc 4 lot 13 in a land transfer dated Nov. 23, 1872.

Regards

Edward Kipp ekipp@rogers.com <http://americancanadianancestors.blogspot.ca/>

Sources:

1) New Jersey, Compiled Census and Census Substitutes Index, 1643-1890.

Noah Force, Wantage Twp., Sussex County, NJ. 1793 June Tax list.

2) New Jersey in 1793. An Abstract and Index to the 1793 Militia Census of the State of New Jersey, by James S Norton. Preface by Kenneth Richards. Salt Lake City, Utah. 1973.

Township of Wantage. A Noah Force is listed on page 296.

3) Atlas of Early Pioneers of Niagara Peninsula. Corlene D Taylor. 2002. P. 30.

Library and Archives Canada, National Map Collection. No. 14700/H3/340/...1814. Plan of the Townships of Grantham and Louth Dec. 24, 1814. R. Hamm.

Noah Force is listed on Conc 8 Lot 14. Photostat of map in the Brock University map library.

4) Library and Archives Canada (LAC) mf T-10385. Available on the Heritage website of Canadiana.org. No Index. 1st Regiment Lincoln Militia Captain Jacob A Ball.

Muster Roll P. 697 (153) 20th April to 29th May 1813 [Noah Force and Rosiah Force]

Muster Roll P. 698 (154) 19th Sept. to 24th Sept. 1813 [Rosiah Force]

Force, Noah - Jas Ball's Co. - 47 in 1812 - Present Fort George (action).

He is not listed on the War of 1812 Lincoln Militia document prepared by David F Hemmings. Niagara Historical Society. 2012.

5) Register of Persons Connected with High Treason During the War of 1812-14, by Angela Files and Tess (Moore) Rowe. Brant County Branch, Ontario Genealogical Society. 1985. Publication #76-85-1.20. Original records in the Archives of Ontario. Christopher Beamer, Noah Force and Levi Lawrence are listed.

[I could not find the original source in the Archives of Ontario.]

In November and December of 1813 Canadian militia took prisoners of many suspected traitors in the province. All prisoners were sent to York to be tried in the court.

6) Upper Canada Sundries

LAC mf C-4543. V 19. Images 746 & 747. Pages 7747 & 7748. Petition of Confined Prisoners. January 9th, 1814.

Noah Force and Levi Lawrence are listed.

7) Upper Canada Sundries

LAC mf C-4508. V 16. Images 537 & 538. Pages 6736 & 6737. Petition of Confined Prisoners. February 14, 1814.

Noah Force and Levi Lawrence are listed.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

8) Upper Canada Sundries

LAC mf C-4543. V 19. Images 1059 & 1060. Pages 8056 & 8057. List of Prisoners at York, March 13, 1814.

Names	Residence	Where taken ?	When	By Whom & by Whose Authority
Noah Force	Louth	Louth	11 Dec [1813]	Ens Lewis
Levi Lawrence	Burford	Burford	2 Nov [1813]	Col Bostwick

9) The Bloody Assize of 1814. On May 23, 1814 in Ancaster, Upper Canada the trial of 19 men charged with treason began. The trial lasted until June 21, 1814. Of these, 19 were found guilty and 8 were hanged. The remainder of the men were exiled. The other men in the list of Prisoners at York were probably let go. (Assize is an historical term referring to courts that periodically administered civil and criminal law)

10) Noah was discharged from the York Gaol July 15, 1814 or 15 - lack of evidence.

[Cannot find this reference.]

We did some searching in the Archives of Ontario but found no references to Noah.

Assize Minute Books RG 22-134 mf MS530 reel 2.

Court of Kings Bench Records of High Treason Trial of 1814. RG 22-143 mf MS7237.

11) War of 1812: Board of Claims for Losses, 1813-1848, RG 19 E5A. Library and Archives Canada. mf T-1122. p. 83. Claim # 476.

Noah Force (Burford Township, London District) was claiming of the loss of 8 large hogs & 3 Goats Pds 22-5 one bee hive pds 1-10 Total claim pds 23-5-0.

Written documents: An Affidavite of Claimant (11 Jany 1816) that his claim is just and true for which he has never received and remuneration. 2. An Affidavit of Resiah and Noah Force (11 Jany 1816) that claim is fair and the charges moderate. Allowed pds 22 12 6.

12) War of 1812: Board of Claims for Losses, 1813-1848, RG 19 E5A. Library and Archives Canada. mf T-1123. p. 113. Board Minutes. Claim # 476. Noah Force.

13) War of 1812: Board of Claims for Losses, 1813-1848, RG 19 E5A. Library and Archives Canada. mf T-1126. p. 48. Amount. Claim # 476. Noah Force.

14) Canada, Loyalist Claims, 1776-1835. Ancestry.com

The National Archives of the UK; Kew, England; American Loyalist Claims, Series II, Claims. Miscellaneous. 1801-1835; Class: AO 13; Piece: 140. P. 17.

Noah Force. Residence year 1801-1835. May 7, 1824. Account of Losses.

	Amt claimed	Amt Allowed	Twenty-Five %
Lawrence, Levi	11 4 3	5 10 5	1 7 6
Beamer, Henry Sr	20 10 3	15 10 6	3 15 6
Force, Noah	23 15 10	22 12 6	5 13 1 1/2

15) Canada, Loyalist Claims, 1776-1835. Ancestry.com

The National Archives of the UK; Kew, England; American Loyalist Claims, Series II, Claims. Miscellaneous. 1801-1835; Class: AO 13; Piece: 140. P. 62.

Noah Force Date of payment July 5, 1824. Amt cled by Commissioners 22 12 6. 25 percent 5 13 1/2. No of claim 476. No of ? 509.

16) Canada, Loyalist Claims, 1776-1835. Ancestry.com

The National Archives of the UK; Kew, England; American Loyalist Claims, Series II, Claims. Miscellaneous. 1801-1835; Class: AO 13; Piece: 140. P. 129.

Noah Force Date of payment March 7, 1834 Commissioners Award Currency 22 12 6

33 1/3 P Cont. Currency 7 10 10 Signed Noah Force Attorney G W Whitehead [Burford area]

17) 1824 Voters List Burford Township

Beamer, Henry Burford Farmer Lot 12 Con 3 Acres 200 Voted for Horner, Racey

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Beamer, George	Burford Farmer Lot 20 Con 1 Acres 200	Voted for Horner, Racey
Beamer, Christopher	Burford Farmer Lot 9 Con 1 Acres 200	Voted for Horner, Racey
Beamer, Jacob	Burford Farmer Lot 9 Con 1 Acres 1	Voted for Horner, Racey
Force Noah	Burford Farmer Lot 13 Con 4 Acres 20	Voted for Ingersoll
Force Henry	Burford Farmer Lot 12 Con 4 Acres 50	Voted for Ingersoll
Kipp, James	Burford Farmer Lot 13 Con 1 Acres 98	Voted for Racey
Kipp, Isaac Jr	Burford Farmer Lot 24 Con 1 Acres 50	Voted for Horner, Racey
Kipp, Isaac Sr	Burford Farmer Lot 23 Con 2 Acres 50	Voted for Horner, Racey
Lawrence, Levi	Burford Farmer Lot 13 Con 4 Acres 120	Voted for Horner, Ingersoll

18) Historical Atlas of Oxford & Brant Counties. Published by Walker & Miles/Page & Smith. Toronto. 1876. 1875. P. 73. Burford Township. Force. Noah, Con 3 lot 13. Settlement date 1845. Farmer. [This is where Woodbury is located!]

19) Rockway, Louth Twp., Con 8 lot 1/2. Beamer/Beemer. Cemetery where many early settlers were buried. Rockway, Louth Twp., Con 8 lot 1/2. Beamer/Beemer.

20) Elizabeth Force who married Benjamin Kipp

I have been thinking about Elizabeth Force for a while and considering who was her father.

As far as I knew there was nothing documenting who her father was. However, if we look at the children of Resiah Force we find there is a time slot between the birth of Charlotte in 1816 and John H in 1820 where Elizabeth Force would fit.

The birth date I have for her, March 19, 1818, came from the tombstone in the Princeton, Ontario Cemetery.

I found a copy of a document I have on file, which came from Phyllis Davidge.

It is titled Birth Record of Resiah Force and Elizabeth Force and their children. Elizabeth is listed there.

21) Mayholme Foundation, 525 Ontario Street, St. Catharines, ON L2N 6P3. www.mayholme.ca

Noah married **Mary Beamer** [1146] [MRIN: 523] about 1787 in Deckert, Sussex Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 18 i. **Resiah Force** [25265]
- ii. **Sarah (Sally) Force** [25266] was born in 1789 in Sussex, NJ, USA, died in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN, and was buried in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.
- iii. **John Beemer Force** [25267] was born in 1790 in Loggoal, Sussex, NJ, died in 1850 in Brantford, Brant Co., Canada West, aged 60, and was buried in Burgessville Baptist Cemetery, Burgessville, Oxford Co., ON, CAN.
- iv. **Hamilton William Force** [25268] was born in 1791 in Loggoal, Sussex, NJ, died in Innerkip, Oxford Co., ON, Can, and was buried in Innerkip, Oxford Co., ON, Can.
- v. **Force** [57155]
- vi. **Henry Van Ranslear Force** [57153] was born about 1794 in Loggoal, Sussex, NJ, USA and died on Apr 24, 1859 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, aged about 65.
- vii. **Philip Force** [25271] was born in Upper Canada.
- viii. **Margaret Force** [25251] was born on Mar 5, 1798 in Loggoal, Sussex, NJ, USA, died on Mar 12, 1873 in Sandyville, Warren Co., IA, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Sandyville, Warren Co., IA, USA.
- ix. **William Manning Force** [25270] was born on Nov 23, 1799 in Burford, Brant Co., Upper Canada, died on Nov 2, 1863 in Forces Corners, Brant Co., Canada West, aged 63, and was buried in Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.

37. Mary Beamer [1146], daughter of **Henry Beamer** [1178] and **Lena Blenkenberg** [21060], was born in 1770 in Beemerville, Sussex Co., NJ and died before 1851 in Brant Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: I have not found her on the 1851 and 1861 Canadian Census, so she probably died before 1851.

Sources:

Brant County Branch, Ontario Genealogical Society.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

White's Cemetery has a Mary Beamer who died Nov. 16, 1868. I do not think this is her.

Ancestry.com website of Ronald Cox: roncox@cam.org

Mary married **Noah Force** [1145] [MRIN: 523] about 1787 in Deckert, Sussex Co., NJ, USA.

38. Johannes Schram UE [25277], son of **Johann Wilhelm Schram** [22178] and **Anna Catharina Lehman** [24105], was born on Apr 9, 1759 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY, was christened on Apr 15, 1759 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY, died on Sep 17, 1851 in Pelham, Welland Co., Canada West, aged 92, and was buried in Tinlin Cem., Louth Twp., Lincoln Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Born perhaps April 9, 1758. Baptised 1759 Zion Lutheran Church, Loonenburg, Greene, New York.
The Old UEL List: Listed as One of Col. Eaton's Corps - a wife and 3 children.
Provision List Niagara 1785. Land Board Nassau 1794. Niagara Stamped Book.
United Empire Loyalist. UEL.

Sources:

Baptismal Records of Zion Lutheran Church of Loonenburg, Now Athens, Greene County, New York. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Records. Vol. LXXXIV. No. 1. Jan. 1953.

Family Search Indexing Project Batch Number C51056-1.

1790 Census of the United States. New York. Columbia. Knderhook. Roll M637_6. P. 246.
Johannis Schram: Males under 16 - 2; Males over 16 - 3; Females - 2.

Atlas of Early Pioneers of Niagara Peninsula, by Corlene Dwyer Taylor. 2002. Grantham Township
1) Archives of Ontario Map No. 9. Oct. 25, 1791. John Schram Conc 3 Lot 16 and 13; Conc 2 lot 14; Conc 4 lot 15.
2) Ministry of Natural Resources Map No. A 14. Newark. Jan. 30, 1794 John Schram Conc 3 lot 16 and 13; Conc 2 lot 14; Conc 4 lot 15
3) Does not appear on Dec. 1814 map.

Upper Canada Land Petitions: RG 1, L 3, Vol. 446 (a) S Bundle Miscellaneous 1783-1818.

The Loyalists of Ontario, by William D Reid. Genealogical Publishing Co. 1973. P. 276.

The Old United Empire Loyalists List, by Milton Rubincam. GPC. Baltimore. 1984.

Johannes married **Margaret Ann Darby** [25278] [MRIN: 9769] circa 1785 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Jacob Schram** [32631] was born on Feb 25, 1786 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY and died on Oct 11, 1873, aged 87.
- ii. **William Schram** [32632] was born on Nov 23, 1788 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY and died on Aug 19, 1834, aged 45.
- 19 iii. **Elizabeth Schram** [25276]
- iv. **Eleanor Schram** [60336] was born in 1793.
- v. **Jeremiah Myron Schram** [60337] was born in 1800.
- vi. **John Frederick Schram** [32654] was born in 1801 in Pelham Twp., Welland Co., Upper Canada and died on Nov 21, 1879 in Welland, Welland Co., ON, CAN, aged 78.
- vii. **Catharine Schram** [60338] was born in 1802.
- viii. **Hannah Schram** [60339] was born in 1803.
- ix. **Margaret Schram** [60340] was born on Oct 24, 1806.

39. Margaret Ann Darby [25278], daughter of **Ephraim Darby** [35780] and **Rachel Pettit** [35781], was born on Dec 23, 1765 in Kisketemesy, Greene Co., NY, died on Apr 10, 1856 in Grimsby, Lincoln Co., Canada West, aged 90, and was buried in Tinlin Cem., Louth Twp., Lincoln Co., ON, Can.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Sources:
World Connect

Margaret married **Johannes Schram UE** [25277] [MRIN: 9769] circa 1785 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.

40. Johann (Joachim?) Christian Schultz [33440], son of **Johann Schultz** [68117], was born on May 27, 1759 in Gahlenbeck, Gehren, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany, was christened on May 31, 1759 in Gahlenbeck, Gehren, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany, and died on Feb 19, 1835 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged 75.

General Notes: Horse herdsman in Brohm.

Sources:

Baptism record. LDS FHL Microfilm # 69749, p. 27. (Image 276)

Johann Christian, born May 27, 1759, baptised May 31, 1759, in Gahlenbeck, Gehren.

Godparents: 1. Christian Bandlow. 2. Joachim Wollenzien. 3. Adam Roloff. 4. Helene Schultz. 5. Sophie Schultz.

Marriage found in the Galenbeck church records.

Death record. LDS FHL Microfilm # 69812, p. 324.

Widower Johann Christian Schultz, former herdsman in Brohm, died February 19, 1835 in Brohm, aged 77 years with debility of Old Age. Birthplace called as Galenbeck.

Johann married **Catharina Elisabeth Dorothea Jenke** [68118] [MRIN: 13146] on Apr 27, 1795 in Gahlenbeck, Gehren, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Johann Wedig Schultz** [68122] was born in May 1796 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on May 7, 1796 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- ii. **Jurgen Friedrich Schultz** [68123] was born in May 1796 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on May 7, 1796 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- 20 iii. **Christian Friedrich Schultz** [33432]
- iv. **Johann Friederich Schultz** [2167] was born on Feb 19, 1802 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on Feb 28, 1802 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], and died on Feb 1, 1836 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged 33.
- v. **Christian Heinrich Frederich Schultz** [68124] was born on Dec 13, 1804 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on Dec 23, 1804 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], and died on Feb 26, 1884 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged 79.

41. Catharina Elisabeth Dorothea Jenke [68118], daughter of **Jurgen Jenke** [68119], was born in May 1756 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on May 27, 1756 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], and died on Oct 11, 1834 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

Baptism record. LDS FHL Microfilm # 69811, p. 347.

Elisabeth Dorothea, baptised May 27, 1756, in Brohm, Schoenbeck.

Godparents: 1. Jochen Muerck. 2. Barba Dorothea Zinzow. 3. Anna Elisabeth Tabbert.

Death record. LDS FHL Microfilm # 69812, p. 323.

Elisabeth Dorothea Schultz, nee Jenke, wife of hackman Schultz in Brohm, died aged 78 years on October 11, 1834, with debility of Old Age. Birthplace called as Brohm.

Catharina married **Johann (Joachim?) Christian Schultz** [33440] [MRIN: 13146] on Apr 27, 1795 in Gahlenbeck, Gehren, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany.

42. Johann Friedrich Passow [33441], son of **Johann Passow** [68114], was born in Aug 1764 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on Aug 5, 1764 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany],

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

died on Jun 18, 1846 in Liebeck, Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged 81, and was buried on Jun 20, 1846 in Liebeck, Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

General Notes: Day laborer at Brohm in 1829..

Sources:

Family History Library Intl mf 69,813. Schoenbeck/Brohm. p. 246.

Baptism record. LDS FHL Microfilm # 69811, p. 397.

Johann Friedrich, baptised August 5, 1764, in Brohm, Schoenbeck.

Godparents: 1. Christian Friedrich Gens. 2. Johann Cohrt. 3. Maria Schultz.

Death record. LDS FHL Microfilm # 69812, p. 287.

Widower Johann Passow died, as Johann Friedrich Passow, late worker in Liebeck, June 18, 1846 in Liebeck. Aged 81 years 11 months, with debility of age. Nuried June 20, 1846. Birthplace called Brohm.

Burial record LDS FHL mf # 69813. pp. 286/287: Germany, Lutheran Baptisms, Marriages, and Burials, 1500-1971. June 20, 1846 Schoenbeck.

Johann married **Maria (Christina) Neumann** [68111] [MRIN: 13147] in 1791 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

Children from this marriage were:

- 21 i. **Magdalena (Hellen) Dorothea Passow** [33433]
- ii. **Anna Maria Passow** [68112] was born on May 14, 1802 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on May 19, 1802 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

43. Maria (Christina) Neumann [68111], daughter of **Christian Neumann** [68113], was born in Sep 1761 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], was christened on Sep 15, 1761 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], died on Feb 5, 1815 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged 53, and was buried on Feb 9, 1815 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

General Notes: Sources:

Baptism record. LDS FHL Microfilm # 69811, p. 378.

Maria Christina, baptised September 15, 1761, in Brohm, Schoenbeck.

Godparents: 1. Barba Maria Schnack. 2. Christina Moeller. 3. Hans Juerge Wollentien.

Death record. LDS FHL Microfilm # 69812, p. 294.

Anna Passow, nee Neumann, died as wife of day laborer Johann Passow in Brohm, February 5, 1815 in Brohm, aged 50-60 years, with a breast illness and was buried February 9, 1815. Birthplace called as Brohm.

Maria married **Johann Friedrich Passow** [33441] [MRIN: 13147] in 1791 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

44. Johann Friedrich Niemann [33436], son of **Johann Niemann** [33444], was born circa 1765 in Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and died before Jan 1824 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

General Notes: Sources:

Evangelische Kirche Warlin. Kirchenbuch, 1711-1934. FHL Intl Film 0,069,850.

Evangelical Lutheran Parish Registers, Warlin, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany

p. 172 Marriage 1793 (Image IMG_3019 & 3019x - 09SEP22)

Friedrich Niemann family Johan Niemann formerly ?? of Quadenschonfeld his son.

[and] **Regina Maria Staffeld** ?? family Johan Martin Staffeld formerly inhabitant of Teschendorf his daughter.

October 25, 1793. Warlin.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Evangelische Kirche Staven. Kirchenbuch, 1710-1875. FHL Intl Film 0,069,830.
Evangelical Lutheran Parish Registers, Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany

p. 38 Marriage 1820 (Image IMG_1586 and 1587 - 09AUG04)

Marriage of **Johan Carl Nieman** [son of] Johan Friedr Nieman and Regina Staffeld and **Johana Sophia Düsing** [daughter of] Adolf Düsing and Regina Germer. October 7, 1820. Staven.

7th son of deceased foreman Johann Niemann in Quadenschoenfeld.

Johann married **Regina Maria Staffeld** [33437] [MRIN: 13144] on Oct 25, 1793 in Warlin-Georgendorf, Mecklenburg, Germany.

Children from this marriage were:

- 22 i. **Johann Friedrich Carl Niemann** [33434]
- ii. **Johann Friedrich Niemann** [64270] was born on Dec 1, 1796 in Warlin-Georgendorf, Mecklenburg, Germany and died on Dec 1, 1796 in Warlin-Georgendorf, Mecklenburg, Germany.

45. Regina Maria Staffeld [33437], daughter of **Jochen Martin Staffelt** [33442] and **Regine Hagemann** [33443], was born in Jun 1762 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany, was christened on Jun 27, 1762 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany, died on Jan 20, 1824 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged 61, and was buried on Jan 23, 1824 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

General Notes: Sources:

Evangelische Kirche Teschendorf (AG. Stargard). FHL mf # 69835. P. 40/41.

Birth Regine Staffeld. Birth June 1762 (day obscured on FHL mf). Baptism June 27 1762. Teschendorf, Mecklenburg, Germany. Parents Jochen Staffeld and Regine Hagemann. Teschendorf. Sponsors: Regine Leithen, Regine Staffelten, Jochen Mihener

Evangelische Kirche Staven. Kirchenbuch, 1710-1875. FHL Intl Film 0,069,830. p. 38.
Evangelical Lutheran Parish Registers, Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany
Marriage 1820 (Image IMG_1586 and 1587 - 09AUG04)

Marriage of **Johan Carl Nieman** [son of] Johan Friedr Nieman and Regina Staffeld and **Johana Sophia Düsing** [daughter of] Adolf Düsing and Regina Germer. October 7, 1820. Staven.

Evangelische Kirche Staven. Kirchenbuch, 1710-1875. FHL Intl Film 71390.

Evangelical Lutheran Parish Registers, Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany

Death Burial. P. ? June 1824. Staven. Regina Staffeld of Johann Neumann. Born Teschendorf. Years 60 Died 20 Buried 23. Old age.

3rd daughter of deceased inhabitant Johann Martin Staffelt in Teschendorf.

Regina married **Johann Friedrich Niemann** [33436] [MRIN: 13144] on Oct 25, 1793 in Warlin-Georgendorf, Mecklenburg, Germany.

46. Adolf Duesing [33438] was born circa 1771 in Sponholz, Warlin parish, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], died on Nov 29, 1834 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged about 63, and was buried on Dec 1, 1834 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

General Notes: Sources:

Evangelische Kirche Staven (AG. Neubrandenburg). FHL mf # 69830.

Germany, Lutheran Baptisms, Marriages, and Burials, 1500-1971.

Adolf Dusing. Sponholz. 63 yrs. Death Nov. 29, 1834. Burial Dec 1, 1834. Staven, Mecklenburg, Germany. P. 14,15. Born Abt 1771.

Evangelische Kirche Staven. Kirchenbuch, 1710-1875. FHL Intl Film 0,069,830.

p. 38 Marriage (Image IMG_1586 and 1587 - 09AUG04)

Marriage of **Johan Carl Nieman** [son of] Johan Friedr Nieman and Regina Staffeld and **Johana Sophia Düsing**

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

[daughter of] Adolf Düsing and Regina Germer. October 7, 1820. Staven.

Adolf married **Regina Germer** [33439] [MRIN: 13145] circa 1794 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

Children from this marriage were:

- 23 i. **Johanna Sophia Duesing** [33435]
- ii. **Christina Maria Christiana Duesing** [64267] was born on Jan 26, 1798 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Jan 30, 1798 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- iii. **Heinrich Friedrich Ludwig Duesing** [64268] was born on Feb 13, 1801 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Feb 16, 1801 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- iv. **Maria Elisabeth Christiana Duesing** [64269] was born on Jun 9, 1803 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Jun 11, 1803 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

47. Regina Germer [33439] was born circa 1759 in Treptow, Pomerania, Prussia and died on Jan 14, 1827 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany], aged about 68.

General Notes: Sources:

Evangelische Kirche Staven. Kirchenbuch, 1710-1875. FHL Intl Film 0,069,830.

p. 38 Marriage (Image IMG_1586 and 1587 - 09AUG04)

Marriage of **Johan Carl Nieman** [son of] Johan Friedr Nieman and Regina Staffeld and **Johana Sophia Düsing** [daughter of] Adolf Düsing and Regina Germer. October 7, 1820. Staven.

Regina married **Adolf Duesing** [33438] [MRIN: 13145] circa 1794 in Staven, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

48. Mathias (Mathew) Link [14], son of **John (Johannes) Link UE** [3] and **Elizabeth Eligh** [13], was born on May 2, 1796 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada, was christened on Jun 4, 1796 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada, and died circa 1851 in Finch, Stormont Co., Canada West, aged about 55.

General Notes: Mathew.

Source:

Anglican Church, Ottawa Diosesan Archives, Book 60, Lutheran, Williamsburg, Matilda, Osnabruck. Marriages p. 233; Baptisms p. 24.

The Early Parish Registers of Matilda, Williamsburg and Osnabruck - Liber A; Anglican Archives, Ottawa, Ontario. Baptism #429.

The Registers of Matilda, Williamsburg and Osnabruck - 1790-1832. Liber A. V-306A, Ottawa Branch OGS, Ottawa, Ontario. #2332

Christ Church Cathedral, Ottawa, Ontario - Archives

Register 60 Williamsburg Ontario, Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1788-1832, Volume 60, Diocese of Ottawa, 2001 Liber A

Page 24: John Link junr ux eg Elizabeth, Mathias, nat: 1796 d 2 May, bapt: 1796 d 4 Jun, Mathias Links and ux cg Magdalena

Christ Church Cathedral, Ottawa, Ontario - Archives

Register 60 Williamsburg Ontario, Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1788-1832, Volume 60, Diocese of Ottawa, 2001 Liber A

Page 233: 1815 July 23, Mathias Link son to John Link and Elizabeth Smith both of Osnabruck.

Archives of Ontario; Toronto, Ontario, Canada;.County Marriage Registers.1858-June 1869. MS248. Reel_16. FHL mf 1030044-1030068.

Mathias married **Elizabeth (Betsey) Smith** [21] [MRIN: 11] on Jul 23, 1815 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada.

Children from this marriage were:

- 24 i. **John Link** [22]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- ii. **David Nelson Link** [23] was born on Sep 12, 1817 in Upper Canada, was christened on Dec 28, 1817 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada, and died before Jul 8, 1862 in Ontario, CAN.
- iii. **George Link** [24] was born on Jul 25, 1819 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada, was christened on Nov 7, 1819 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada, and died Prob bef 1850, aged 31.
- iv. **Catherine Link** [22299] was born about 1821 in Upper Canada and died after Dec 7, 1882.
- v. **Daniel Mark Link** [25] was born on May 31, 1823 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada, was christened on Jul 24, 1823 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada, died on Feb 26, 1897 in Thamesville, Kent Co., ON, CAN, aged 73, and was buried in Mayhew Cem., Thamesville, Kent Co., ON, CAN.
- vi. **Jonas James Link** [26] was born about 1829 in Dundas Co., Upper Canada and died after 1900.
- vii. **Jemima Link** [22300] was born about 1836, died on Sep 4, 1864, aged about 28, and was buried in Christian Church Cem., Falkland, Blenheim Twp, Oxford Co., ON, CAN.
- viii. **James Link** [22301] was born on Apr 1, 1845 in Canada West.

49. Elizabeth (Betsey) Smith [21], daughter of **Peter Smith** [47447] and **Abigail Muchmore** [47448], was born in Apr 1796 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Upper Canada, was christened on Apr 23, 1796 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Upper Canada, and died before 1881 in Finch, Stormont Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Possibly born Charlottenburgh, Glengarry, Upper Canada

Sources:

Ontario Births and Baptisms, 1779-1899, database, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:V5MG-2R6> : 10 February 2018), Peter Smith in entry for Elizabeth Smith, Christening April 23, 1796; citing SAINT ANDREW'S PRESBYTERIAN, WILLIAMSTOWN, GLENGARRY, ONTARIO. FHL microfilm 928,968.

The Early Parish Registers of Matilda, Williamsburg and Osnabruck - Liber A; Anglican Archives, Ottawa, Ontario. Marriage #2332. Married Anglican Church, Williamsburgh, Dundas County, Upper Canada.

Elizabeth married **Mathias (Mathew) Link** [14] [MRIN: 11] on Jul 23, 1815 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada.

Elizabeth next married **William Thompson** [22303] [MRIN: 8509].

50. William Abbs [32273], son of **Francis Abbs** [32277] and **Susannah Pegg** [32278], was born on May 22, 1793 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, was christened on May 22, 1793 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, and died Possibly 1881 in Ontario, CAN, aged 88.

General Notes: Emigrated to Canada about 1838 settling in East Gwillimbury, York County, Upper Canada.
Death possibly: Dec. 10, 1881.

Sources:

Parish Register 1793 Runton, Norfolk, England (LDS) FHL 1526137 IT 13-21.

NORFOLK-L Archives: Aylmerton, Norfolk, England

William ABBS of this parish, single man & Martha CHAPMAN of this parish, single woman married by banns and with consent of parents Nov 21, 1816. William signed. Martha X. Wit: Thomas ABBS, Sarah COOPER.

Parish Register 1816 Aylmerton, Norfolk, England (LDS)

1851 Census of Canada. Ontario. York 42. East Gwillimbury 406. P. 79 & 80. LAC mf C-11761.

Abbs, William Sen 59 England Ch England W

Abbs, Martha (3)5 England E P Methodist (name crossed out on census form)

Abbs, William 35 England E P Methodist

Abbs, James 28 England E P Methodist

Abbs, Catharine 17 Canada E P Methodist

Martha Abbs on p. 80 of census died of dropsey age 65. William widowed. The death must have occurred shortly

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

after the census enumerator had been to see them.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. *County Marriage Registers, 1858-June 1869*. MS 248_18. Haldimand Co. Register 131. P. 267/8. William and Eliza July 19, 1860. Marriage Ceremony conducted by Rev. Thomas Hanna, Wesleyan Methodist, Holland Landing Circuit, North York. Witnessed by James Abbs and Peter Mills both of Queensville

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. *County Marriage Registers, 1858-June 1869*. MS 248_18. FHL microfilm 1030055-1030068. Jane Nov. 30, 1863.

1861 Census of Canada. Ontario. York. East Gwillimbury. P. 28. LAC mf C-1087.

Abbs, William 65 England C M Mason

Abbs, Elizabeth 56 Ireland C M

1871 Census of Canada. Ontario. York North 43. 01 East Gwillimbury e. P. 48 & 49. LAC mf C-9965.

Milne, Peter 58 ON E Meth Farmer

Milne, Martha 45 ON E Meth

Milne, Catherine 22 ON E Meth

Milne, Frances 19 ON E Meth

Milne, Susannah 16 ON E Meth

Milne, James M 14 ON E Meth

Milne, John A 12 ON E Meth

Milne, Martha 9 ON E Meth

Milne, Alexandria 7 ON E Meth

Abbs, William 74 Eng E Meth Mason wd

cvanderplas@deeprootstalltrees.com

East Anglian Ancestors. <http://www.eastanglianancestors.co.uk/fam4842.html>

Contact Details: Jacqui Beard, Cheltenham 2012. Email: jacqui@beard333.fslife.co.uk

William married **Martha Chapman** [32274] [MRIN: 12654] on Nov 21, 1816 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Thomas Abbs** [32284] was born on Jul 2, 1817 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England, was christened on Jul 6, 1817 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England, and died in 1881, aged 64.
- 25 ii. **Mary Ann Abbs** [27]
- iii. **Martha Anne Abbs** [32359] was born on Nov 3, 1821 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England, was christened on Nov 11, 1821 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England, and died in 1822, aged 1.
- iv. **Rev George Abbs** [32285] was born on Dec 5, 1822 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England, was christened on Dec 8, 1822 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England, died on Nov 23, 1904 in Trenton, Hastings Co., ON, CAN, aged 81, and was buried in Palermo Cem., Palermo, Halton Regional Municipality, ON, CAN.
- v. **James Abbs** [32286] was born on Jan 17, 1825 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England, was christened on Jan 23, 1825 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England, and died in 1898, aged 73.
- vi. **Martha Anne Abbs** [32358] was born on Apr 9, 1827 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England and was christened on Apr 15, 1827 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England.
- vii. **Robert Abbs** [32360] was born on Mar 11, 1831 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England and was christened on Apr 3, 1831 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England.
- viii. **Charles Henry Abbs** [32288] was born in 1833.
- ix. **Catharine Abbs** [32287] was born in 1835 and died in 1851, aged 16.

William next married **Elizabeth Wilkinson** [32275] [MRIN: 12655], daughter of **Thomas Wilkinson** [32279] and **Mary** [Wilkinson] [32280], on Jul 19, 1860 in Queensville, York Co., ON, CAN.

William next married **Jane Armstrong** [32281] [MRIN: 12659] on Nov 30, 1863 in Queensville, York Co., ON, CAN.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

51. Martha Chapman [32274], daughter of **John Chapman** [53746] and **Ellen (Helen) Eggleton** [53747], was born in 1797 in Wood Dalling, Norfolk, England, was christened on May 28, 1797 in Wood Dalling, Norfolk, England, and died on Jan 11, 1852 in East Gwillimbury, York Co., Canada West, aged 55.

General Notes: Sources:

Selby Burying Ground, East Gwillimbury, Ontario. GPS N 44.11320 W-79.44444.

England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975, index, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/JM5S-7L8> : accessed 15 February 2015), John Chapman in entry for Martha Chapman, 28 May 1797; citing WOOD DALLING,NORFOLK,ENGLAND, reference ; FHL microfilm 894,725.

England, Norfolk Archdeacon's Transcripts, 1600-1812, images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.3.1/TH-1-12987-32993-55?cc=1824688&wc=M62Y-7WT:160239801,161112601,160281502,160239804> : accessed 16 February 2015), Norfolk > Wood-Dalling > 1601-1812 > Baptisms, Marriages, Burials > image 94 of 121; Record Office, Central Library, Norwich.

Martha married **William Abbs** [32273] [MRIN: 12654] on Nov 21, 1816 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England.

52. Nelson Niles Rathbun [898], son of **William Rathbun** [1176] and **Irene Niles** [1177], was born on Jun 19, 1805 in Tioga Co., PA, USA, died on Jul 7, 1880 in Harley, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 75, and was buried in Harley Cemetery, Brant Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: In 1814 he moved to Ontario with his parents. In 1831 they moved to Burford Twp. Upper Canada and bought 100A of lot 11 concession 7 near Harley, Ontario. On the 1871 Census of Burford Twp. he is listed as Independent Methodist Episcopal. He was a farmer buying a farm from the Canadian government in 1831.

Sources:

Biography # 1: October 1988, The Rathbun-Rathbone-Rathburn Family Historian
Vol. 8 # 4 Page 60

1851 Canadian Census; Canada West. Brant County. Burford Twp. Dist. No. 2, Sub-dist. 7, p. 89. C-11713.

Nelson Rathburn	47	US	E.M	Farmer
Mercy	45	US		
Horace	18	CW		Laborer
Miles	13	CW		
Emily	20	CW		
Sarah J	16	CW		

1861 Canadian Census; Canada West. Brant County. Burford Twp. Dist. 3. p. 85. C-1009.

Nelson Rathbone	55	US	EM	Farmer
Mercy	53	US		
Emily	29	Can		
Sarah Jane	23	Can		
Niles	22	Can		Laborer

House frame 1s

C-1009 1861 Agricultural Census con 7 lot 11

1871 Canadian Census; Ontario, Brant Co. (South), Burford Twp., Div. No. 2, p. 18, LAC mf C-9914.

Nelson Rathburn	65	US	I. Meth.	E. English	Farmer
Mary	63	US			

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1938. MS935. Reel_23. Brant Co. July 7, 1880, Reg. # 001308. Dropsey.

Probate: 1881, Ontario Surrogate Court, Ontario Probate in Brant County # 1390.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Surrogate Court Index of Ontario, Canada 1859-1900. Vol. 20. Brant County. Compiled by June Gibson. Indexed by Elizabeth Hancocks & Shannon Hancocks. 1990. Nelson Niles Rathbun, Burford, #719, 1880.

Buried: Harley Cemetery, Harley, Ontario. Tombstone N 43.06899 W-80.47526

Nelson married **Mercy Ryder** [899] [MRIN: 419] on Nov 14, 1831 in Burford, Brant Co., Upper Canada.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Emily Rathbun** [900] was born on Jun 6, 1832, died on Apr 18, 1869 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 36, and was buried in Harley Cemetery, Brant Co., ON, CAN.
- 26 ii. **Horace Rathbun** [901]
- iii. **Sarah Jane Rathbun** [902] was born on Sep 8, 1836 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Jul 31, 1870 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 33, and was buried in Harley Cemetery, Brant Co., ON, CAN.
- iv. **Niles Nelson Rathbun** [903] was born on Feb 18, 1839 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Jun 11, 1911 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 72, and was buried in Harley Cemetery, Brant Co., ON, CAN.
- v. **Elijah Rathbun** [904] was born on Apr 13, 1840 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Oct 8, 1842 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 2, and was buried in Harley Cemetery, Brant Co., ON, CAN.

53. Mercy Ryder [899], daughter of **Gideon Ryder** [1686] and **Ruth Conger** [1687], was born on Mar 15, 1807 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 10, 1898 in Harley, Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 90, and was buried in Harley Cemetery, Brant Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Marcy. Lot 11 con. 7. Methodist.

Sources:

Marriage: November 14, 1831, Burford, Oxford, Ontario, Canada

Obit: January 13, 1898, Brantford Weekly Expositor Page 4 Col. 6

Probate: February 1898, Ontario Surrogate Court, Brantford, Ontario

1881 Canadian Census; Ontario, Brant Co., (South), Burford Twp., Dist. 159, Div. No. 4, p. 25/6, LAC mf C-13,263.

Rathbun, Niles 42 ON E. Meth. English Farmer

Rathbun, Maria 32 ON

Rathbun, Mery 13 ON

Rathbun, Charles 10 ON

Rathbun, Haris 7 ON

Rathbun, Mercy 74 US

1891 Census of Canada. Ontario. Oxford South 105. Burford. p. 13/14 . LAC / T-6361.

Rathbun, Niles 52 ON Methodist Farmer

Rathbun, Maria 42 ON

Rathbun, Mercy J 22 ON

Rathbun, Charles H 20 ON Farmer

Rathbun, Horace A 16 ON

Rathbun, Mercy 84 US Mother Widow

Surrogate Court Index of Ontario, Canada 1859-1900. Vol. 20. Brant County. Compiled by June Gibson. Indexed by Elizabeth Hancocks & Shannon Hancocks. 1990. Mercy Rathbun, Burford, #2105, 1898.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1938. MS935. Reel_86. Burford. Brant Co. Jan. 10, 1898. Reg. # 001540. General decline.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Harley Cemetery, Burford Twp., Brant Co., Ontario. Memorial # 49975747. GPS N 43.06950 W -80.47502.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Buried: Harley Cemetery, Harley, Ontario. Tombstone N 43.06901 W-80.47526.

Mercy married **Nelson Niles Rathbun** [898] [MRIN: 419] on Nov 14, 1831 in Burford, Brant Co., Upper Canada.

54. David Hotrum [17740], son of **Conrad Hotrum/Hotterham** [25123] and **Catherine Jones** [25124], was born circa 1789 in Morris Co., NJ, USA and died after Jun 1875 in Ontario, CAN.

General Notes: Hautram.

Sources:

Rootsweb WorldConnect: Craig Rice craig.rice@comcast.net

Rootsweb WorldConnect: Ron Cox roncox@videotron.ca

Barton Township, Ontario, former name for a portion of Hamilton, Ontario.

Arrived in Upper Canada with his father in 1793.

Received land Dec. 7, 1811, Lot 18 Con. 8, Barton Twp., Upper Canada

Upper Canada Land Petitions, Library and Archives Canada, C-2047, RG 1, L 3, Vol. 227. Petitions H. Bundle 11. Starts p. 245. No. 13. P. 325-28. David Hotrum, Twp. of Barton, District of Niagara, born Morris County, New Jersey, age 22 and has resided in the Province 16 years. Dated York March 18, 1812.

Received land June 23, 1814, Lot 19, Con. 8, Barton Twp., Upper Canada

Upper Canada: War of 1812 Losses Claims. RG 19 E 5 (a) Vol 3746 File 1. LAC mf T-1129. P. 1404-1408. David Hotrum. Claim #425. Dated September 12, 1815.

Glanford Twp. Assessment 1818

Received land Nov. 12, 1822, NE half of Lot 14, Con. 5, Caledon Twp., York Co., Home District, Upper Canada

LAC mf # MS-700 Reel 1. Dist. 10. Glanford Twp. Census 1825 (Hobrun?) Hotrum David: M 0-16 1; M16+ 1; F 0-16 5; F 16+ 0 ?

<http://ontariocensus.rootsweb.ancestry.com/transcripts/pre1851/4788-1.html>

Joined church April 8, 1832, Old Barton, Mohawk St. W., Hamilton, Upper Canada

1842 Census. Canada West. Glanford Twp.

1851 Census of Canada. Canada West, Wentworth 41. Barton. Sub-dist. 391. P. 43, LAC mf C-11758.

Hotrum, David 62 US A Presbyterian Laborer

Hotrum, Mary 63 US

Hotrum, David 25 CW Laborer

DHuff2222. Petrolia, Ontario. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.0 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

David married **Mary Baker Smith** [20334] [MRIN: 6468] on Mar 18, 1812 in Upper Canada.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Margaret Hotrum** [61500] was born in 1812.
- ii. **Christina Hotrum** [63100] was born circa 1812 in Wentworth Co., Upper Canada and died on Oct 9, 1896 in Windham Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, CAN, aged about 84.
- iii. **Elizabeth Hotrum** [25128] was born on Oct 4, 1814 and died on Jul 10, 1857 in Winona, Saltfleet Twp., Wentworth Co., Canada West, aged 42.
- iv. **Ann Hotrum** [25129] was born on Apr 22, 1818 in Wentworth Co., Upper Canada, died on Jun 5, 1888, aged 70, and was buried in St. George's Cem., Hannon, Barton Twp., Wentworth Co., ON, CAN.
- v. **Frederick Hotrum** [17741] was born in 1819 in Barton, Upper Canada, died on Jul 18, 1895 in East

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- Zorra Twp, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 76, and was buried in Burford Congregational Cem., Burford Twp, Brant Co., ON, CAN.
- vi. **Mary Hotrum** [25127] was born about 1824 and died in 1873, aged about 49.
 - vii. **David Hotrum** [25130] was born on Sep 9, 1828 in Barton Twp., Wnetworth Co., Upper Canada and died on Nov 6, 1901 in Newberg Twp., Cass Co., MI, USA, aged 73.
 - 27 viii. **Eliza Jane Hotrum** [605]
 - ix. **Hannah Hotrum** [25131] was born on Oct 18, 1833 and died on Apr 23, 1842 in Glanford Twp., Canada West, aged 8.

55. Mary Baker Smith [20334], daughter of **Henry Barnabus Smith** [25135] and **Elizabeth Baker** [25136], was born circa 1789 in USA and died after Apr 1871 in Ontario, CAN.

General Notes: Sources:

1871 Census of Canada. Ontario. Brant South 15. Burford 2. P. 17. LCA mf C-9914.

Hotrum, Frederick	52	ON	I Meth E	Farmer
Hotrum, David	19	ON	I Meth E	Farmer
Hotrum, James	17	ON	I Meth E	Farmer
Hotrum, Mary	15	ON	I Meth E	
Hotrum, Cyrus	13	ON	I Meth E	
Hotrum, Louiza	11	ON	I Meth E	
Hotrum, George	7	ON	I Meth E	
Hotrum, Mary	81	US		

Mary married **David Hotrum** [17740] [MRIN: 6468] on Mar 18, 1812 in Upper Canada.

56. Peter Allen [13009], son of **John (Jan) Allen UE** [20834] and **Rachel Van Buskirk** [20835], was born in 1761 in New York and died in 1841 in York Co., NB, CAN, aged 80.

General Notes: **Loyalist**

New Brunswick Petition:

To the Honorable the Speaker and to the Honorable the Members of the House of Assembly

The Petition of Peter Allen of the Parish of Douglas in the County of York.

Humbly Sheweth

That he was a Private Soldier in the 4th Battn of the New Jersey Volunteers Commanded by Lieutenant Colonel Buskirk, that he served in the said Regt seven years, was wounded in an engagement at a place called "Burnt Meadows" on Staten Island.

That he came to the Province of New Brunswick in 1783, lost his discharge in a house that was consumed by fire, that he never received any land from the Crown, he is now in the Seventy-sixth year of his age, in very indigent circumstances, and unable to labour as he was want to do.

That he humbly prays your Honorable House to take his case into consideration and after your accustomed liberality allow him such relief in the province as your Honoarable House may deem much.

And as in duty bound will pray.

Douglas 5th Janry 1838 Peter Allen (his mark)

His petition was accepted.

He and his wife appear on several relief lists:

Peter Allen June 1839 aged 79

Dorcas Allen June 1842 aged 69

Peter Allen Jan 1840 recd 10 pounds

Peter Allen Jan 1841 recd 10 pounds

Dorcas Allen Jan 1844 recd 10 pounds

Settled at Burton, New Brunswick, Canada.

Sources:

Van Buskirk. A Legacy from New Amsterdam, by Irene English Shoemaker. A Genealogy of the Descendants of

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Lauren Andriessen and Jannetje Jans married; New Amsterdam 12 December 1658 in Two Volumes. Argentine, 1990.

Ancestry.com web site of Albert Nye: albert01@rogers.com.

New Brunswick Provincial Archives: Records of Old Revolutionary Soldiers and their Widows.
Available as digital images on their web site: <http://archives.gnb.ca>
Search under Peter and Dorcas Allen.

RS686 : Index to New Brunswick Land Grants, 1784 - 1997

Name ALLEN, Peter

Volume B

Page 249

Grant number 135

Place Burton Parish

County Sunbury

Date 21/01/1788

Accompanying plan No

Acres 270

Microfilm F16302

Comments --

Other names on this grant: (7)

ALLEN, John 368 acres

ALLEN, Lawrence 216 acres

ALLEN, Thomas 216 acres

BREWER, Agnes (widow) 234 acres

BREWER, Ralph 368 acres

DAY, Peter 0 acres

FRIE, William * 165 acres

Is this our Peter Allen ?

Ancestry.com. US National Archives and Records Administration. War of 1812 Papers, 1789-1815. US Marshalls Returns of Enemy Aliens and Prisoners of War, 1812-1815.

Records for Peter Allen

Peter Allen, age 53, 28 years in the US, Families 10 in number, Place of Residence Penobscot, Occupation weaver.

missdeb1952. Ancestry.com DNA match. 14.9 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Noted events in his life were:

- Loyalist: Loyalist.

Peter married **Dorcas Gallup** [13010] [MRIN: 4210] circa 1792 in probably New Brunswick.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Hannah Allen** [20816] was born in 1792 and died after 1861.
- 28 ii. **Isaac Allen** [689]
- iii. **Rachel Allen** [20817] was born in 1797.
- iv. **Thomas Allen** [20818] was born on Oct 2, 1798 in York Co., NB, CAN.
- v. **Samuel Allen** [20820] was born in 1801 in New Brunswick and died in 1856, aged 55.
- vi. **Peter Allen** [20819] was born circa 1801 in New Brunswick, CAN and died in 1859 in New Brunswick, CAN, aged about 58.
- vii. **Amey Anna Allen** [20821] was born in 1802.
- viii. **Sarah Allen** [20822] was born in 1807 and died on Dec 24, 1893 in Fredericton, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 86.
- ix. **John Allen** [20823] was born circa 1810 in Douglas, York Co., NB, CAN and died on Jul 18, 1898 in

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Clarendon, Carleton Co., NB, CAN, aged about 88.

x. **Nathaniel Allen** [20824] was born in 1816 in New Brunswick.

57. Dorcas Gallup [13010], daughter of **Nathaniel Gallup** [32382] and **Hannah Savel** [32383], was born on Feb 28, 1774 in Onslow, Colchester, Nova Scotia and died before 1851 in New Brunswick.

General Notes: Gotcher family tree on Ancestry.com says: Died after June 1842 Lower Knoxford, Wicklow Parish, Carleton County, New Brunswick.

Sources:

Van Buskirk. A Legacy from New Amsterdam, by Irene English Shoemaker. A Genealogy of the Descendants of Lauren Andriessen and Jannetje Jans married; New Amsterdam 12 December 1658 in Two Volumes. Argentine, 1990.

New Brunswick Provincial Archives: Records of Old Revolutionary Soldiers and their Widows. Available as digital images on their web site: <http://www.gnb.ca/Archives/>
Search under Peter and Dorcas Allen.

Gallup Genealogy: Gallop, Galloup, Galloupe, Gallupe, Gollop. Second edition, Revised and Expanded. By The Gallup Family Association, Inc. Brigham Young University, Family History and Genealogy Research Services, Provo, Utah. 1987.

"Nova Scotia Births and Baptisms, 1702-1896," database, *FamilySearch* (<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:XL5Y-M8Y> : 5 December 2014), Hannah in entry for Dorcas Gallop, 28 Feb 1774; citing , ONSLOW, COLCHESTER, NOVA SCOTIA; FHL mf C58421-1 (1761-1875) Onslow, Colchester, Nova Scotia. FHL # 928,972.

Ancestry.com web site of Albert Nye: albert01@rogers.com.

David Hall Ancestry.com DNA match. 62 centimorgans shared across 5 DNA segments.

Jason Tourout Ancestry.com DNA match. 160 centimorgans shared across 5 DNA segments.

Note that this marriage needs paper trail confirmation. However, DNA matches confirm a connection to the Gallup family.

Dorcas married **Peter Allen** [13009] [MRIN: 4210] circa 1792 in probably New Brunswick.

58. Philip Crouse [12357] was born in 1760 in Zeeland, The Netherlands, died on Feb 21, 1857 in Stone Ridge, Keswick, York Co., NB, Can, aged 97, and was buried in Stone Ridge, Keswick, York Co., NB, Can.

General Notes: **Loyalist**

Philip was born, about 1760, in the Province of Zeeland in what is now known as the Netherlands. Zeeland is a coastal province which can be found on modern maps nestled in the southwest corner of the country, sharing its southern border with Belgium. When Philip was young, presumably with his parents, he emigrated from Rotterdam to Philadelphia around 1763 to 1768.

The northern colonies were becoming increasingly overcrowded and much of the better land had been settled. To the south was a milder climate and cheaper land, especially inland areas. There were only two ways to travel to the southern colonies in those days, either sailing by ship or by traveling overland on the Great Wagon Road from Philadelphia, through the Shenandoah Valley, over the Blue Ridge and into North Carolina. Philip traveled over this land route, which was more like what we today would call a trail than a road. Philip ended up in Salisbury, North Carolina, as a young teenager. One of the many Great Wagon Road branch trails, once used by buffalo and Indians exclusively, directly passed by the area that is now Gaston County, North Carolina. In Philip's day it was Tryon County in the British Colony of North Carolina. Philip found himself living here on a family farm on Beaverdam Creek just a few miles from present-day Crouse, North Carolina.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Philip as a teenager lived on this farm, probably with his parents. The farm consisted of a house with several farm buildings. Family members were provided their final resting place in the nearby cemetery.

The settlement of Crouse, North Carolina, was established later around 1840, and was named after Dr. William L. Crouse, a physician. Dr. Crouse is not a direct descendant of Philip. It is generally believed that Philip had at least two brothers, John and Peter. John Crouse, the direct ancestor of Dr. William L. Crouse, was a farmer in the Beaverdam Creek and Indian Creek area. He married Sarah Mauney (pronounced moon-knee) and their descendants for successive generations thrived in the Gaston-Lincoln County area. The other brother, Peter Crouse, also lived in the same area and married Anna Carpenter. Some evidence points to his occupation as being a gunsmith. By this time Philip was firmly established as a British subject and he had a second language English, after Dutch, of course.

In the 1770's this area of North Carolina was populated with people who had basically three political views. There were Loyalists, also known as Tories, interested in maintaining British citizenship. There were Revolutionaries, also known as Whigs, interested in forming an independent relationship with Britain, possibly as a loose confederation of colonies. The third political view was held by a large neutral group that really wanted nothing more than to be left alone. They were much more interested in establishing homesteads and raising families than the politics of a revolutionary war. Careful checking of public records of the period show many pioneers' sympathies shifted back and forth between Tory and Whig allegiance as new situations confronted them. Often families were split with brother and brother, or father and son, on opposite political sides. Apparently, this is the case with Philip and his family, or maybe to be more fair, Philip was the politically active one, while the others in the family were more neutral.

When the first shots were fired at Lexington and Concord, it was not at all certain the Revolution would be a success, in fact, far from it. Many Colonists eventually chose sides for varied reasons. Some, like coastal merchants, had valuable economic ties to Britain to protect. Others wanted to stay out of trouble and picked whichever side was perceived to be winning or more popular in the particular area they lived. Many prominent Colonists originally didn't want to be separate from Britain and wished to be treated the same as British citizens living in the British Isles. They actually protested to be treated more like British citizens. Some visionaries saw the advantages of independence from Britain, especially when the Crown established policies that slipped into disrespect and disregard for the Colonists' well-being.

Philip chose to be politically active as a British Loyalist. What motivated our young teenage Philip to be a Loyalist could have been a number of things. Being devout Lutheran, his word was his bond. If at any time he took an oath of loyalty to the British Crown, as often was required, it would be no small event to break his word. Something certainly not to be taken lightly. There was another interesting influence that swept into the life of young and restless Philip: the tireless Loyalist promoters Major Nicholas Welch and Philip's neighbor Colonel John Moore.

BATTLE OF RAMSOUR'S MILL

John Moore had joined the British army and was made lieutenant-colonel of Hamilton's North Carolina Loyalist Regiment. He took an active part in arousing and increasing the Loyalist element in Lincoln County (Lincoln County was formed when Tryon County was split in 1779). Moses Moore, John's father, made his home on Indian Creek, very near where Philip lived. On June 10, 1780, Colonel Moore called a meeting of the Loyalists at his father's residence, where about 40 men gathered. Subsequent to this meeting, he directed those in attendance to meet on June 13th at Derick Ramsour's Mill (located about eight miles from his father's farm in what is now Lincolnton, North Carolina) and to make ready for anticipated Revolutionary confrontations. Emotions, whipped up, ran high in the people of the local area where many had long been loyal to King George. By the time June 13th rolled around over 200 Loyalist men had appeared at Ramsour's Mill, where they commenced grinding grain in anticipation of joining forces with the British in South Carolina. On June 14th they were joined by many more men and by June 19th the number of Loyalists had grown to approximately 1,200. Philip Crouse was, without much doubt, among them.

More than 300 of these 1,200 men did not have weapons. They encamped on a hillside ridge about three hundred yards east of Ramsour's Mill. The ridge had a gentle slope and was open, except for a few trees, for two hundred yards. At the base of the hill, to the south and east, was a glade, the side of which was covered by bushes.

The Revolutionary forces amounted to only about 400 men and were commanded by Colonel Francis Locke. On June 19th, they gathered twelve miles from the Loyalist stronghold. They calculated their best chance of success,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

considering their lesser numbers, was to mount a surprise attack before their own forces could be detected. So, it was decided they would march all night and surprise the Loyalists at sunrise. It was determined that a surprise attack, in a situation where the Loyalists would be unaware of the Revolutionaries' inferior numbers, should be sufficient to rout them. With about 100 men under Colonel Locke mounted, it was agreed that this force would open the attack. The foot soldiers would follow. Late that evening they marched for Ramsour's Mill.

About a mile from the mill Colonel Locke was met by Adam Reep and his small company of about 20 men. Reep was a noted Revolutionary, although his neighbors were generally loyal to King George. He gave Colonel Locke full account of the Loyalist position. Armed with this knowledge and his men spoiling for a fight, the stage for battle was set as dawn broke on Tuesday, June 20, 1780.

The first contact between forces occurred when the Revolutionary Cavalry came upon and surprised a Loyalist picket placed six hundred yards in an advanced position. The picket fired and retreated to the main camp as the battle escalated. A dense fog covered the area as the Revolutionary horsemen came in from the east. They rode up within 30 steps and opened fire, throwing the Loyalists into confusion. Those Loyalists without weapons retreated to the rear and out of the battle scene. The remaining Loyalists, gripping their senses and seeing only about 100 of the enemy attacking, quickly regrouped and rallied, raining such hot fire that the Revolutionary horsemen retreated back through their infantry. Some of the Revolutionary infantry also retreated and never returned to the battle. The remaining Revolutionary infantry advanced, firing their muskets, then stepping back a few steps to reload. As they prepared for their next round of fire, others stepped forward and spent their ammunition.

The six hundred yard charge toward the hilltop entrenched Loyalists had greatly disorganized the Revolutionary line. Seeing an opening for victory and anxious to take advantage of the Revolutionary forces' disarray, the Loyalist infantry poured down from the hilltop. The Revolutionary forces quickly filled their own gaps, spontaneously reorganized, and the fighting remained fierce for about an hour. The fire was so deadly the Loyalists gradually retreated back to the hilltop, and a little beyond, in an attempt to protect themselves from the onslaught. From the advantage of the elevated position the Loyalists were able to rain bullets on the pursuing Revolutionaries driving them nearly back to the glade, and then once again the Loyalists advanced partway down the hill.

Shielded by a fence the Revolutionaries were able to commence a galling fire on the right flank of the Loyalists, again forcing a retreat back up the hill and then further along the ridge toward the summit to their former position. But now a part of the summit was occupied by the Revolutionaries, and in two instances hand-to-hand battle ensued. Neither side had bayonets, so they struck each other with the butts of their guns. Men often recognized individuals they knew in the opposite camp and, as they battled even instigated heated banter, at times.

There were no uniforms on either side of the conflict, so to tell friend from foe the Loyalists wore green pine twigs in their hats. The Revolutionaries didn't make the most intelligent choice for their identification. They wore a white piece of paper or cloth in their hats so many of their dead were found shot in the head, as the white badge of allegiance provided an excellent long-range bull's-eye target. In some cases, when things looked particularly dicey a combatant cagily took his identification from his hat and slipped away undetected.

The Revolutionaries had the benefit of preplanning their attack and so when the Loyalists were once again exposed on the hillside, they took advantage of their preparedness. Their plan, as executed, was to simultaneously flank the left and right of the Loyalists. With vicious fire from the flanks and pressed from the front, the Loyalist resolve broke and they fled down the backside of the hill toward the mill pond. Many were picked off as they scattered. Preparing for another attack the Revolutionaries, now gathered on the hilltop, could only muster a meager 110 men for further battle - but they were not needed. Unaware of the Revolutionaries' inferior strength and, effective command from Colonel Moore not forthcoming, the Loyalists dispersed.

Seventy or more from both sides died in battle, their bodies strewn over the hill. Of the seventy, about forty were Revolutionaries. Around one hundred of the men on each side were wounded, some of whom later died.

Colonel Moore and about thirty men made their way to the headquarters of his commander Lord Cornwallis. Cornwallis was not impressed by Colonel Moore's actions. Moore was put under arrest and threatened with court-martial for his disobedience of orders leading up to the Battle of Ramsour's Mill. He was finally released.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

RESETTLEMENT IN THE BRITISH COLONY OF NEW BRUNSWICK

By 1782 the area of North Carolina which Philip called home was controlled by the Revolutionaries. He openly opposed the rebels that promoted the independence of the American Colonies from Britain, and was recognized as a Loyalist sympathizer. Philip and many others were asked to leave North Carolina because of their views. It is important to remember that Loyalists at this time were in political disfavor, but generally they were not bad people, in fact, far from it. Loyalist families played a large part in the early building of a strong foundation for the United States. The only real difference they had was an alternate vision of the future. When they left they took with them desperately needed skills and strong backs. In this aspect they were greatly missed.

Philip saved his money and in 1789 traveled downriver to Charleston, South Carolina, where he booked passage on a ship, and headed for British controlled Saint John, New Brunswick. Undoubtedly, he stopped in New York City before sailing to Saint John in the Bay of Fundy.

Upon arrival he immediately traveled up the St. John River looking for land that he could homestead, attracted by the possibility of obtaining a land grant from the British Crown. After stopping in Fredericton, the New Brunswick capital, he continued upriver on the St. John until he reached the Keswick River, where in early November 1789 he, along with Jacob Ham, Christian Knai, Jacob Knai, and Philip Henry, applied in a formal petition to the British Crown for approximately "200 acres each on unlocated lands on the Madam Keswick above the N.Y. Volunteers." They stated, "That from Loyalty to the best of Sovereigns and attachment to the British Constitution - They left their Native Country North Carolina to seek an asylum in this divining Province."

He had found his way to Keswick Valley, after only about a four week journey from his North Carolina home. The original 1789 Land Grant Petition by Philip and his four fellow North Carolinians was not approved. While Jacob Ham, Christian Knai and Philip Henry, three of the other grant co-applicants, moved on, Philip remained at the site of the original petition, going about the hard work of clearing the land, building a cabin, and establishing a farm. The fourth grant co-applicant, Jacob Knai, acquired a small lot near present-day Burtt's Corner, New Brunswick, but by April 1826 he had sold his lot to William Boone and had moved on as well.

Philip met Sarah Burt, the fourth child of a Connecticut Loyalist family, and they married in 1791. Their first child was born in 1792, while their eighteenth and last child was born in 1817, a span of 25 years. All but two children lived to adulthood. All their children were born on the original farmstead on the Keswick River, below Stone Ridge.

Philip brought to New Brunswick an old Dutch Bible. Many of his grandchildren remembered him reading to them from his Bible. The names and birth dates of sixteen of Philip's eighteen children were written in it.

Philip continued to develop his farmstead, and with the help of his children, planted crops to feed the livestock and for family use. They had cows, horses, sheep, hogs and chickens. Salmon was fished from the Keswick River and cooked fresh or dried. Wild game was hunted, as well.

On the 26 of June, 1811, it was finally official. It had been almost 22 years since Philip first applied for his original 200 acre Crown Land Grant and now legal title to his expanded 400 - acre homestead was finally granted to him by the British Government. He had proven he was a deserving Loyalist, who had homesteaded and improved the property. As with many British Crown Land Grants, the homesteaders had to settle and improve the property before legal title was conveyed by the Crown.

Sadly, in 1832 Philip's wife Sarah died after a short illness. She was laid to rest in the family cemetery next to the farmhouse, on the bank of the Keswick River. Here she rested next to her two children who predeceased her, Polly and Jonas.

Eventually, Philip would marry again, to a woman named Mary, likely a widow herself. Philip and Mary did not have children together.

In 1831 Philip and Sarah's son, Gould, purchased 200 acres of the original British Crown Land Grant from Philip. Philip was about 70 years old at the time. Sometime around 1840 Gould named the community that had grown up around Philip's land grant, New Zealand, in honor of his father's birth place in the Netherlands.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

When Philip passed away at the home of his son Benjamin at the venerable age of 96 years old, his obituary read, "He had 18 children, by his wife, and lived to see 196 of his grand children, and 118 of his great grand children. He was much esteemed by all who knew him." Philip was buried alongside his wife Sarah in the Crouse family cemetery

He settled near Keswick Stream, Parish of Douglas, York County, New Brunswick.

Sources:

Crouse Family History. The Descendants of Philip and Sarah Crouse. 2nd ed., by Roguer Crouse. 2000 and 2007.

New Brunswick Courier, March 21, 1857. Saint John, Saint John.

d. Stone Ridge, Keswick (York Co.) 21st ult., Phillip Crouse age 96. He had 15 children by his wife and lived to see 196 grandchildren, 118 great-grandchildren.

The Fredericton Sentinel: "At Stone Ridge, Keswick, on the 21st ult., Mr. Philip Crouse, aged 96 years. He had 18 children, by his wife, and lived to see 196 of his grand children, and 118 of his great grand children. He was much esteemed by all who knew him."

1851 Canadian Census: New Brunswick, York Co., Douglas Parish, p. 21. LAC mf C-1717.

Crouse, Benjamin	33	New Brunswick	Farmer
Crouse, Ann	30	New Brunswick	
Crouse, Huldah	4	New Brunswick	
Crouse, Philip	90	New Brunswick	Father (Infirm)
Crouse, Mary	60	New Brunswick	

Noted events in his life were:

- Loyalist: Loyalist.

Philip married **Sarah Burt** [12358] [MRIN: 3967] on Apr 8, 1791 in Queensbury, NB, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Sarah Crouse** [12361] was born on May 30, 1792 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died on Mar 3, 1876 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 83, and was buried in New Zealand, York Co., NB, Can.
- 29 ii. **Rebecca Crouse** [1669]
- iii. **John Crouse** [20781] was born on Jan 5, 1795 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN and died between Apr 1871 and May 1881 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN.
- iv. **Darius Crouse** [20783] was born on Apr 26, 1796 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died on Sep 3, 1880 in St. Mary's Ferry, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 84, and was buried in Burtt's Corner, York Co., NB, CAN.
- v. **Philip Crouse Jr.** [20782] was born on Oct 7, 1797 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN and died in 1892 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 95.
- vi. **Elizabeth Crouse** [23188] was born on Oct 21, 1798 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died on Aug 16, 1882 in Burtt's Corner, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 83, and was buried in Burtt's Corner, York Co., NB, CAN.
- vii. **Peter Crouse** [23189] was born on Feb 2, 1800 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN and died about 1836, aged about 36.
- viii. **Huldah Crouse** [23190] was born on Jul 15, 1801 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died in Aug 1847 in New Zealand, York Co., NB, Can, aged 46, and was buried in St. Paul's Anglican Cem., Zealand Station, York Co., NB, Can.
- ix. **Gould Crouse** [23191] was born on Dec 2, 1802 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died on Dec 16, 1894 in East Washburn, Aroostook Co., ME, USA, aged 92, and was buried in East Washburn, Aroostook Co., ME, USA.
- x. **Thomas Crouse** [23196] was born on Mar 27, 1804 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died on Dec 28, 1879 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 75, and was buried in St. Paul's Anglican Cem., Zealand Station, York Co., NB, Can.
- xi. **Anna Amy Crouse** [20784] was born on Oct 2, 1805 in Douglas Parish, York Co., NB, Can, died on Nov 26, 1905 in Burtt's Corner, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 100, and was buried in Burtt's Corner, York

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- Co., NB, CAN.
- xii. **Mary (Polly) Crouse** [23198] was born about 1807 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died before Jun 11, 1813 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, and was buried in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN.
 - xiii. **Urial Crouse** [23199] was born on Dec 12, 1808 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died on Mar 17, 1904 in Centreville, Carleton Co., NB, CAN, aged 95, and was buried in Charleston, Carleton Co., NB, Can.
 - xiv. **Jonas Crouse** [23200] was born about 1810 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died before Sep 23, 1823 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, and was buried in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN.
 - xv. **Richard Crouse** [23201] was born on Oct 5, 1811 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died in 1857-1861 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 46, and was buried in Burtt's Corner, York Co., NB, CAN.
 - xvi. **Mary Crouse** [23203] was born on Jun 11, 1813 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died on Jul 18, 1862 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 49, and was buried in New Zealand, York Co., NB, Can.
 - xvii. **James Jonas Crouse** [23204] was born on Sep 20, 1815 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, died on Aug 28, 1898 in Zealand Station, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 82, and was buried in Burtt's Corner, York Co., NB, CAN.
 - xviii. **Benjamin Crouse** [23205] was born on Aug 27, 1817 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN and died between 1890 and 1902 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN.

Philip next married **Mary** [Crouse] [27716] [MRIN: 10820] in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN.

59. Sarah Burt [12358], daughter of **Benjamin Burt** [12359] and **Rebecca (Gould) Follett** [12360], was born in Jan 1771 in Ridgefield, Fairfield, CT, died on Sep 23, 1832 in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 61, and was buried in Keswick, York Co., NB, CAN.

General Notes: Burt

Sources:

Crouse Family History. The Descendants of Philip and Sarah Crouse. 2nd ed., by Roguer Crouse. 2000 and 2007.

The New Brunswick Royal Gazette, Oct. 7, 1823. P. 2. Death notice.

Sarah married **Philip Crouse** [12357] [MRIN: 3967] on Apr 8, 1791 in Queensbury, NB, Can.

60. Isaac Parlee [698], son of **Peter Parlee Sr** [712], was born on May 28, 1762 in New Jersey, died on Nov 11, 1831 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 69, and was buried in Old Fenwick Cem., Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.

General Notes: He came from Bucks Co., Pennsylvania and settled on Long Reach of the Saint John River, Kings Co. Mary was born in Dublin, Ireland. They were married at Sussex Vale, Kings Co. by Rev. James Scovil, on July 5, 1789. By 1790 they lived in Kings Co., Studholm Parish, Millstream. In 1832 his will was intestate, with administration of such being granted to Mary on March 6, 1832. Buried in the Old Berwick Cemetery, Millstream, Studholme Parish, Kings County New Brunswick, according to Gone but not Forgotten.

Inscription reads:

In memory of Isaac Parlee died Nov 1 1831 in the 70th year of his age. Also his wife Mary died 7 Sept 1848 aged 77 years (note that the date of death is 1 on the tomb stone but 11 in the Kipp file)

Probate records

Millstream, Kings Co. Intestate. Administration granted 6 March 1832 to Mary Parlee and Samuel Sharp of Kings County. Inventory dated 26 December 1831, valued at 163 pounds by Robert McLeod and Robert Sharp.

The New Loyalist Index, by Paul J. Bunnell A.G., U.E. Heritage Books, Inc. 1989.

Loyalist Families, Cleadie B. Barnett & Elizabeth S. Sewell. Loyalist Bi-Centennial Project for Fredericton Branch of U.E.L. Assoc. of Canada. 1983.

Bible pages of Isaac Parlee and Mary Cacy. Darlene Sherrard, Tomstown, ON. Marriage by Rev. Jas. Scovil.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Old Fenwick Cemetery, Berwick, Kings County, New Brunswick, Canada. FAG

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Memorial # 129847436.

Isaac married **Mary Polly Cacy** [699] [MRIN: 267] on Jul 5, 1789 in Sussex Vale, Kings Co., NB, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elizabeth Parlee** [700] was born on May 11, 1790 in Sussex Vale, Kings Co., NB, Can and died on Apr 12, 1875 in Millstream, Kings Co., NB, aged 84.
- ii. **Sarah Parlee** [701] was born on Feb 14, 1792 in Sussex Vale, Kings Co., NB, Can and died on Jan 3, 1836 in Millstream, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 43.
- iii. **Mary Parlee** [702] was born on Feb 12, 1794 in Sussex Vale, Kings Co., NB, Can and died on May 2, 1861 in Sussex, Kings Co., NB, aged 67.
- iv. **Anna Barbara Parlee** [703] was born on Sep 24, 1795 in Sussex Vale, Kings Co., NB, Can and died on Mar 22, 1860 in Millstream, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 64.
- v. **Abigail Parlee** [2173] was born on Aug 17, 1797 in Head Of Millstream, Kings Co., NB, Can and died on Feb 3, 1866 in Millstream, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 68.
- vi. **Keziah Parlee** [705] was born on May 24, 1799 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can and died on May 10, 1864 in Wakefield, Carleton Co., NB, Can, aged 64.
- vii. **Peter Parlee** [706] was born on Jun 3, 1801 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can and died on Apr 28, 1850 in Norton, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 48.
- viii. **Lydia Parlee** [707] was born on Jul 1, 1803 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can, died on Oct 31, 1870 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 67, and was buried in Wesley United Cem, Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.
- ix. **Joanna Parlee** [708] was born on Aug 14, 1805 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can and died on Apr 26, 1855 in Studholm, Kings Co., NB, CAN, aged 49.
- x. **Rebecca Parlee** [709] was born on Mar 5, 1808 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can and died on Jun 18, 1887 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 79.
- xi. **Charlotte A Parlee** [710] was born on Dec 12, 1809 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can and died on Sep 7, 1860 in Studholm, Kings Co., NB, CAN, aged 50.
- xii. **Isaac Zachariah Parlee** [711] was born on Jul 14, 1812 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can, died on May 20, 1886 in Millstream, Kings Co., NB, aged 73, and was buried in Carsonville Cem., Carsonville, Kings Co., NB Can.
- 30 xiii. **John Casey Parlee** [693]

61. Mary Polly Cacy [699] was born on Oct 14, 1771 in Dublin, Ireland, died on Sep 7, 1848 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 76, and was buried in Old Fenwick Cem., Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.

General Notes: Cacy. Mary was apparently an orphan brought up in the home of George Leonard. Later in life she was welcomed into homes as a midwife or wherever there was illness.

Sources:

Dictionary of Canadian Biography. George Leonard 1742-1826. No mention of Mary, but he was of some importance in Massachusetts and New Brunswick.

Daniel F. Johnson, New Brunswick Newspaper Vital Statistics, Provincial Archives of New Brunswick, Volume 12, Number 658, September 30, 1848, Saint John, Newspaper: New Brunswick Courier - Death of Mary Parlee: "d. Studholm (Kings Co.) Mary PARLEE widow of Isaac PARLEE, age 77. mother of 13 children, 105 grandchildren, 29 great grand children."

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Old Fenwick Cemetery, Berwick, Kings County, New Brunswick, Canada. FAG Memorial # 129847437.

Folkins Family Newsletter, V.4, No. 24, June 2017.

Mary married **Isaac Parlee** [698] [MRIN: 267] on Jul 5, 1789 in Sussex Vale, Kings Co., NB, Can.

62. Joseph Folkins Jr [864], son of **Joseph Folkins** [861] and **Annah Lydecker** [862], was born on Mar 20, 1795 in Hampstead, Queens Co., NB, Can, died on Apr 6, 1868 in Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 73, and was buried in Wesley United

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Cem, Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Frazees of New Brunswick, Descendants of Lewis and Catherine (Thorne) Frazee, compiled by W.J. Frazee, 1994.

The Folkins Family: Some Descendants of Joseph Folkins and Anna Lydekker to the Seventh Generation, by William H. Folkins, edited by Gail Louise Folkins, 1994.

1851 Census of Canada. New Brunswick. Parish of Studholm, Dist. 2, Kings Co., p. 61. LAC mf C-995.

Joseph Folkins	56 NB	Dutch
Hannah	60 NB	
Ester	26 NB	
Maurice	22 NB	
Richard	20 NB	
Catharine	18 NB	
Annah Folkins	85	1783 Infirm one of the Loyalists
Margaret	14 NB	neice
Nicholas	44 NB	Infirm Idsersey?

From an account book of Joseph Folkins Jr. (John Elliot - That image is the inside front cover and first (surviving) page of the journal or ledger of Joseph Folkins Jr. I am not totally certain of the present owner, but the photograph was taken by me in 2008 (as per the date on the image). At that time it was part of the estate of the late Olive Sharp, and I suspect remains with one of her family. If you ever needed to trace another image, you could also cite the New Brunswick Provincial Archives, for they copied it as well.)

June 5th 1850 comenced sowin Buckwheat and finished 17 and soed 12 1/2 bushels

July 7th, 1852 We Joseph and Hannah Folkins had all of our children Bein Eight and grand children Bein Fourteen with Brothers and Sisters and Kindred to the number of forty eight with us all to the memory of John and Margaret Parlee Livin this Place for ? and such they Lid on the Eight at one o'clock in the afternoon and got to Peter Folkins the fifteenth at six in the morning as By letter Brunswick the Sixteenth and came to hand the twenty seventh instant.

Brantford mount verson Post office Canada West

1859 june 26 jun t 30 july 8 ?

Millstream, NB July 30, 1931 S.D. Gaunce cut my hay today. Amelia J Folkins

Joseph Folkins Junior. This book of account Susix Millstream Kings County December 30th 1827 and he was Born march 20th 1795.

Joseph married **Hannah Frazee** [869] [MRIN: 268] on Dec 4, 1817 in Kings Co., NB, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **David Folkins** [870] was born on May 23, 1818 in Kings Co., NB, Can, died on Feb 9, 1889 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 70, and was buried in Wesley United Cem, Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.
- ii. **Asa Folkins** [871] was born on Mar 1, 1820 in Kings Co., NB, Can and died on Mar 3, 1820.
- iii. **Lewis Folkins** [872] was born on Apr 13, 1821 in Studholm, Kings Co., NB, CAN, died on Jan 2, 1904 in Studholm, Kings Co., NB, CAN, aged 82, and was buried in Wesley United Cem, Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.
- 31 iv. **Margaret Folkins** [694]
- v. **Esther Folkins** [873] was born on Mar 25, 1825 in Kings Co., NB, Can, died on May 19, 1882, aged 57, and was buried in Wesley United Cem, Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- vi. **William Henry Folkins** [874] was born on Mar 6, 1826 in Kings Co., NB, Can and died on Jan 1, 1887 in Wilmington, MA, USA, aged 60.
- vii. **Anna Folkins** [875] was born on Feb 13, 1828 in Kings Co., NB, Can and died on Apr 19, 1828.
- viii. **Morris Frazee Folkins** [876] was born on Apr 24, 1829 in Kings Co., NB, Can, died on Jun 19, 1887 in Studholm, Kings Co., NB, CAN, aged 58, and was buried in Wesley United Cem, Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.
- ix. **Richard Lydecker Folkins** [877] was born on Apr 10, 1831 in Kings Co., NB, Can, died on Dec 16, 1908, aged 77, and was buried in Wildwood Cem., Wilmington, MA, USA.
- x. **Catherine Folkins** [878] was born on Aug 25, 1833 in Kings Co., NB, Can, died on Dec 13, 1886, aged 53, and was buried in Wesley United Cem, Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.

63. Hannah Frazee [869], daughter of **Lewis Frazee** [1724] and **Catherine Thorne** [1725], was born on Feb 2, 1791 in Kings Co., NB, Can, died on Jul 16, 1864 in Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 73, and was buried in Wesley United Cem, Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.

General Notes: Fraser. On the 1851 Census she was living in the Parish of Studholm, Kings Co. New Brunswick.- born either 2 or 20 Feb 1791.

Sources:

Frazees of New Brunswick, Descendants of Lewis and Catherine (Thorne) Frazee, compiled by W.J. Frazee, 1994.

Hannah married **Joseph Folkins Jr** [864] [MRIN: 268] on Dec 4, 1817 in Kings Co., NB, Can.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Seventh Generation (4th Great-Grandparents)

64. DNA 2 Kip [63228], son of **DNA 1 Kip** [63229].

DNA married someone.

His child was:

32 i. **DNA 3 Kipp** [63227]

68. Jonathan S Mead [57498], son of **Jonathan Mead (The cooper)** [57507] and **Esther Butler** [57508], was born on Nov 10, 1715 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT and died on Feb 10, 1804 in Washington, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 88.

General Notes: He came to Nine Partners and was taxed at Crum Elbow from Feb. 1753 to June 1763.

Sources:

Connecticut Town Birth Records. Barbour Collection. Greenwich, CT. Jonathan Mead, s. Jonathan & Easter, b. [] 10, 1715. Vol. ER. P. 173 and Vol. LR1 P. 446. Greenwich, CT.

Genealogy of A Branch of the Mead Family, with a history of the family in England and in America and appendixes of the Rogers and Denton families, by Lucius Egbert Weaver. Rochester. NY. 1917. P. 22. (Internet Archive).

Desendants of William Mead (Mary Lou Cook - updated June 2011) <http://collectornuts.com/mead.pdf>

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, Vol.1-8 (Online database: AmericanAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2013), (Orig. Pub. by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, NY. Vol. 8. pp. 697-738. Doherty says born Nov. 10, 1716.

Jonathan married **Sarah Guernsey** [57505] [MRIN: 21988] in 1743 in Washington, Dutchess Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 34 i. **Jonathan Mead** [33429]
- ii. **Jehiel Mead** [65560] was born in 1744.
- iii. **Nathaniel Mead** [65561] was born on Aug 16, 1750 and died on Mar 5, 1816 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 65.
- iv. **Hannah Mead** [65562] was born on Jun 29, 1752.
- v. **Titus Mead** [65567] died in 1785.

69. Sarah Guernsey [57505], daughter of **Ebenezer Garnsey** [65113] and **Rhoda Bridgeman** [65115], was born circa 1726 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on May 11, 1800 in Washington, Dutchess Co., NY, aged about 74.

Sarah married **Jonathan S Mead** [57498] [MRIN: 21988] in 1743 in Washington, Dutchess Co., NY.

70. Amos Thompson [65101], son of **Capt Samuel Thompson** [65103] and **Rebecca Bishop** [65104], was born on May 3, 1702 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, died on Sep 28, 1795 in Fairview, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 93, and was buried in Thompson Family Graveyard, Notheast, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 33777204.

Amos married **Sarah Alling** [65102] [MRIN: 25739] on Sep 7, 1726.

The child from this marriage was:

35 i. **Sarah Thompson** [33430]

71. Sarah Alling [65102], daughter of **Samuel (Tertius) Alling** [65105] and **Sarah Sackett** [65106], was born on Apr 25, 1702 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, died on Aug 3, 1787 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Thompson Family Graveyard, Notheast, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Allen?

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 33777223.

Sarah married **Amos Thompson** [65101] [MRIN: 25739] on Sep 7, 1726.

72. Manning Force [33431], son of **Obadiah Force** [60399] and **Joanna Manning** [60400], was born circa 1730 in Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, died on Apr 8, 1789 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged about 59, and was buried in Passaic First Reformed Church Cem., Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: **Manning Force is a possible father to Noah Force. Proof is required.**

Occupation: Innkeeper at Acquackanonk, Essex Co. (Passaic), NJ.

He was overseer of highways in Newark Township 1769-70-73-75; constable 1778 and one of committee of eleven to look after the poor in 1788.

Sources:

Force Genealogy. Descendants of Mathew Force (b. ca. 1640-45) of Gravesend, Long Island. New York Public Library NYGB AZ Fam 09-139. EKImages 07OCT10 -5626,5651-5685.

Marriage: Registers of the 1st Presbyterian Church, Morristown, New Jersey?

New Jersey, Compiled Census and Census Substitutes Index, 1643-1890.

Manning Force Acquackanonk Twp., Essex County, New Jersey. Oct. 1780 Tax list p. 95.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Passaic First Reformed Church Cemetery, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 33215000.

Manning married **Lucretia Winchell** [60394] [MRIN: 13141] on May 10, 1753 in Hanover, Morris Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Force** [60395] was born on Jul 29, 1752 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ and died on Mar 3, 1826 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 73.
- ii. **Loraine Force** [60396] was born circa 1756.
- iii. **Munson Force** [60397] was born circa 1758.
- iv. **Margaret Force** [47235] was born in 1766 in Sussex Co., NJ and died on May 7, 1839 in Woodhouse Twp, Norfolk Co., Upper Canada, aged 73.
- v. **Obadiah Manning Force** [60403] was born circa 1767 in Essex Co., NJ, died on Jan 20, 1850 in Stockbridge, MI, USA, aged about 83, and was buried in Oaklawn Cem., Stockbridge, Ingham Co., MI USA.
- 36 vi. **Noah Force** [1145]
- vii. **Phillip Force** [47241] was born in Oxford, Sussex Co., NJ.

73. Lucretia Winchell [60394] was born circa 1732 in Connecticut and died circa 1767 in New Jersey, aged about 35.

General Notes: Dalglish. Ball.

Lucretia married **Manning Force** [33431] [MRIN: 13141] on May 10, 1753 in Hanover, Morris Co., NJ.

74. Henry Beamer [1178], son of **Benjamin Beamer** [25253] and **Jane William** [67671], was born circa 1732 in Netherlands, died in 1833 in Niagara, Rockway Twp., Lincoln Co., Upper Canada, aged about 101, and was buried in Rockway Cem., Rockway, Lincoln Co., Upper Canada.

General Notes: Henrick. Beemer. Boehmer. Boehm.

From the booklet "Beamer Lore" compiled in 1928 by Miss Nancy Beamer, historian for the Beamer family of Louth Township, Lincoln County, Ontario, Canada. The booklet was compiled to present to family members attending the Beamer family reunion which at that time was held annually in Niagara, Southern Ontario. As the title

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

indicates, this is "Lore". Much of it cannot be authenticated.

Henry BEAMER

Of Beemerville, Wantage Township, New Jersey.

Pioneer settler in Louth Twp., Lincoln County, Henry Beamer was born in Holland, about the year 1730. His father, Benjamin, a millwright by trade, and an officer in the army, resided on the river Rhine. He had a large family. In those days each son was obliged to serve seven years in the army. To escape this rigorous system many young men left their native land and came to America to seek their fortune. Henry Beamer was one of them. It is said that he applied to his father for money to pay his passage, but his request was refused. Apart from any other consideration, it would have been a serious offense for any army officer to assist his own son to escape. Left to his own resources, Henry with seventeen other lads, made an agreement with the Captain of a vessel about to sail. They were about six months reaching New York, then called New Amsterdam, and on their arrival the Captain sold the boys for three years to pay for their passage. He is supposed to have arrived in America on September 14, 1749 on the ship Two Brothers.

[Note: his name does not appear on any of the transcribed lists for this ship on the date Sept. 15, 1748 or Sept. 14, 1749.]

About 1752, Henry married and settled in Sussex, the most north-westerly county in New Jersey. It is not positively known what his wife's name was, but in the baptismal records of the old Dutch Reformed Church of Mahackamack, under date May 29, 1766, this entry appears: Sarah, daughter of Hendrick Beemer and Lena Blenkenberg, baptized. In all Canadian records Henry's name is spelled with "ea" not "ee" as in this entry; but the fact that Henry had a daughter Lena, that her second marriage is recorded in this same church, that the names "Sarah" and "Lena" appear frequently in succeeding generations, that the date fits into Henry's history, and that the spelling of his first name bespeaks recent arrival from the old land, and that no record this "Hendrick" having remained in USA has been found, all seem to point to him as being the "Henry" who came to Louth. Henry Beamer had lived in America over thirty years, and was the father of sixteen children, eight sons and eight daughters, when he "pulled up stakes" and again "took the toilsome road of exile", as did so many other Loyalists after the American Revolution. For six weeks they plodded on Pennsylvania wagons. The year of his arrival in Canada is uncertain, but his son Adam, born in 1774, was but a small boy when the journey was made, and the weary miles he trudged through the woods left a lasting impression on the little fellow. Evidently some of the older children, who were married, came later at intervals. History informs us that between the years 1783 and 1792 the influx of Loyalists by way of Niagara was so great that the surveyors could not lay out land fast enough to accommodate the exiles seeking new homes.

As per a petition for Naturalization State of New Jersey, Henry Bemer was one of many who took the Oath of Allegiance to the Crown, August 8, 1755. We find the Act of Naturalization in the New Jersey Laws.

How he got to Canada

Henry Beamer (Beemer) probably travelled overland by wagon in New Jersey with his family, to the Hudson River, and then New York, where they took shipping on a boat up the Hudson River to Albany. They probably went overland from Albany by wagon to Schenectady, where they would have taken shipping on a boat along the Mohawk River. They would have proceeded by boat to the Carrying Place near Fort Stanwix, crossed along Wood Creek to Oneida Lake and then across the lake to Oswego on Lake Ontario. Here they would have hired another boat to take them to the Niagara River or further west to where the Beamers were settled near 20 mile Creek, west of present day St. Catharines. This trip would have taken them about 6 weeks.

The following information is proven with documentation. Researched by Donna Cole, in the year 2000.

No grants of land were made in Louth Twp. previous to 1795. Those who came before the land was surveyed settled where they chose. Henry's first location was somewhere in the "Smoky Hollow" section of Louth, which proved an undesirable locality. In 1804 he obtained a grant of one hundred acres on the top of the "mountain", and in 1808 another hundred acre grant lying between the properties already granted to, or bought by his sons (Christopher and Adam). The records show the following transactions:
Feb 10, 1797 To Philip Beamer, Lots 11, 12 and 14, Con 7

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Apr , 1797 To Angus McDonell, Lots 4 and 5, Con 8
May 11, 1797 To Angus McDonell, Lots 15 and 16, Con 8
Sep 1, 1797 To Christopher Beamer, Lots 13 and 13, Con 7 and 8 Jun 8

Louth Township No. 4, Niagara District, Ontario, Canada.

Atlas of Early Pioneers of Niagara Peninsula. Charles Dwyer Taylor. 2002.

-October 25, 1791. Ministry of Natural Resources: Map No. A14. Henry Beamer located on lot 14 conc 8.
-1795? Ministry of Natural Resources: Map No. A 5. Henry Beamer located on lot 14 conc 8.
-January 25, 1812. Ministry of Natural Resources: Map A16. Henry Beamer located on lot 14 conc 8.
-December 24, 1814. Library and Archives Canada, National Map Collection No. 14700/H3/340/. Henry Beamer located on lot 14 conc 7. Noah Force located on lot 14 conc 8.

Lincoln County Abstract Index

Louth Twp.

Patent Lot 14 Conc 8 Feb. 12, 1816 100 Acres Henry Beamer
Patent Lot 14 Conc 7 May 16, 1816 100 Acres Henry Beamer

Brant County Abstract Index

Burford Twp.

I have yet to look in detail at the Abstract Index to land transactions for Burford Township, Brant County, Ontario Canada. However, a quick look shows that Henry Beamer was located on Lot 12 Conc 3. May 13, 1805. 200 acres the Crown to Henry Beamer.

His sons and other members of the Beamer family obtained land in the same general area. These locations are just a couple of kilometres south of where I was born at Princeton, Ontario. My grandfather Horace Link and his daughter Phyllis (my mother) lived at Forces Corners or Woodbury, which is the general area where the Beamers settled. My Kipp family settled along conc 1 between lots 11 and 22 of Burford Township.

1824 Voters List Burford Township

Beamer, Henry	Burford Farmer	Lot 12 Con 3	Acres 200	Voted for Horner, Racey
Beamer, George	Burford Farmer	Lot 20 Con 1	Acres 200	Voted for Horner, Racey
Beamer, Christopher	Burford Farmer	Lot 9 Con 1	Acres 200	Voted for Horner, Racey
Beamer, Jacob	Burford Farmer	Lot 9 Con 1	Acres 1	Voted for Horner, Racey
Force Noah	Burford Farmer	Lot 13 Con 4	Acres 20	Voted for Ingersoll
Force Henry	Burford Farmer	Lot 12 Con 4	Acres 50	Voted for Ingersoll
Kipp, James	Burford Farmer	Lot 13 Con 1	Acres 98	Voted for Racey
Kipp, Isaac Jr	Burford Farmer	Lot 24 Con 1	Acres 50	Voted for Horner, Racey
Kipp, Isaac Sr	Burford Farmer	Lot 23 Con 2	Acres 50	Voted for Horner, Racey
Lawrence, Levi	Burford Farmer	Lot 13 Con 4	Acres 120	Voted for Horner, Ingersoll

Sources:

History of Sussex County, New Jersey with Illustrations and Biographical Sketches of Prominent Men and Pioneers, compiled by James P. Snell. Centennial Edition. Genealogical Researchers. Washington, NJ. 1981. p. 296, Beemerville.

Laws of the Royal Colony of New Jersey 1746-1760, compiled by Bernard Bush, New Jersey Archive, Third Series, Vol. III, P. 367/8, New Jersey State Library, Bureau of Archives and History, Trenton, NJ

American Loyalist Claims, 1776'961835. AO 12'9613. The National Archives of the United Kingdom, Kew, Surrey, England. July 5, 1824. Henry Beamer Senr 15£; 3£ 15; No. 475; No 78.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Rockway Cemetery, Rockway, Niagara Regional Municipality, Ontario, Canada. Memorial # 61874288. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 43.11073, Longitude: -79.32660. No marker.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Atlas of Early Pioneers of Niagara Peninsula. Charles Dwyer Taylor. 2002.

Rootsweb World Connect: Ronald Cox roncox@cam.org
Paul Enge paulenge1959@yahoo.com

Henry married **Lena Blenkenberg** [21060] [MRIN: 525] about 1752 in Sussex Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Jacob Beamer** [25254] was born in 1754 in Sussex Co., NJ.
- ii. **John Philip Beamer** [25255] was born on Nov 30, 1756 in Sussex Co., NJ, died on Dec 20, 1840 in Rockway, Lincoln Co., Upper Canada, aged 84, and was buried in Rockway Cem., Rockway, Lincoln Co., Upper Canada.
- iii. **Elizabeth Beamer** [25256] was born in 1757 in Sussex Co., NJ and died before Aug 1811 in Louth Twp, Lincoln Co., Upper Canada.
- iv. **William Beamer** [25257] was born in 1760 in Sussex Co., NJ and died in 1762 in Sussex, NJ, aged 2.
- v. **Benjamin Beamer** [25258] was born in 1760 in Sussex Co., NJ.
- vi. **Sarah Beamer** [25259] was born in 1765 in Sussex Co., NJ and was christened on May 29, 1766 in Mahackamack, Sussex Co., NJ.
- vii. **Magdalene Beamer** [25260] was born in 1766 in Sussex Co., NJ and died on Sep 19, 1829, aged 63. Another name for Magdalene was Lena.
- viii. **Christopher Jacob Beamer** [21061] was born in 1768 in Sussex Co., NJ, died on Jun 21, 1843 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada, aged 75, and was buried in Princeton Cem., Princeton, Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.
- ix. **Levi Beamer** [25261] was born in 1768 in Sussex Co., NJ.
- 37 x. **Mary Beamer** [1146]
- xi. **Adam Beamer** [25262] was born in 1774 in Sussex Co., NJ, died on Oct 4, 1848 in Niagara, Lincoln Co., Canada West, aged 74, and was buried in Rockway Cem., Rockway, Lincoln Co., Canada West.
- xii. **Margaret Beamer** [25263] was born in 1776 in Sussex Co., NJ and died on Aug 22, 1855, aged 79.
- xiii. **Phebe Beamer** [25264] was born in 1777 in Sussex Co., NJ.

75. Lena Blenkenberg [21060] was born circa 1731 in Sussex Co., NJ, died in 1810 in Niagara, Rockway Twp., Lincoln Co., Upper Canada, aged about 79, and was buried in Rockway Cem., Rockway, Lincoln Co., Upper Canada.

General Notes: Blankenberg. From Beemerville, Wantage Twp., New Jersey.

Sources:

The Force Family History, by Donna M. (Force) Smith.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record (Jan.1912, V. 43). P. 16.

Records of Baptisms of the Reformed Church at Machackemeck (Deerpark) New York

May 29, 1766 (1765?). Hendrick Beemer, Lena Blenkenberg. Child Sarah. Witnesses Johannis Peck or Pach, Sarah Howel.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Rockway Cemetery, Rockway, Niagara Regional Municipality, Ontario, Canada. Memorial # 89276288. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 43.11073, Longitude: -79.32660. No marker.

Lena married **Henry Beamer** [1178] [MRIN: 525] about 1752 in Sussex Co., NJ.

76. Johann Wilhelm Schram [22178], son of **Friedrich Wilhelm Schramm** [24106] and **Ana Maria Kuester** [27563], was born on Jul 22, 1717 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Jul 28, 1717 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1784 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 67.

General Notes: Married Zion Evangelical Lutheran Church, Athens, Greene Co., New York.

In Capt. Jacob Halenbeck's Company in 1767.

Will of William Schram of Loonenburgh, dated Oct. 23, 1784. Probated Jan. 8, 1785.

Sources:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710, by Henry Z Jones. Picton Press. 1995.

Zion Lutheran Church of Loonenburg. Now Athens, Greene County, New York.
Marriage records. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Records. Vol. LXXIII. No. 1. Jan. 1942

Zion Lutheran Church of Loonenburg. Now Athens, Greene County, New York.
Marriage records. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Records. Vol. LXXIII. No. 2. April 1942

New York City Marriages, 1600s to 1800s. FHL mf. Marriage ID 2220325408.

St. Paul's Lutheran Church, West Camp, New York. Church records.

Johann married **Maria Elisabetha Spohn** [27564] [MRIN: 12795], daughter of **Johann Adam Spohn** [27350] and **Anna Maria Schmid** [48942], on Aug 19, 1739 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Maria Schram** [66946] was born on May 11, 1739 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY and was christened on May 11, 1739 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.
- ii. **Catherine Schram** [50514] was born on Dec 3, 1741 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY and was christened on Dec 3, 1741 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.
- iii. **Wilhelm Schram** [66945] was born on Feb 8, 1744 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY and was christened on Feb 8, 1744 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.

Johann next married **Anna Catharina Lehman** [24105] [MRIN: 12737] on Nov 23, 1745 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Friderich Schram** [66944] was born on Aug 12, 1746 and was christened on Aug 12, 1746 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.
- ii. **Clement Schram** [60331] was born on Nov 3, 1747 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.
- iii. **Jacob Schram** [60332] was born on Oct 21, 1750 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.
- iv. **Annatje Schram** [62929] was born on Feb 25, 1752 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.
- v. **Petrus Schram** [60333] was born on Nov 9, 1753 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.
- vi. **Valentine Schram** [60334] was born on Feb 21, 1757 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY and died on Mar 20, 1846 in Louth Twp, Lincoln Co., Canada West, aged 89.
- 38 vii. **Johannes Schram UE** [25277]
- viii. **Geertruy Schram** [60335] was born on Oct 21, 1759 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.
- ix. **Jeremiah Schram** [27565] was born on Jan 25, 1761 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY, died on Nov 10, 1826 in Lambeth, Westminster Twp., Middlesex Co., ON, Can, aged 65, and was buried in Lambeth Cem. Westminster Twp., Middlesex Co., ON, CAN.

77. Anna Catharina Lehman [24105], daughter of **Clement Lehman** [54804] and **Anna Gertruyd Wolfen** [60330], was born on Feb 12, 1720 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.

General Notes: adrianknight. Ancestry.com DNA match. 13.4 centimorgans shared across 2 DNA segments.

Anna married **Johann Wilhelm Schram** [22178] [MRIN: 12737] on Nov 23, 1745 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.

78. Ephraim Darby [35780], son of **William Darby** [39410] and **Mary Durfee** [39411], was born on Mar 6, 1733 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ and died on May 28, 1795 in Kiskatemesy, Greene Co., NY, aged 62.

General Notes: Married Lutheran Church, Kiskatemesy, New Jersey.

Sources:

World Connect

americanancestors.org Index of Revolutionary War Pensioners. Fold3.

americanancestors.org New York: Albany County Deeds, 1630-1894.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Grantor Ephraim Darby; Grantee Peter Hogeboom; Date Sept. 21, 1793; Recorded April 16, 1794 Book 13 Pg 415; Note Lot 51. 50 acres, township of Freehold, Albany County.

americanancestors.org 1790 Census Freehold, Albany, New York. Ephraim Derby.

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/m/c/s/Melissa-Mcswain-OK/BOOK-0001/0006-0007.html>

Notes for Ephraim Darby:

Enlisted as a Private in the 4th Battalion, 2nd Establishment, New Jersey Troops, and on Feb. 17, 1777 was promoted to Quartermaster. On Nov 12, 1777, he is listed as a Lieut and Quartermaster in the 3rd Regiment of the New Jersey Continental Line and as a Lieut in the 1st Regiment of the New Jersey Continental Line; he retired Sept. 1, 1782. He was a Captain by brevet, and also a Captain in the New Jersey Militia. On Jan. 2, 1770, along with Hezekiah Dunn, Jr., he was the administrator of the estate of Hezekiah Dun (Jun 21, 1716 - Dec 1769). On May 5, 1791, with his son, Samuel and one Solomon Tice, he petitioned for 603 1/2 acres in Cairo Twp., Greene County, New York, where he is believed to have spent the last years of his life.

Ephraim married **Rachel Pettit** [35781] [MRIN: 16896] on Nov 8, 1756 in Kisketemesy, Greene Co., NY.

The child from this marriage was:

39 i. **Margaret Ann Darby** [25278]

79. Rachel Pettit [35781], daughter of **William Pettit** [65073], was born on Jan 6, 1732 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ and died on Nov 8, 1756 in Greene Co., NY, aged 24.

Rachel married **Ephraim Darby** [35780] [MRIN: 16896] on Nov 8, 1756 in Kisketemesy, Greene Co., NY.

80. Johann Schultz [68117].

General Notes: Day laborer in Brohm.

Johann married someone.

His children were:

- 40 i. **Johann (Joachim?) Christian Schultz** [33440]
- ii. **Christoph Friedrich Schultz** [68120] was born on Mar 10, 1761 in Gahlenbeck, Gehren, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany and was christened on Mar 16, 1761 in Gahlenbeck, Gehren, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany.
- iii. **Sophia Margareth Schultz** [68121] was born on May 12, 1764 in Gahlenbeck, Gehren, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany and was christened on May 17, 1764 in Gahlenbeck, Gehren, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany.

82. Jurgen Jenke [68119].

General Notes: Farmer in Brohm.

Jurgen married someone.

His children were:

- i. **Catharina Sophia Jenke** [68125] was born in Dec 1750 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Dec 4, 1750 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- ii. **Dorothea Lise Jenke** [68126] was born in Jul 1752 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Jul 22, 1752 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- 41 iii. **Catharina Elisabeth Dorothea Jenke** [68118]
- iv. **Anna Sophia Jenke** [68127] was born in Jan 1762 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Jan 17, 1762 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- v. **Christian Friedrich Jenke** [68128] was born in Feb 1764 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Feb 6, 1764 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

84. Johann Passow [68114].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Johann married someone.

His child was:

- 42 i. **Johann Friedrich Passow** [33441]

86. **Christian Neumann** [68113].

General Notes: Farmer in Brohm.

Christian married someone.

His children were:

- i. **Johann Christoph Neumann** [68115] was born in Apr 1760 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Apr 27, 1760 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].
- 43 ii. **Maria (Christina) Neumann** [68111]
- iii. **Christian Friedrich Neumann** [68116] was born in Sep 1764 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany] and was christened on Sep 6, 1764 in Brohm, Schoenbeck, Mecklenburg-Strelitz [Germany].

88. **Johann Niemann** [33444] was born in Quadenschonfeld, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany.

Johann married someone.

His child was:

- 44 i. **Johann Friedrich Niemann** [33436]

90. **Jochen Martin Staffelt** [33442].

General Notes: Johann

Sources:

Germany, Lutheran Baptisms, Marriages, and Burials, 1500-1971.

Evangelische Kirche Teschendorf (AG. Stargard). FHL mf# 69835.

Marriage Jochen Staffelt. Oct. 22, 1759. Teschendorf, Mecklenburg, Germany. Spouse Regine Zachow. Parish Loitzer. Teschendorf.

Jochen married **Regine Hagemann** [33443] [MRIN: 13148] on Oct 22, 1759 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Christian Goersch Staffeld** [64804] was born on Jul 28, 1760 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany, was christened on Jul 30, 1760 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany, and died on Aug 15, 1760 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany.
- ii. **Sophie Elisabeth Staffeld** [64802] was born on Jul 28, 1760 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany and was christened on Jul 30, 1760 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany.
- 45 iii. **Regina Maria Staffeld** [33437]
- iv. **Dorothea Christiana Staffeld** [63123] was born on Mar 2, 1764 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany and was christened on Mar 4, 1764 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany.
- v. **Georg Heinrich Staffeld** [64805] was born on Mar 2, 1764 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany, was christened on Mar 4, 1764 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany, and died on Aug 29, 1765 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany, aged 1.
- vi. **Johann Jochen Friedrich Staffeld** [64803] was born on Oct 27, 1767 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany and was christened on Oct 30, 1767 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany.

91. **Regine Hagemann** [33443].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Zachow.

Regine married **Jochen Martin Staffelt** [33442] [MRIN: 13148] on Oct 22, 1759 in Teschendorf, Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Germany.

96. John (Johannes) Link UE [3], son of **Mathes (Matthaus) Linck** [583] and **Maria Magdalena (Regina) Krafft** [584], was born in 1771 in Stone Arabia, Montgomery Co., NY, was christened on Aug 6, 1771 in Stone Arabia, Montgomery Co., NY, and died about 1832 in Cornwall, Upper Canada, aged about 61.

General Notes: Lenk.

Johannes. Baptismal Sponsors were: Joh. Wirth & his wife.

Cornwall Twp. OC February 16, 1811. Lutheran.

John acquired lot 10 concession 7 of Williamsburgh Twp., Ontario, after his father died.

Buried in the Trinity Church Cemetery, Cornwall, Ontario. No marker. Plot GPS N45.01749 W-74.73232.

Sources:

The Loyalists in Ontario. W.D. Reid. GPC. Baltimore. MD. 1973. P.99.

Cornwall Registry Office: Will of John Link, 1832, Memorial # 3149, lot 5 con 1, Cornwall Township.

Records of the Lutheran Trinity Church of Stone Arabia, ed. by R.W. Vosburgh. Collections of The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. I, 1916, p. 40.

Compendium of Early Mohawk Valley Families, by Maryly B. Penrose, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD: 1990. Pages 478 and 488.

Christ Church Cathedral, Ottawa, Ontario - Archives

Register 60 Williamsburgh Ontario, Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1788-1832, Volume 60, Diocese of Ottawa, 2001 Liber A

Page 204: June day 2nd 1795, John Link Junr auf Williamsburgh Dundas County mit Elizabeth Eligh minor daughter auf Jacob Eligh ?? in Osnbruk Stormont County

Possibly. Needs verifying.

Ontario and Nova Scotia Census 1800-1842. John Link, 1829. Ontario. Cornwall and Roxborough.

Original data: Jackson, Ronald Vern, et al. Canada 1800-1842 Census - Miscellaneous. North Salt Lake, UT, USA: Accelerated Indexing Systems International, Inc., [198?].

John married **Elizabeth Eligh** [13] [MRIN: 4] on Jun 2, 1795 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada.

Children from this marriage were:

- 48 i. **Mathias (Mathew) Link** [14]
- ii. **Jacob Link** [15] was born on Aug 30, 1798 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada, was christened on Sep 2, 1798 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada, and died By cir 1851 in Canada West, aged 53.
- iii. **John Link** [18] was born on Aug 2, 1801 in Stormont Co., Upper Canada, was christened on Aug 2, 1801 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada, and died after 1891.
- iv. **Maria Link** [16] was born on Oct 29, 1803 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada and was christened on Nov 8, 1803 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada.
- v. **William Henry Link** [17] was born on Jun 28, 1806 in St. Andrews, Stormont Co., Upper Canada, was christened on Aug 8, 1806 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada, and died on Sep 3, 1874 in Stormont, Dundas, Glengarry, ON, CAN, aged 68.
- vi. **James Henry Link** [19] was born on Mar 25, 1812 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada and was christened on May 10, 1812 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada.
- vii. **Ann Link** [20] was born on May 5, 1815 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada and was christened on Jul 2, 1815 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

97. Elizabeth Eligh [13], daughter of **Jacob Eligh** [598] and **Maria Borst** [22034], was born about 1782 in Osnabruck, Stormont, Province Of Quebec and died on Nov 6, 1834 in Finch, Stormont Co., Upper Canada, aged about 52.

General Notes: Lick.

Elizabeth was the daughter of Jacob Eligh (U.E.) of Osnabruck.

OC Nov. 6, 1834. Married on June 2, 1795, Lutheran, Williamsburgh.

Sources:

The Loyalists of Ontario. William D. Reid. GPC. Baltimore. MD. 1973. P. 99.

The Early Parish Registers of Matilda, Williamsburg and Osnabruck - Liber A; Anglican Archives, Ottawa, Ontario. Marriage #2063.

The Registers of Matilda, Williamsburg and Osnabruck - 1790-1832. Liber A. V-306A, Ottawa Branch OGS, Ottawa, Ontario. #2063.

Elizabeth married **John (Johannes) Link UE** [3] [MRIN: 4] on Jun 2, 1795 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada.

98. Peter Smith [47447] was born circa 1753 in New York and died on Oct 2, 1833 in Upper Canada, aged about 80.

General Notes: Blacksmith.

Ontario Marriages, 1800-1910, database, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:XLPR-VZS : 10 February 2018>), Peter Smith and Abigail Muchmore, 14 Jan 1786; citing Saint Andrew's Presbyterian, Williamstown, Glengarry, Ontario; FHL microfilm 928,968. Indexing project M58409-1

Notes for Abigail Muchmore:

Written in the "History of the Upper Ohio Valley" Vol. 1, 1890, Brant & Fuller, Madison, Wisconsin. Page 746.

"In the early part of the month of April, 1777, Col. George Morgan, Indian agent for the middle department, wrote to Col. William Crawford from Fort Pitt, as follows:

"Last Monday a messenger arrived from the Delaware town and informed me that a party of Mingos were out and it was supposed would divide themselves into two parties and strike nearly at the same time between this place and Yellow creek. Yesterday afternoon an express arrived from Capt. Steel, by which we learn that the first mentioned party had divided as supposed, and killed a man just below Raccoon creek, and burned two cabins, viz.: Muchmore's and Arnot's; the body of the latter was found, his wife and four children are supposed to be burned in the cabin, or carried off prisoners."

The following letter gives another and more detailed account of the affair and the condition which prevailed along the border. The letter is dated:

"FORT PITT," April 22d, 1777.

HONORABLE SIR:- I have received orders to join his Excellency, Gen. Washington in the Jerseys with this battalion now under my command, which orders I would willingly have obeyed, had not a council of war held at this place (proceedings of which were transmitted to Congress by express), resolved that I should remain here until further orders. I am sorry to find the accounts therein contained are likely to prove but too true, and from the late depredations and murders which were committed by the Indians at different places in the neighborhood, it appears to me as if a general eruption was intended. On the 6th and 7th inst. they killed and scalped one man at Raccoon creek, about twenty-five miles from this place; at Muchmore's plantation about Forty-five miles down the Ohio, they killed and scalped one man and burnt a woman, and her four children; at Wheeling they killed and scalped one man, the body of whom was much mangled with tomahawks and other instruments suitable for their barbarity; at Dunkard's creek, one of the west branches of the Monongahela river, they killed and scalped one man and a woman, and took three children; and at each of the above places, they burned houses, killed cattle, hogs, etc. I have taken all possible means for the protection of this country as the nature of my circumstances would afford. I am at a great loss for arms; two-thirds of the battalion have none. Had I been at this post when the accounts of the above cruelties came here, I would

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

have transmitted them immediately to you; being busily engaged in putting the battalion in proper stations for the frontiers, this, together with the bad state of my health, prevented my getting here sooner than the 18th inst.; and finding that no Authentic accounts had been transmitted to congress, think it my duty to inform you of the above facts, and that I only await further directions; as I have received no marching orders dated since the council held at this place resolved that I should wait till further orders.

"I am, etc.,

"WILLIAM CRAWFORD."

See Shadrack Muchmore file

Muchmore had been killed, and it was supposed that his wife and four children had been burned in their cabin. Muchmore's oldest son, Samuel, escaped to tell the fearful story. It was supposed that he was the only survivor.

More About Abigail Muchmore:

Immigration: 1780, To Canada from Ohio.

Notes for Peter Smith, Jr:

***** Oct 2002 at this point in time I am putting Peter Smith, Sr.; Peter Smith, Jr; and James Smith as siblings. It seems possible that Kenneth Smith may have had two families and he named a son in each family Peter. One was older than the other so that was how they differentiated between the two of them.

***** Nov 2002 at this point I am going with the theory that the Peter Smith buried in ST Andrews Presbyterian Church Cemetery, Williamstown, Glengarry, Ontario, is Peter Smith, Jr. It said he died 2 Oct, 1833 and was 80 years old. It also says he was a "blacksmith".

Peter Smith, Sr had moved from the area years before (Kenyon Township) and seems unlikely he would have been brought back to Williamstown to be buried.

***** Nov 2002 There are at least six references connecting Peter Smith, Jr, Lot 39 and he being a blacksmith.

In a letter written in 1797 from Mary Muchmore-Eddy to her son, Samuel, it said his sister Abigail had married Peter Smith in Montreal. Smith was a "blacksmith".

Discharge Papers for Peter Smith said the following:

"By John Adolphus Harris Esq'r Major Commanding
His Majesty'e 84th Regiment of Foot

These are to Certify that the bearer herof Peter Smith
Private Soldier ##### in the Regiment Aforesaid and in
Major Jn Adolphus's Company has served honestly and faithfully
for the space of Nine Years. But the Regiment being reduced
is Hereby discharged having first Received a full and
true amount of all his Clothing Pay Arrears of Pay and
all demans whatsoever from the time of his Inlisting to
this present day of his discharge as further appears by his
receipt on this ____ ____ hereof.

Given under my Hand and Seal
of the regiment this Twenty forth day of June 1784

I Peter Smith Private Soldier do acknowledge that I
have received all my Clothing Pay Arrears of Pay and all Demands
whatsoever from the time of my Entering in the Regiment and
Company mentioned on the ____ ____ to this present day of my
Discharge and also Fourteen days Pay to Carry me to Canada

As witness my hand this
24th day of June 1784"

"The Petition of Peter Smith now of The Township of Charlottenburg in the Eastern District of the said Province
yeoman a Discharged Soldier from the late eighty fourth regiment.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

"Most Humbly Sheweth

"That your petitioner came to and settled in this District in the year one thousand and seven hundred and eighty four and has Since Continued to make improvements as a farmer therein. That at the time of his becoming a Settler his family consisted of his Wife and one child, for whom he drew lands, which made the proportion he was intitled to. Amount to four Hundred Acres.

"That your petitioner among the first locations of lands made to him obtained, in the year one thousand seven hundred and eight five a Certificate of location from Patrick McNiff then Deputy Surveyor and Authorized to Issue Certificates for one hundred Acres in a Lot, then known by the Name of lot Number thirty Nine now marked on the corner post No. 25 in the sixth Concession of the said Township of Charlottenburg, but through the machinations, Threats and persuasions of the said Patrick McNiff he was induced a short time Afterwards to return the said Certificate to him, and after that drew lot Number five above the falls on the River aux Raisin in the said Township which was located to him for two Hundred Acres, but on Examinations, by which means your Petitioner has Actually received only three hundred Acres, Contained in the lot Number twenty _____ the fourteenth Concession and the one Hundred Acres in the said lot Number five.

"That your Petitioners Name still stands on the plan of the said Township for the one Half of the said lot Number thirty nine, and whereas it has not yet been regularly Granted to Any other person, and as your petitioner still wants one hundred Acres of his Quantity, he humbly prays that the said one Half of Lot Number thirty Nine may be Confirmed to him, and that a patent for it, and the other Three Hundred Acres may be ordered to issue. But if any valid objection can be may Appear to your Honor why the said One Hundred Acres in lot Number thirty Nine should not be Confirmed to Him, Then he humbly hopes that your Honor will be pleased to Grant him and Equivalent Quantity of other Vacant land of the Crown.

Eastern District)

County Glengarry) Personally came and appeared before my William Byrne Esquire, One of his Majesty's Justices of the Peace in and for said District, DONALD McARTHUR who made Oath on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God that he recollects to have seen in the Possession of Peter Smith private Soldier in the late 84th Regiment a Ticket for the One half of Lot No. 39 in the Sixth Concession of the Township of Charlottenburg, which Ticket was signed by Patrick McNiff Deputy Surveyor, and was dated as nearly as this Informant recollects, sometime in the year of our Lord, One thousand seven hundred and Eighty five

Sworn before me this)
8th Day of May 1797)"

There was a second sworn statement signed by JOHN MCGREGOR. It was worded the same way as the first one.

To His Excellency Peter Hunter, Esquire Lieutenant Governor of the Province of Upper Canada ____ for
Council

The Petition of Peter Smith of the Township of Charlottenburg, Eastern District. "Blacksmith"

Humbley Sheweth,

That your Excellency's petitioner drew as an U. E. Loyalist for himself, his wife & child, Lot No. Five on the south side of the River aux Raisin first Concession above the falls, consisting, as he then supposed of Two hundred Acres, but in Reality contained only one hundred & Twenty Seven Acres as appears by a _____ granted to him for the _____ dated the 24th July 1802 File 2 Folio 28q: by which means he falls short of his compliment seventy three acres,

That your Petitioner's first draft was the West half of Lot Thirty Nine on the north side of the River aux Raisin, but on examining the land & cultivation, he relinquished it & returned the certificate to the surveyor but that by some mistake which he can not account for his name still remains on the plan of the Township for the said West half on No. Thirty Nine on the north side of the River aux Raisin.

Wherefore your Excellency's petitioner humbly prays that if your excellency is disposed to allow him land in Lieu of

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

the deficiency in Lot No. Five, above described, you may be pleased to grant it to him out of the said Lot No. Thirty Nine which he has reason to believe is still unconceded, as its vicinity to his residence will compensate for the indifferent quality of the _____ or otherwise that your Excellency will condescend to make up to him the above deficiency of Seventy three Acres in some other place.

That as in duty bound
Your excellency's petitioner
Charlottenburg Shall ever pray _____.
Eastern District Peter Smith
16th June 1803

Personally appear before me William Falkner, Esqr. One of his Majesty's Justice of the Peace for the Eastern District Peter Smith of Charlottenburg in the said District who being duly sworn on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God, deposed & saith that the above Petitioner Peter Smith did to his certain knowledge draw the West half of Lot No. Thirty Nine on the north side of the River aux Raisin in the Township of Charlottenburg and that he _____ believes him to be the identical Peter Smith, Jun. Whose name appears on the plan of the Township for the said location, there being, to the best of his knowledge, no other persons of the same name, excepting Peter Smith, Sen. Who drew & still lives on Lot No, Thirty Seven in the same session.

Sworn before me at Lancaster Eastern District William Falkner J.S.
16th of June in the year of our Lord 1803

(Jan 2002) Gedpage Version 2.06 <www1.kingston.net/~rsharrat/fam00188.htm> Peter Smith/Abigail Muchmore: Said Peter Smith married Abigail Muchmore in Harwich, Ontario. Abigail was the daughter of Shadrack Stephen Sharpen Muchmore and Mary ?. They had two children, John Smith who married Mary Wesley, he died in 1838, and second child Mary Smith.

In the IGI Index it showed Peter Smith/Abigail Muchmore were married January 1786 at the St Andrews Church, Williamstown, Glengarry County, Ontario (this is very close to Montreal). The Index also listed six children that were all christened at St Andrews Church. They were William, John, Isabel, Elizabeth, Alexander and Janet.

Written in "Ancestors of Abigail Muchmore" by Smith family researcher Randy Larsen, of Nova Scotia. He wrote that Peter Smith was a United Empire Loyalist, having served in the 1st Battalion of the 84th Regiment of Foot. The 1st Battalion was posted in Montreal where they served the whole war and were settled west of Montreal along or near the present Ontario/Quebec border. He also wrote that he Obtained a land grant; Lot 39, 1st Concession north of the River aux Raisin, Charlottenberg Township, Eastern District, Upper Canada. Larsen also said "Stone #118 in St. Andrew's Presbyterian Cemetery in Williamstown, Ontario reads, 'In memory of Peter Smith who died 2nd Oct 1833 aged 80 years'. Occupation: 'blacksmith'.

*****During this research, it was found that there was a Peter Smith that was in the K.R.R.N.Y (King's Royal Regiment of New York). He does not appear to be a member of the family. **** Written in "The King's Royal Regiment of New York", which is the Index, Appendices and Master Muster Roll list for the KRRNY, and found in the UEL Research Center, Morrisburg, Ontario is a listing for "Private Peter Smith, American, born 1757, 2nd Battalion, enlisted 7 Aug 1789. Fought in Crwfd's Coy 25Oct82 5'7" tall". **** Found in the "Early Ontario Settlers" found at the UEL Research Center in Morrisburg, Ontario, Aug 2002 by Bill Hayes, it shows a record of a Peter Smith, by himself, on the 1784 Return of Disbanded Troops and Loyalists in Township No. 5, Bay of Quinte (Marysburgh) It said that Peter Smith "quitted his land and gone off". It appears by this that he moved from the area.

Written in the book "Lunenburgh, or the Old Eastern District" and found in the Cornwall, Ontario, Library by Bill Hayes Aug 2002, are the names of "Smith, senior, Peter E.D't Charlottenb'g R.R.N.Y." and "Smith, junior, Peter E.D't Charlottenb'g 84th". In this case it would appear that the wrong military unit was written down for Peter, Senior.

Records of St Andrew's Presbyterian Church, Williamstown, Ontario, pg. 22, shows Peter Smith of Charlottenburg, blacksmith, was married to Abigail Muchmore on 14 January, 1786. Reverend John Bethune officiated.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Records of St. Andrew's Presbyterian Church, Williamstown, Ontario, pg. 59, #432 shows Isabel Smith, daughter of Peter Smith of Charlottenburg & of Abigail Muchmore, his wife; baptized 5 January 1794.

Records of St. Andrew's Presbyterian Church, Williamstown, Ontario, pg 70, #574, shows Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Peter Smith of Charlottenburg & of Abigail Muchmore, his wife; baptized 23 April 1796.

Record of St. Andrew's Presbyterian Church, Williamstown, Ontario, pg. 84, #760, shows Alexander Smith, son of Peter Smith of Charlottenburg & of Abigail Muchmore, his wife; born 19 December, baptized 15 January 1799.

Record of St. Andrews Presbyterian Church, Williamstown, Ontario, pg. 97, #911, shows Janet Smith, daughter of Peter Smith of Charlottenburg & of Abigail Muchmore, his wife; born 13 December 1801, baptized 31 December 1801.

Written in the "Index of Transcription of Reverend John Bethune's Records" and transcribed by Sue & Brian Myers in 2002 is the Charlettenburg Church record of the marriage of Peter Smith & Abigail Muchmore. It also listed the following children, Alexander, Elizabeth, Janet, John, Anne & William.

Printed in "The Rolls of the Provincial (Loyalist) Corps Canadian Command Revolutinary Period, The Royal Highland Emigrants 84th Foot, are the names "Peter Smith, Sr" and "Peter Smith, Jr". They were Privates in Major John A. Harris's Company. George Cloakey found and photocopied this information in British Columbia Research Center, June 2002.

Printed in "Loyalists Lineages of Canada" page 687 is the Peter Smith/Abigail "Mutchmore" family. It shows they resided in Coteau Landing, Soulanges County, Quebec, (next to Glengarry County, Ontario) married in Montreal QU. Abigail born in Carlisle PA (?). Two children John, Mary.

McNiff's Map shows "Peter Smith Junior" obtained Lot 39 Upper Concession above the River aux Raisin. Later he applied for Lot 5, Lower of the River aux Raisin, next to James Smith, his brother. Bill Hayes has photocopy of this area of the McNiff's Map.

Land Records of Charlottenburg were located in Williamstown, Glengarry County, Ontario at the Research Center, in Aug 2002 by Bill & Barb Hayes. The first entry on the page for W 1/2 Lot 39 on North Side of the River aux Raisin, is the patent for "Peter Smith Junior". Dated "Jany. 27, 1810". It went from the Crown to Peter Smith Junior. The second entry was dated 1 Sept 1817. It was labeled "B&P". The Grantor was "John Smith & wife" and the Grantee was "Alexander Fraser". John is first born of Peter & Abigail. No photocopy made of this paper work as the copy machine was broken at the time.

Written in the Treasury Loyalists List of 1802 was "Peter Smith, Junr" of the 84th Reg.

Listed in "Ontario People 1796-1803" and found at the UEL Research Center was "Peter Smith Jun" of Charlettenburg.

Listed twice in the "Early Ontario Settler's" and found at the UEL Research Center was "Peter Smith, Junior".

Written in "Petitions, Land Grants and Land Petitions" and found at the UEL Research Center, page 500, "Smith, Abigail (Muchmore), land petition Ret S4/100 Osnabruck 1797 Ordered a copy".

Written in "Petitions, Land Grants and Land Petitions" was "Peter Smith Land Grant N. 1730 Charlottenburgh The younger Blacksmith (M.C) w1/2 Lot 39 NSRR Charlottenburg 2 June 1808"

Aug 2002 Bill & Barb Hayes obtained a Cornwall & Seaway Valley Tourism Map. On the map, MacGillivrays Bridge is marked where the north branch of the River aux Raisin crosses County Rd 27 (Chapel Road). This is the same site as Lot 39, which belonged to Peter Smith Jr.

Aug 2002 Bill & Barb Hayes visited Bruce & Christena Sova, 19604 County Rd 25, Glen Roy, Glengarry County,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ontario. Chris (born 1921) was a Smith. They pointed out on a map where the Smith's came from originally. They pointed to Lot 39, where Chapel Road crosses the River aux Raisin. There were a number of Smiths in that area but they eventually moved on north (Kenyon Township), still in Ontario. Chris showed Bill & Barb some notes from a Kathleen (lives in Colorado), another family researcher. Information appears to have come from Kathleen's grandfather, Kenneth Smith. Note said:

"Kenneth Smith -- Kathleen's grandfather

"Peter Smith- a UE Loyalist- given grant of land in lot 18-4 Kenyon in 1802 (died about 1827?) Son David (1798? born) was a blacksmith at McGillivrays Bridge. He was a brother to Duncan Smith born in 1789. James, another son -- given land 1/2 Lot 18 in 4 Kenyon -- later sold it & moved to Finch area." See Peter Smith, Sr.

Written in Loyalist Lineages of Canada is Peter Smith/Abigail Mutchmore of Conteau Landing, Quebec. Children JOHN & Mary. ----- JOHN SMITH married a _____ Wesley. Their children were JAMES, Abigail, Annie, John Duncan, Charles. -----JAMES SMITH married Margaret KcKinlay. Children of JAMES & Margaret were PETER McKINLAY, Clara Ann, Jannet, John Wesley, James Thornton, Catherine, Isabella, Margaret, Abigail, Mary and Nancy. ---- PETER McKINLAY SMITH married Mary Alice Garton. Peter & Mary's children were JAMES SMITH. ---- JAMES GARTON SMITH married Sophie Jean Kerr.

Land Records found in Williamstown, Glengarry County, Ontario Aug 2002 by Bill & Barb Hayes. Unable to photocopy. Copier broke.
North side River aux Raisin, W 1/2 Lot 39

Instrument Date Grantor Grantee
Patent Jany. 27, 1810 Crown Peter Smith, Jr 100 acres
B&P 1 Sept 1817 John Smith & wife Alexander Fraser

Printed in the Ontario Genealogical Society Provincial Index in 1808 was "Peter Smith UEL blacksmith residence Charlottenburgh Township location Raisin River.

The 1809 Index showed "Smith, Peter junior UEL, residence Charlottenburgh". (Also showed Peter Smith yeoman residence Charlottenburgh)

The 1811 Index showed "Smith, Peter younger UEL residence Charlottenburgh"

More About Peter Smith, Jr:
Burial: St Andrews Church Cemetery, Williamstown, Glengarry, Ontario. Tombstone.
Occupation: 1797, Blacksmith

Must look at this!!

Name: Peter Smith
Year of Record: 1783
Source/Event: War Office Records: List of Soldiers of the 2nd Battalion of the Royal Regiment of New York.
Comments: from America
Age: 26
Reference: National Archives of Canada: Microfilm Reel No. B-2867 (MG 11, W.O. 28/10), page 280.

Peter married **Abigail Muchmore** [47448] [MRIN: 18056] on Jan 14, 1786 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Province of Quebec.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Peter Smith** [65088] was born in Jun 1790 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Province of Quebec and was christened on Jun 12, 1791 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Province of Quebec.
- ii. **John Smith** [65087] was born in 1791 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Province of Quebec, was christened on Jun 12, 1791 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Province of Quebec, and died in 1838, aged 47.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- iii. **Isabel Smith** [53317] was born in Dec 1793 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Upper Canada and was christened on Jan 5, 1794 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Upper Canada.
- 49 iv. **Elizabeth (Betsey) Smith** [21]
- v. **Mary Smith** [53312] was born on Oct 21, 1797 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Upper Canada.
- vi. **Alexander Smith** [53316] was born on Dec 19, 1798 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Upper Canada, was christened on Jan 15, 1799 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Upper Canada, and died in 1878, aged 80.
- vii. **Janet Smith** [53315] was born on Dec 13, 1801 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Upper Canada, was christened on Dec 31, 1801 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Upper Canada, and died in 1877, aged 76.

99. Abigail Muchmore [47448], daughter of **Shadrach Sharpen Muchmore** [47449] and **Mary Mason** [47450], was born circa 1760 in Cumberland Co., PA and died on Feb 15, 1818 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Upper Canada, aged about 58.

General Notes: Story: Abigail was abducted with her mother and three siblings near Fort Pitt by Indians in 1777 and taken to Detroit. Later released and moved to Williamstown, Ontario.

Abigail married **Peter Smith** [47447] [MRIN: 18056] on Jan 14, 1786 in Williamstown, Glengarry Co., Province of Quebec.

100. Francis Abbs [32277], son of **John Abbs** [32289] and **Mary Pank** [32290], was born in 1764 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, was christened on Jul 8, 1764 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, died in Jul 1839 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, aged 75, and was buried on Jul 16, 1839 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England.

General Notes: Sources:

Parish Register - 1764 Runton, Norfolk, England (LDS) Baptism July 8, 1764. FHL 1526137.

Parish Register - 1786 Banns, Sheringham, Norfolk, England (LDS). Banns were read 3 times between Francis Abbs of Runton and Susanna Pegg of Sheringham.

Parish Register - 1786 Sheringham, Norfolk England (LDS) Marriage (witness Henry Pegg)

Parish Register - 1839 Runton, Norfolk, England (LDS) Burial

<http://www.norfolksources.norfolk.gov.uk/DserveNS/dserve.exe>

Will of Francis Abbs. Dated November 26, 1830. Runton, Norfolk, England. Probate/GS#0166974/39171. Proved at Norwich, July 3, 1841. No. 157. P. 337/8.

<http://eastanglianancestors.co.uk/fam3438.html> East Anglian Ancestors

Francis married **Susannah Pegg** [32278] [MRIN: 12657] on Jul 31, 1786 in Upper Sheringham, Norfolk, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Abbs** [32361] was born on May 27, 1787 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England and died in 1870 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, aged 83.
- ii. **Francis Abbs** [32362] was born on Feb 18, 1790 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, was christened on Feb 18, 1790 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, and died in 1861 in Sheringham, Norfolk, England, aged 71.
- 50 iii. **William Abbs** [32273]
- iv. **Thomas Abbs** [32364] was born on May 22, 1793 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, was christened on May 22, 1793 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, and died in 1878 in Cley On The Sea, Norfolk, England, aged 85.
- v. **Matthew Abbs** [32363] was born on Apr 5, 1795 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, was christened on Apr 19, 1795 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, and died in 1875 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, aged 80.
- vi. **Richard Abbs** [2182] was born in 1797 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England and died in 1855 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, aged 58.
- vii. **James Abbs** [32365] was born on Mar 23, 1800 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, was christened on Apr 13, 1800 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, and died on Mar 22, 1883 in

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Brockton, York Co., ON, CAN, aged 82.

101. Susannah Pegg [32278], daughter of **John Pegg** [2486] and **Susannah Plane** [2489], was born in 1760 in Sheringham, Norfolk, England, died in Sep 1844 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, aged 84, and was buried on Sep 13, 1844 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England.

General Notes: Sources:

Adelaide Jolley (adzjolls48) South Bucks, UK. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Parish Register - 1844 Runton, Norfolk, England (LDS) Burial

Susannah married **Francis Abbs** [32277] [MRIN: 12657] on Jul 31, 1786 in Upper Sheringham, Norfolk, England.

102. John Chapman [53746], son of **James Chapman** [53755] and **Sarah Tinker** [53756], was born circa 1762 in Wood Dalling, Norfolk, England, died on Jan 17, 1832 in Wood Dalling, Norfolk, England, aged about 70, and was buried on Jan 23, 1832 in Wood Dalling, Norfolk, England.

General Notes: Sources:

England, Norfolk, Parish Registers (County Record Office), 1510-1997, index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/VNNT-R6B> : accessed 15 February 2015), John Chapman, 04 Feb 1761, Christening; citing Tunstead, Norfolk, England, Record Office, Norwich; FHL microfilm 1,596,387. son of James Chapman and Sarah Tinker

England, Norfolk, Parish Registers (County Record Office), 1510-1997, index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.3.1/TH-267-12874-127910-30?cc=1416598> : accessed 15 February 2015), Tunstead > Baptisms, Marriages, Burials > 1678-1767 > image 48 of 63; Record Office, Norwich. Image of register.

Norfolk, England, Church of England Marriages and Banns, 1754-1940. Wood-Dalling. Banns of Marriage published for John Chapman and Ellen Eggleton, on Sept. 1st, Sept. 8th and Oct. 5th, 1787. By G. Carr, minister.

England Marriages, 1538– 1973, index, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/N2PF-6BH> : accessed 15 February 2015), John Chapman and Ellen Eggleton, 20 Oct 1788; citing Wood Dalling, Norfolk, England, reference ; FHL microfilm 894725.

John Chapman married Ellen Eggleton 20 Oct 1788 at Wood Dalling, Norfolk. I07384-1, GS 1596458, Reference ID Item 103, p 35. By G Carr, miniser.

England, Select Deaths and Burials, 1538-1991.

John Chapman death 1832 buried Jan 23, 1832. Wood-Dalling, Norfolk, Emgland. FHL mf 1596458.

Norfolk, England, Bishop and Archdeacon Transcripts of Parish Registers, 1600-1935. John Chapman burial Jan, 23, 1832.

John married **Ellen (Helen) Eggleton** [53747] [MRIN: 20611] on Oct 20, 1788 in Wood Dalling, Norfolk, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elizabeth Chapman** [53749] was born in 1788 in Wood Dalling, Norfolk, England and was christened on Dec 14, 1788 in Wood Dalling, Norfolk, England.
- ii. **John Chapman** [53754] was born in 1790 in Corpusty, Norfolk, England and was christened on Jan 10, 1790 in Corpusty, Norfolk, England.
- iii. **Helen Chapman** [53748] was born in 1795 in Wood Dalling, Norfolk, England and was christened on Apr 20, 1795 in Wood Dalling, Norfolk, England.
- 51 iv. **Martha Chapman** [32274]
- v. **Jacob Chapman** [53751] was born in 1799 in Briston & Guestwick, Norfolk, England and was christened on Jun 27, 1799 in Briston & Guestwick, Norfolk, England.
- vi. **Robert Chapman** [53752] was born in 1802 in Briston & Guestwick, Norfolk, England and was

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- christened on Jan 11, 1802 in Briston & Guestwick, Norfolk, England.
- vii. **Esther Chapman** [53750] was born in 1805 in Briston & Guestwick, Norfolk, England and was christened on Jan 14, 1805 in Briston & Guestwick, Norfolk, England.
- viii. **Mathew Chapman** [53753] was born in 1808 in Briston & Guestwick, Norfolk, England and was christened on Mar 18, 1808 in Briston & Guestwick, Norfolk, England.

103. Ellen (Helen) Eggleton [53747] was born in 1765 and died in 1834, aged 69.

Ellen married **John Chapman** [53746] [MRIN: 20611] on Oct 20, 1788 in Wood Dalling, Norfolk, England.

104. William Rathbun [1176], son of **Deacon Daniel Rathbun** [1180] and **Sarah Higby** [1181], was born on Mar 7, 1776 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA and died on Jul 11, 1857 in Norwich, Oxford Co., Canada West, aged 81.

General Notes: As a young man he moved to Union, Pennsylvania and purchased his claim of Jesse Losey. He built a home before 1812. He married there in 1799. About 1811, he sold his home to Ambrose Millard who was the husband of his niece, Mary Gordon. He was a farmer. He returned to Saratoga County, New York. About 1814, he moved to Canada. He spent the last 20 years of his life in bed due to a stroke.

Sources:

Biography # 2: 1883, History of Tioga, Pennsylvania 1804-1883

Biography # 1: January 1984, The Rathbun-Rathbone-Rathburn Family Historian Vol. 4 # 1 Page 11

US Federal Census 1810: Tioga County, Pennsylvania

1851 Census of Canada. Canada West. Brant County 2. Burford 7. P. 85. LAC # C-11713.

Rathburn, Wm 76 US Nothing

Rathburn, Irena 73 US

William married **Irene Niles** [1177] [MRIN: 420] in 1799 in Union Twp., Tioga Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Harriet Rathbun** [1690] was born on Mar 16, 1800 in Union, Tioga Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 27, 1879 in Little Valley, NY, USA, aged 79.
- ii. **Lydia Rathbun** [1691] was born on May 1, 1801 in Union, Tioga Co., PA, USA and died on May 14, 1883 in Randolph, NY, USA, aged 82.
- iii. **William Rathbun** [1692] was born on Dec 31, 1802 in Union, Tioga Co., PA, USA and died on Nov 30, 1888 in East Garafraxa, ON, CAN, aged 85.
- 52 iv. **Nelson Niles Rathbun** [898]
- v. **Emaline Rathbun** [1693] was born on Sep 21, 1807 in Union, Tioga Co., PA, USA.
- vi. **Irene Rathbun** [1694] was born on Jan 11, 1810 in Union, Tioga Co., PA, USA and died in 1847, aged 37.
- vii. **Daniel Rathbun** [1695] was born on Jul 24, 1813 in Milton, Saratoga Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 5, 1898 in Keeler, Van Buren Co., MI, USA, aged 84.
- viii. **Charles Rathbun** [1696] was born on Feb 19, 1815 in Milton, Saratoga Co., NY, USA, died on Jun 30, 1896 in Blenheim Twp, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 81, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Blenheim Twp., Oxford Co., ON, CAN.
- ix. **Horace Rathbun** [1697] was born in 1816 in USA and died in Oct 1874 in Tyce, Huron Co., MI, USA, aged 58.
- x. **Sarah Jane Rathbun** [1698] was born on Jun 17, 1818 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN and died in 1899, aged 81.
- xi. **Mary Jane Rathbun** [1699] was born on Oct 26, 1820 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN and died on Feb 5, 1891 in Wentworth Co., ON, CAN, aged 70.

105. Irene Niles [1177], daughter of **Nathan Niles** [1688] and **Irene Russell** [1689], was born on Nov 11, 1780 in Hebron, Tolland Co., CT and died on Jun 10, 1873 in Norwich, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, aged 92.

General Notes: Syrena. Marriage: 1799, Tioga, Pennsylvania

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

1861 Census of Canada. Canada West. Brant. Burford Twp. Dist. 3. P. 86. LAC mf C-1008/1009

1871 Census of Canada. Ontario. Oxford South 13. Norwich North 01 c. P. 36. LAC # C-9910.

Rathburn, Irena 90 US Meth W Widow

Peckham, Julia 48 ON Quaker

Peckham, Avis 42 ON Quaker

Irene married **William Rathbun** [1176] [MRIN: 420] in 1799 in Union Twp., Tioga Co., PA, USA.

106. Gideon Ryder [1686], son of **Jonathan Ryder** [47362] and **Zilpha Kirby** [47363], was born circa 1775 in Dutchess Co., NY, died on Sep 28, 1851 in Brant Co., Canada West, aged about 76, and was buried in Congregational Cem., Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Gedeon.

Sources:

Rathbone Genealogy, by Cooley, John C., Syracuse, N.Y., 1898.

Rootsweb WorldConnect: Ginny Meachum Ginny39FL@aol.com

1800 Federal Census of New York, Microfilm M32. Reel 22; Publisher: National Archives, Washington, DC.; P. 272.

1800 Ancestry.com. New York, Tax Assessment Rolls of Real and Personal Estates, 1799-1804.

New York (State), Comptroller's Office. Tax assessment rolls of real and personal estates, 1799'961804, Series B0950 (26 reels). Microfilm. Albany, New York: New York State Archives.

Gideon Rider, Middletown, Delaware, New York. House mill & farm.

1810 Census of the United States. New York. Delaware. Middletown. Roll M252_26. P. 385.

3 males under 10; 2 males 10 thru 15; 1 male 26 thru 44; 2 females under 10; 1 female 26 thru 44

"United States Census, 1810," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/XH23-7CJ> : accessed 4 February 2015), Gideon and Jonathan Rider, Middletown, Delaware, New York; citing p. 385, NARA microfilm publication M252 (Washington D.C.: National Archives and Records Administration, n.d.), roll 26; FHL microfilm 181,380.

1820 US Census of New York. Dutchess. Beekman. Roll M33_71. P. 20.

"United States Census, 1820," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/XHLJ-R6G> : accessed 4 February 2015), Gideon Rider, Beekman, Dutchess, New York; citing p. 20, NARA microfilm publication M33, (Washington D.C.: National Archives and Records Administration, n.d.), roll 71; FHL microfilm 193,726.

Naturalization Returns 1828-1850, RG5; Library and Archives Canada, mf C-15692 and C-15693.

A Gideon Ryder took the Oath of Allegiance to the Crown on November 16, 1830, Burford, Oxford, Upper Canada. This means he had been in the Province at least seven years.

1851 Census of Canada. Canada West. Brant County 2. Burford 7. P. 187. LAC mf C-11713.

Agricultural Schedule: Gedeon Rider Conce 8 lot 12, 50 acres.

Tombstone Congregational Cemetery, Burford, Ontario? Maybe.

Ancestry.com Family tree of Laurie Smit.

Ancestry.com Family of Ryder/Ashton/Luoma/Wirtanen

Gideon married **Ruth Conger** [1687] [MRIN: 421] about 1795.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Rowland Ryder** [47312] was born on Jul 26, 1796 in New York, USA and died on Nov 29, 1877 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 81.
- ii. **Benjamin Ryder** [25243] was born on Jun 18, 1798 in Beekman, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Oct 18, 1885 in Vergennes, Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Lowell, Kent Co., MI, USA.
- iii. **Jonathan Ryder** [47313] was born in Apr 1799, died on Jan 24, 1890 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 90, and was buried in Harley Cemetery, Brant Co., ON, CAN.
- iv. **Enoch Ryder** [25244] was born on Sep 2, 1801 in New York, died on May 14, 1881 in Van Buren, MI, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Keeler, Van Buren Co., MI, USA.
- v. **Charles Ryder** [47314] was born in 1805 and died in 1898, aged 93.
- 53 vi. **Mercy Ryder** [899]
- vii. **William C Ryder** [25245] was born on Apr 1, 1810 in Beekman, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 23, 1884 in Keeler, Van Buren Co., MI, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Keeler, Van Buren Co., MI, USA.
- viii. **Rosilia (Zeliah) Ryder** [62183] was born in 1811 in New York, USA and died on Sep 8, 1867 in Michigan, USA, aged 56.
- ix. **Samuel Ryder** [25246] was born in 1815 in New York and died in 1900, aged 85.

107. Ruth Conger [1687], daughter of **Benjamin Conger** [20985] and **Millie [Conger]** [20986], was born about 1781 in Dutchess Co., NY and died in Apr 1837 in Brant Co., Upper Canada, aged about 56.

General Notes: Sources:

Rathbone Genealogy, by Cooley, John C., Syracuse, N.Y., 1898.

Ruth married **Gideon Ryder** [1686] [MRIN: 421] about 1795.

108. Conrad Hotrum/Hotterham [25123], son of **John George Hotrum** [65082], was born before 1765 in Germany, died before Dec 1802 in Upper Canada, and was buried in St. Peter's Cem., Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, CAN.

General Notes: Family name spelled Hatterim, Hartram, Hatrum, Haderim, Hotherham.

Maybe: Birth 28 Jan 1763 in Salz-Solden, Schluechtern, Hessen-Nassau, Preussen, Germany

Married: June 10, 1784, Zion Lutheran Church, New Germantown (Oldwick), Hunterdon Co., New Jersey.

Moved to Canada about 1793.

Barton Township, Ontario, former name for a portion of Hamilton, Ontario

Sources:

Upper Canada Land Petitions, Library and Archives Canada, C-2042, RG 1, L 3, Vol. 222a, File H (Starts p. 877). Bundle 1. No.10. Petition of Conrad Hotterham, lot 10, Con. 8. Barton Twp. P. 900/901. Aug. 13/14, 1795.

Received land May 24, 1798, Lot 7 Con. 6 & Lot 17 Con. 8, Barton Twp., Upper Canada

Upper Canada Land Petitions, Library and Archives Canada, C-2117, RG 1, L 3, Vol. 269, File K Bundle 6. No. 4. (Starts p. 320). P. 333-335. David Kern, petitions for land previously occupied by Conrad Hotram, deceased. York Dec. 6, 1802. Lot 17 Con. 8. Barton Twp.

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Craig Rice craig.rice@comcast.net

Rootsweb WorldConnect: Ron Cox roncox@videotron.ca

David Naylor, 9091 Eighth Line, Georgetown, ON L7G 4S5.
naylor@unforgettable.com

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~hotrum/160.htm>

LDS Baptism: St. Peter's Cem., Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, CAN.

Conrad married **Catherine Jones** [25124] [MRIN: 9709] on Jun 10, 1784 in Oldwick, Hunterdon Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Anna Hotrum** [25137] was born on Mar 26, 1785 in Oldwick, Hunterdon Co., NJ, USA.
- ii. **Georg Hotrum** [25138] was born on Nov 14, 1786 in Oldwick, Hunterdon Co., NJ, USA.
- 54 iii. **David Hotrum** [17740]
- iv. **Margaret Hotrum** [25139] was born about 1791 in USA.
- v. **John Hotrum** [25140] was born circa 1791 in New Jersey, USA and died circa 1819 in Wentworth Co., Upper Canada, aged about 28.
- vi. **Frederick Hotrum** [25141] was born on Mar 9, 1794 in Upper Canada and died on Mar 26, 1877 in Trempealeau, Trempealeau Co., WI, USA, aged 83.
- vii. **Rebecca Hotrum** [25142] was born about 1802 in Upper Canada.

109. Catherine Jones [25124], daughter of **James Jones** [65074] and **Catherine** [Jones] [65075], was born on Jun 21, 1765 in Union Co., NJ and died after 1806 in Hamilton, Barton Twp, Wentworth Co., Upper Canada.

General Notes: Johns. Jones. Jons.

From: David Naylor <naylor@idirect.com> To: HOTRUM-L@rootsweb.com <HOTRUM-L@rootsweb.com> Date: Tuesday, January 02, 2001 9:40 PM Subject: Conrad HOTRUM's wife Caty

Many years ago when I was researching to discover Conrad HOTRUMs' wife's first name I came across a couple or more land petitions that mentioned her. One of these was for a "Bargain & Sale and Quit Claim" dated 17-Jun-1806 for Ancaster Lot 54, Conc.3. The "from" names mentioned included Catherine HOTRUM (Widow) of Barton, Christian ALMAS, etc. "to Levi PEER." At that time I didn't research further into the meaning of these land documents or why Catherine would be mentioned.

Since then I found Conrad's and Catherina's marriage registration in Hunterdon county, New Jersey. This showed that her maiden name was JONS and that her father was David JONS. I've since found a marriage for a David JOHNS in NJ but haven't proven that these are the same individual.

In my recent discussions with Paul Grimwood of the Ancaster Historical Society I mentioned the above land document. Paul looked at the ownership for this lot and mentioned that it was part of David JONES' crown land. Then it hit me like a brick! -- must have been the wall collapsing. :-)

The name "David" was very uncommon in that era so you can already see where this is going.....

David JONES' land petition was for 300 acres and he stated that he came to Upper Canada in 1787 with his wife and 5 children. The 1787 date and the 300 acres indicates that he was applying for land as a UE Loyalist.

If, as I now suspect, this is Catherina's father and Conrad's father-in-law, then it shows that Conrad and his wife came to Canada to be with her parents and family who were already here. This now begins to make some sense of why Conrad came to Canada and the other HOTRUM/HARTRUM members of the same family stayed in NJ.

Obviously a lot of further research is now in order -- land petitions, David's death and will, his wife's name, etc. -- but if David JONES can be shown to be Catherine's father and a UEL then every living HOTRUM descendant can apply for UEL descendancy recognition.

Cheers, -- Dave

--David Naylor, Halton Hills, Ontario, Canada. <naylor@unforgettable.com>

Swarthmore College; Swarthmore, Pennsylvania; Births 1705-1901 Deaths -1705-1908 Marriages, 1712-1885;

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Collection: Quaker Meeting Records; Call Number: MR Ph:660.

U.S., Quaker Meeting Records, 1681-1935. New Jersey, Union, Rahway and Plainfield Monthly Meetings.
Philadelphia Yearly Meeting. P. 26. Jones family births.

Catherine married **Conrad Hotrum/Hotterham** [25123] [MRIN: 9709] on Jun 10, 1784 in Oldwick, Hunterdon Co., NJ, USA. LDS Baptism: St. Peter's Cem., Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, CAN.

110. Henry Barnabus Smith [25135] was born on Feb 25, 1752 in Maryland and died on Mar 10, 1838 in Pennsylvania, aged 86.

Henry married **Elizabeth Baker** [25136] [MRIN: 9715].

Children from this marriage were:

- 55 i. **Mary Baker Smith** [20334]
- ii. **Christina Smith** [61552] was born on Apr 22, 1790 in British Province of Quebec and died on Nov 5, 1849 in Hannon, Glanford Twp., Wentworth Co, Canada West, aged 59.

111. Elizabeth Baker [25136].

Elizabeth married **Henry Barnabus Smith** [25135] [MRIN: 9715].

112. John (Jan) Allen UE [20834], son of **John Allen** [20866] and **Martie Ackerman** [20867], was born in Jan 1727 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jan 8, 1727 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died after 1786 in Sunbury Co., NB, CAN.

General Notes: Ellen.

Baptismal witnesses: Abram Brouwer, Elizabeth Ackerman. He was a Loyalist and settled in New Brunswick, Canada, following the Revolution. His four sons served with the British, three of them in the New Jersey Volunteers.

Sources:

Van Buskirk. A Legacy from New Amsterdam, by Irene English Shoemaker. A Genealogy of the Descendants of Lauren Andriessen and Jannetje Jans married; New Amsterdam 12 December 1658 in Two Volumes. Argentine, 1990.

Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey Page 18; 22.

Genealogy of the Ackerman Family, compiled by Kathlyne Knickerbacker Viele, revised and typed by Ellen H. Smith, 1922.

"The Loyalists of New Brunswick" by Esther Clark Wright. Frederickton, New Brunswick, Canada. 1955. Appendix, The New Brunswick Loyalists, p. 256. Transcription: Name of the Head of Family: Allen, John; Former Home: Hackensack, N.J; Service During the Revolution: Blank; First Grant: Burton; Subsequent Grants: Kings County.

Ora Wolf (Allen Park, Wayne Co., Michigan). Ancestry.com DNA match. 11.5 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Ancestry.com web site of Albert Nye: albert01@rogers.com.

John married **Rachel Van Buskirk** [20835] [MRIN: 7850] on Oct 26, 1749 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Rachel Allen** [20840] was born in 1751 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and died in 1794 in Sussex, Kings Co., NB, aged 43.
- ii. **John Allen** [20836] was born about 1753 in New Brunswick, CAN.
- iii. **Maria (Mary) Allen** [20837] was born on Mar 4, 1755 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Apr 6, 1755 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in Aug 1832 in York Co., NB, aged 77.
- iv. **Catherine Allen** [20838] was born about 1758 in New York.
- v. **Laurence Allen** [20839] was born about 1758 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and died circa 1851 in New Brunswick, CAN, aged about 93.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- vi. **Hannah Allen** [20841]
56 vii. **Peter Allen** [13009]
viii. **Thomas Allen** [20842] was born in 1766 and died on Jan 13, 1836 in York Co., NB, CAN, aged 70.

113. Rachel Van Buskirk [20835], daughter of **Laurens Pietersen Van Buskirk** [20847] and **Rachel Hallenbeck** [20848], was born on May 12, 1732 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Oct 22, 1732 in Athens, Greene Co., NY, and died in 1771 in Prob New Jersey, aged 39.

General Notes: Van Boskerk. Sponsors at baptism were Jacob V. Boskrik and Tryntje.

Sources:

Van Buskirk. A Legacy from New Amsterdam, by Irene English Shoemaker. A Genealogy of the Descendants of Lauren Andriessen and Jannetje Jans married; New Amsterdam 12 December 1658 in Two Volumes. Argentine, 1990.

Rachel married **John (Jan) Allen UE** [20834] [MRIN: 7850] on Oct 26, 1749 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

114. Nathaniel Gallup [32382], son of **Nathaniel Gallup** [36180] and **Dorcas Collins** [36181], was born on Jun 4, 1734 in Stonington, New London Co., CT and died in 1820 in Sheffield, York Co., NB, aged 86.

General Notes: He was a Loyalist and was granted land in the township of Onslow, Nova Scotia. From the Sunbury County documents, St. John River, June 30, 1783, a survey of people living on the St. John River: "Nathaniel Gallop from Coveget, has a wife and 7 children, been on about 3 years, has a log house and about 8 or 10 acres of cleared land; claims by possession and purchase of improvements." He leased on October 6, 1783, 100 acres, "being on the original lot #4 in Burton, on banks of River St. John, with all harbors with sufficient quantity of grounds for a commercial landing." In 1787, petitioned for land in York County and was granted lot #24, 80 acres east side of St. John River, at Burton. Pledged one pound annually at a meeting of the "Subscribers for the Support of the Preached Gospel" held at the meeting house in Sheffield the 18th day of December 1788.

Sources:

Gallup Genealogy: Gallop, Galloup, Galloupe, Gallupe, Gollop. Second edition, Revised and Expanded. By The Gallup Family Association, Inc. Brigham Young University, Family History and Genealogy Research Services, Provo, Utah. 1987.

Nova Scotia Census Returns 1767-1787.

Nathaniel Gallop, Men 1; Boys 3; Women 1; Girls 3. Protestant. From America. 1770. Nova Scotia Archives. RG 1 vol. 443, no. 26.

Nova Scotia Census Returns 1767-1787.

Nathaniel Gallop, Men 1; Boys 2; Women 1; Girls 1. Protestant. From America. 1774. Nova Scotia Archives. RG 1 vol. 443, no. 27.

Provincial Archives of New Brunswick.(website)

Daniel F Johnson's New Brunswick Newspaper Vital Statistics : Volume 93 Number 2945

Date September 11 1894

County Saint John

Place Saint John

Newspaper The Daily Telegraph

St. John River, July 10th, 1783 - Return of Inhabitants of River St. John settled on lands commonly known as Burton:

Nathaniel GALLOP from Coveget, has a wife and 7 children, been on about 3 years. Has a log house and about 8 or 10 acres of cleared land. Claims by possession and purchase of improvements.

Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988. Braintree, Massachusetts.

Marriage: Nathaniel Gallop and Hannah Savel (Savil) both of Braintree. 1758. P. 817.

E.S. (managed by eddy grantham). Libby, Linclon, Montana. USA. Ancestry.com DNA match. 9.0 centimorgans shared

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

across 1 DNA segment.

Nathaniel married **Hannah Savel** [32383] [MRIN: 12695] on Jun 14, 1758 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Hannah Gallup** [32384] was born on Jan 22, 1760 in Onslow, Colchester, Nova Scotia and died on Sep 15, 1847 in Sunbury Co., NB, CAN, aged 87.
- ii. **Mary Gallup** [32386] was born on Aug 8, 1763 in Onslow, Colchester, Nova Scotia and died in Mar 1845 in Centreville, Carleton Co., NB, CAN, aged 81.
- iii. **Esther Gallup** [32385] was born on Mar 27, 1766 in Onslow, Colchester, Nova Scotia and died in 1826 in New Brunswick, aged 60.
- iv. **Benjamin Gallup** [36184] was born on Apr 12, 1769 in Onslow, Colchester, Nova Scotia and died after 1846.
- v. **Nathaniel Gallup** [36185] was born on Nov 21, 1771 in Onslow, Colchester, Nova Scotia, died in 1851, aged 80, and was buried in Springhill, NB, Can.
- 57 vi. **Dorcas Gallup** [13010]
- vii. **Susannah Gallup** [36186] was born in 1776 in Onslow, Colchester, Nova Scotia and died in 1814, aged 38.
- viii. **Lydia Gallup** [65008] was born in 1780 in New Brunswick and died on May 31, 1828 in Jewett's Mills, York Co., NB, Can, aged 48.

Nathaniel next married **Deborah Newcomb** [36182] [MRIN: 14278] circa 1780 in Nova Scotia.

115. Hannah Savel [32383], daughter of **Benjamin Savel** [65006] and **Mary Blanchard** [65007], was born on Nov 5, 1741 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died in 1780 in Truro, Colchester Co., NS, Can, aged 39.

General Notes: Sources:

Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988.

Birth: Braintree, Massachusetts. Nov. 5, 1741. P. 784

Hannah Savel ye Daughtr of Benja, Savel & Mary his wife was born November 5th, 1741.

Meredith Long-Morin. Ancestry.com DNA match. 9.0 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

E.S. (managed by eddy grantham). Libby, Linclon, Montana. USA. Ancestry.com DNA match. 9.0 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Hannah married **Nathaniel Gallup** [32382] [MRIN: 12695] on Jun 14, 1758 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

118. Benjamin Burt [12359], son of **Seaborn Burt** [20937] and **Susannah Lobdell** [20938], was born on Dec 29, 1741 in Ridgefield, Fairfield, CT and died on Aug 10, 1785 in Burton, Sunbury Co., NB, Can, aged 43.

General Notes: **Loyalist.**

He fought in the April 27, 1777 raid on Danbury, CT under the command of Major General Tryon. After that Benjamin joined the Queen's Rangers. In April 1778 he along with his brother David joined the British Forces at New Haven, CT. He was away fighting with the British for about 12 months. He returned to his family by June 1778, after being disabled by reason of health and discharged at Philidelphia. After this their property was confiscated and they were much persecuted by the rebels. They sought protection withing the British lines on Long Island. A June 9, 1783 petition for assitance, drafted at New York, explains the family plight. In the summer of 1783 they and other Loyalists congregated in New York City and eventually found passage to Nova Scotia on the ship The Three Sisters. By 1784 the province of New Brunswick was formed and the Burt family travelled by schooner up the St. John River where his land grant was located near Burton, New Brunswick (Lot 23). He died before the land grant was finalized and his widow Rebecca proceeded and received lot 25.

Came from Ridgefield, Connecticut and settled in New Brunswick.

Source:

Connecticut: Vital Records (The Barbour Collection), 1630-1870 (Online Database: AmericanAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2011.) From original typescripts, Lucius Barnes Barbour Collection, 1928.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ridgefield, Connecticut, Vol. LR1, p. 247.

Connecticut Births and Christenings 1649-1906. FHL Indexing Project 7450312.

Crouse Family History. The Descendants of Philip and Sarah Crouse. 2nd ed., by Roguer Crouse. 2000 and 2007.

Nova Scotia, Canada, Land Petitions, 1765-1800. 1784. New Brunswick, Canada.

Names listed in the documents: Samuel Dowling, David Brill, Giles Woosworth, John Cook, Abraham Jewell, Charles Lockwood, James Bassey, Jacob Brill Jr., Joseph Burt, John Dunham, Duncan McLeod, John Compton, Peter McCead, Jacob Brill, Joseph Gidney, Sarah Barcelon, Priscilla Smith, John Kelly, John Snow, George Kay, Matthias Shocker, Robert Smith, Thomas Bustin, Catharine Patterson, John Green, Abraham Shotwell, Christain Harpil, Samuel Austin, David Goebel, Joseph Brill, John Albright, Samuel Nicklin, Ezekiel Jewel, Gilbert Pell, Abraham Waters, John Thurston, Michael Ogden, Lodwick Shombar, John Isaiah Smith, Solomon Wright, John Lee, Samuel Mason, Samuel Combs, John Twiner, Christain Seyes, Isaac Firshy, Isaac Raymon, Daniel Lyon, Daniel Stilwill, Samuel Smith, Israel Rogers, (Mrs. ___ Berry, Jacob Tell, Jeremiah Warden, Christsopher Harper, James Williams, Alexander Clark, Jonathan Smith, Solomon Dingee, William Dinn, Charles McLean, Francis Gordon, Nicholas Segrible, William Smith, Benjamin Burt Jr., Joseph Fluelling, Patrick Rogers, Peter McCraddock, David Burt, Matthew Brown, James Gordon, William Place, Joseph Abbot, John Clark Jr., William Winn, Jacob Law, John Porter.

Granted 12,400 acres on Grand Lake and the River St. John in the County of Sunbury. Lots no. 1 to no. 20, both inclusive, except no. 9 and no. 19, and lots no. 21 to 34, both inclusive, each lot containing 200 acres more or less.

Charlotte Ayers, Regina, Sask. E-Mail letter Aug. 2009.

Notes and Sources: Connecticut Loyalists Who Went to Canada. Olson, Virginia H. In Connecticut Ancestry, V. 17, No. 1, (Sept. 1974). Pp. 18-25; V. 17, No. 2, (Nov. 1974). Pp. 51-59.

United Empire Loyalists. Second Report of the Bureau of Archives for the Province of Ontario 1904. Alexander Fraser. Pgs. 300 & 301.

MJFarrah. Ontario, Canada. Ancestry.com DNA match. 19.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

The National Archives of the United Kingdom. American Loyalist Claims, Series II; Class AO13/76; Piece 001. Memorial of Rebecca Burt previously of Litchfield, Fairfield, Connecticut. P. 216 (43) - 219 (437).

Noted events in his life were:

- Loyalist: Loyalist.

Benjamin married **Rebecca (Gould) Follett** [12360] [MRIN: 3968] circa 1760 in Connecticut.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Benjamin Burt** [38417] was born in 1761 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT and died in 1844 in Douglas, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 83.
- ii. **Rebecca Burt** [20785] was born in 1765 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT and died on May 19, 1850 in Keswick, York Co., NB, aged 85.
- iii. **Joseph Burt** [27336] was born on Oct 24, 1765 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT and died on Nov 30, 1859 in Burtt's Corner, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 94.
- 59 iv. **Sarah Burt** [12358]
- v. **Darius Burt** [27338] was born on Apr 27, 1774 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT and died on Sep 21, 1839 in Douglas, York Co., NB, CAN, aged 65.
- vi. **Gould Burt** [49404] was born in 1776 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT and died on Oct 9, 1858 in York Co., NB, aged 82.
- vii. **Huldah Burt** [49403] was born circa 1778 in Connecticut.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

119. Rebecca (Gould) Follett [12360], daughter of **Joseph Follett** [65053] and **Anna Maria Tongue** [65054], was born on Jan 9, 1741 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT and died in 1810 in Sunbury Co., NB, aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

Second Report of the Bureau of Archives for the Province of Ontario 1904. Alexander Fraser, Provincial Archivist. 1905. Pgs. 300-1.

A New Claim.

St. John, February 28, 1787.

204. Evidence on the Claim of Rebecca Burt, late of Connecticut.

Benjn. Burt, Son of Claimt., Sworn:

Says his late father Benj. Burt, died at Burton, the 10th Aug., 1785. Before his death, in 1784, he sent a Claim to England by Capt. Vandeburgh.

His father was a native of America. In 1775 he lived in Ridgefield, Connect. He was always Loyal & joined Genr. Tryon on the Danbury Expedition.

When he came within the lines he enlisted in the Queen's Rangers & served with that Regt. for some months. He afterwards got his discharge on finding a man in his place & lived on a Farm in Long Island. **He died without a Will and left a Wife & 7 children, viz: Benjn. Burt, Joseph Burt, Rebecca Burt, Sarah Burt, Hulday Burt, Darius Burt & Gould, all under age except the Witness, who is now 21 years of age.** They are all in the Province.

His Father was possessed of 59 or 60 avres of Land in Ridgefield.

Produces a deed dated 4th Sepr., 1764. from Seaborn Burt in Considn. of Love & Good Will.

Conveys to his son, Benjn. Burt, 3 acres of Land on which Benjn. had built a House.

Likewise deed dated 12th March, 1772, from Bartlet Folliot to Benj. Burt in considn. of 60 pounds N.Y. Cury.

Conveys 20 acres in Rridgefield.

Besides this he purchased about the year 1775 and 8 acres from one Jacob Smith. Likewise the half of 30 acres in Co. with Bartlet Folliot.

All this was cleared excepting 10 acres of Wood. Values the cleared at 6.10 pounds Lawful & the Wood Land at 25sh. pr. acre.

The Qr. Share of a Grist Mill he had by his father's Will. Only the mill belonged to him, the Stream belonged to the Town. He had a right to the Water as long as he kept a sufficient Mill on it.

The Mill sold at Vendue after his father left the Country. Witness was at the Vendue; it sold for 3,200 pounds Congress Money. Values his share of the Mill at 75 pounds Lawful.

A lot of B. Smith's, 15 pounds, 2 Horses, a Cow, an Ox Cart & Arms.

Witness was present at his father's house when these things were taken.

Witness, Danl. Morehouse, Sworn;

Knew the late Benj. Burt. He was a Loyal man & served in the Queen's Rangers. He possessed about 60 acres in Ridgefield.

He purchased 10 or 12 acres, in 1776, a short time before he left the Country. The Land he had from his father was worth 9 pounds Lawful pr. acre.

He had the 1/4 of a Grist Mill. It was worth 500 pounds. It was his Property as long as he kept a Mill going in good order.

Benj. Burt produces Judgt. passd. agst. Benj. Burt by the select men of Rridgefield, 1st April, 1778, & Certificate of the whole property being attached with the exception of the right of Dower to Sushannah Burt in 12 acres.

Likewise the Writ for seizing his moveable Estate & return made thereon 5 Novr., 1777, by John Waterous, Constable of Bridgefield, viz.: 2 Horses, one Cow, & Blacksmith's Tools.

The whole to be made payable to Rebecca Burt.

Produces an Extract from the Records of the Town of Ridgefield. Signed Ben. Smith, 25th Decr., 1786. That Benj. Burt was possessed of 59 acres in 1775 & that there was no encumbrance on it.

Witness, David Burt, Sworn:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Says he is Br. to B. Burt, deceased. Confirms the acct. of the Family. His Br. was possessed of a farm in Ridgefield of about 60 acres. He had bought it all before the War. 12 acres of it iable to their mother's dower, who he believes is alive.

Thinks the farm was worth 6.10 pounds pr. acre Lawful. He believes it is all sold.

MJFarrah. Ontario, Canada. Ancestry.com DNA match. 19.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Rebecca married **Benjamin Burt** [12359] [MRIN: 3968] circa 1760 in Connecticut.

120. Peter Parlee Sr [712], son of **Jean Perlier 3rd** [718] and **Abigail Jones** [719], was born on Jun 13, 1736 in Fresh Kill, Richmond, Staten Island, NY, was christened on Jun 13, 1736 in Fresh Kill, Richmond, Staten Island, NY, died 1821 or 1827 in Sussex Vale, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 85, and was buried in Sussex Vale, Kings Co., NB, Can.

General Notes: Pieter was baptised June 13 1736 in the Dutch Reformed Church, Port Richmond, Staten Island, N.Y. Witnesses were Pieter Parliez and Marie Parliez.

He was located in Durham Twp., Bucks Co., Pennsylvania before the American Revolution.

Loyalist

He petitioned the British Governement for losses and services.

After suffering grievous persecutions and abuses he enlisted as a private soldier in the British Army in April 1777 with the 2nd Battalion of New Jersey Volunteers commanded by Col. Allen, and served there until the Battalion was disbanded. In April 1779 he was employed in the existing service and was taken prisoner and robbed of 40 pounds. In 1781 he was taken prisoner again and confined three months and was at the expense of a least 30 pounds. He was frequently employed in dangerous and arduous services. He appears to have served until October 24, 1783. He then went to New Brunswick, where he settled in Sussex, Kings Co. UEL. - United Empire Loyalist

Peter Parlee reg NJ V2 b 13 Jun 1736 Bucks Co PA? d 1821-27 buried Sussex Kings s/o Jean Perlier 3rd & Abigail Jones. m Lydia Robbing (Robbins)

The Story of Sussex and Vicinity, by Grace Aiton. Pg 27

Peter Parlee Sr and Isaac Parler - Said to have been a different branch of Parlees from those who settled in the Dutch Valley. Both groups probably trace their decent from Peter, son of Jean Perliez of French origin and Abigail Jones who was baptized at the the Reformed Church of Richmond Statan Island N. Y. June 13 1736.

This Peter brought with him six sons and one daughter, children of 2 marriages. He and an elder son Abraham received land on the north bank of the Salmon River where they farmed successfully for a number of years, finally selling their lots to John Roach and moving to the Head of Millstream. A long succession of Parlees has come from this family.

Isaac Parlee drew land with in the area of the town of Sussex but may not have lived on it, as he settled in the Long Reach after his marriage to Polly Casey the little orphan girl brought up in the home of George Polly Cassy.

Dissatisfied with the stony farmland that he had received, Isaac moved to Millstream, carrying his infant child on his back while an Indian poled the boat which held Polly and their few household effects. Isaac died in 1831 in his 70th year, and Mary in 1848 at the age of 77. Their burial place is in the old cemetery on the Matthew Fenwick farm. They were parents of 3 sons and nime daughters and have many descendents living in Kings County.

During her later life Mary Casey Parlee was welcomed into homes as a midwife or where ever there was illness. It is family legend that she took her feather bed, a cup and saucer and a silver-spoon with her on these missions.

Sources:

Loyalist Lineages of Canada, The United Empire Loyalists' Association of Canada, Toronto Branch, 234 Eglinton Avenue East, Suite 601, Toronto Ontario M4P 1K5, 1991

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church of Port Richmond, Staten Island, NY. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, P.383. Birth: Pieter June 13, 1736. Parents Jean Parlier and Abigail Jones. Wirnesses: Pieter Parliez and MarieParliez.

FamilySearch.org. New York, Births and Christenings, 1640-1962. Indexing Project C50318-1. GS film # 476226. Accessed August 25, 2015. Birth of Pieter Parliez, June 13, 1736. Dutch Reformed Church, Port Richmond, Staten

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Island, New York. Parents Jean Perliez and Abigail Jones.

The Story of Sussex and Vicinity, by Grace Aiton. Pg 27.

The New Loyalist Index, by Paul J. Bunnell A.G., U.E. Heritage Books, Inc. 1989.

Rootsweb, Staten Island, Richmond County, NY, Genealogical Resources. NYRICHMO GenWeb.
http://www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~nyrichmo/misc/rdc_pr_baptisms.html
From website of Robert L. Billard, at http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/vital_statistics.htm

Peter married someone.

His children were:

- 60 i. **Isaac Parlee** [698]
- ii. **Peter Parlee Jr** [713] was born on Aug 21, 1764 in New Jersey and died on Jan 29, 1832 in Sussex, Kings Co., NB, CAN, aged 67.
- iii. **Cornelius Snr Parlee** [714] was born in 1767 in New Jersey and died in May 1847 in Sussex, Kings Co., NB, CAN, aged 80.

Peter next married **Lydia Robbins** [2093] [MRIN: 285], daughter of **John Robins** [65065] and **Eleanor Abbott** [65066], circa 1772 in Amwell, Hunterdon Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Edward Snr Parlee** [717] was born about 1772 in Durham, Bucks Co., PA and died on Mar 4, 1825 in Sussex, Kings Co., NB, CAN, aged about 53.
- ii. **Abraham Snr Parlee** [716] was born in 1774 in Durham, Bucks Co., PA, died on Oct 3, 1861 in Head Of Millstream, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 87, and was buried in Union Cem., Head of Millstream, Kings Co., NB, Can.

124. Joseph Folkins [861], son of **Folkins** [10581] and **Mary Carr** [10582], was born on Oct 3, 1753 in Germany, died on Mar 17, 1842 in Studholm, Kings Co., NB, CAN, aged 88, and was buried in Old Fenwick Cem., Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.

General Notes: Joseph was either born in Netherlands or Germany. He emigrated to Philadelphia, US with his mother in 1755. There he was bound to a farmer who lived near the mouth of the Scholes Kill River, and lived with him until he was 21. Sometime around 1782 or 1787 they moved to New Brunswick on the Saint John River near Hampsted in Queens Co. After 1809 he received land at Millstream, Kings Co. NB. Buried Old Berwick Cemetery, Millstream, NB.

A LITTLE MORE HISTORY - OUR LOYALIST ANCESTORS

(Folkins Family Newsletter V4, N6, Feb. 2014)

Joseph Folkins and Anna Lydekker were among the thousands of refugee loyalists who, in spite of some pretty obvious political and taxation problems, had wanted the American colonies to remain within the British Empire. While the War of Independence was raging, life became very uncomfortable for those who supported the British side in the conflict. Lands and houses were confiscated. Businesses were lost. Families were divided. We believe Joseph's home had been near Philadelphia.

Staten Island, NJ became a giant refugee camp for the loyalists. From there, and from New York City, in the spring and summer of 1783 thousands of loyalists were transported by sea to British held territories in what are now the Atlantic Provinces of Canada. The largest number of those loyalists debarked at the mouth of the Saint John River. Some lived in tents and shacks for many months, plagued by illness and without adequate food and other supplies. That instant city was later incorporated and renamed Saint John.

The process of dealing with promised land grants moved slowly but eventually thousands of grants were approved. Anna Lydekker (about 17 years old), her father, Samuel, and her brothers, Samuel Jr. and Richard, were among those who arrived with the Spring Fleet. The Lydekkers were assigned the 200 acre lot # 28 on Washademoak Lake, In Queen's County. Samuel complained that the land was so poor they couldn't subsist on it and petitioned for

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

compensation. (*Seeing lot #28 in 2011, Danny Folkins and I agreed it would be a nice site for a vacation home, but not so much for farming*). Anna Lydekker married Gilbert Lester, who had been granted Lot # 3 on the Lake. Gilbert died soon after their marriage and Anna successfully petitioned to have his grant transferred to her name. Samuel Lydekker eventually purchased land at Hampstead and moved his family there.

Fortunately for us, Joseph Folkins also went to Hampstead to live with, or near, his mother, Mary Carr, who had been married for some time to a British settler named Peter Carr. Joseph was fortunate to have the Carr's to welcome him and to have the lovely, educated widow Lester as a near neighbor. However, their courtship wasn't exactly hurried. The record shows that Joseph and Anna weren't married until January 18, 1791. They became the parents of 10 children. In 1808 they moved to their own land grants on Pleasant Ridge, about ten miles from Sussex, where they had a wide view of the Millstream Valley - and good neighbors. Among those neighbors were other loyalist families whose blood runs through our veins: Frazees, Parlees, Sharps, Shecks, Johnsons and many others.

Sources:

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

New Brunswick Courier, March 26, 1842, Saint John, New Brunswick.

The Folkins Family: Some Descendants of Joseph Folkins and Anna Lydekker to the Seventh Generation, by William H. Folkins, edited by Gail Louise Folkins, 1994.

Folkins Family Newsletter, V5, N2, June 2018.

Folkins Family Newsletter, V5, N3, October 2018.

Joseph married **Annah Lydecker** [862] [MRIN: 305] on Jan 18, 1791 in Gagetown, Queens Co., NB, CAN.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Catherine Folkins** [863] was born on Aug 2, 1791 in Hampstead, Queens Co., NB, Can, was christened on Feb 12, 1792 in Long Island, Queens Co., NB, Can, and died on Apr 27, 1879 in Woodstock, Carleton Co., NB, CAN, aged 87.
- ii. **Peter Folkins** [730] was born on Mar 25, 1793 in Hampstead, Queens Co., NB, Can and died on Jun 29, 1867 in Carleton Co., NB, CAN, aged 74.
- 62 iii. **Joseph Folkins Jr** [864]
- iv. **Elizabeth Folkins** [865] was born on Apr 24, 1797 in Hampstead, Queens Co., NB, Can and died on Oct 13, 1878 in Butternut Ridge, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 81.
- v. **Margaret Folkins** [866] was born on Jun 17, 1799 in Hampstead, Queens Co., NB, Can and died on Feb 12, 1821, aged 21.
- vi. **Richard Folkins** [738] was born on Jul 30, 1801 in Hampstead, Queens Co., NB, Can, died on Oct 30, 1865 in New Brunswick, CAN, aged 64, and was buried in Wesley United Cem, Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.
- vii. **Samuel Benson Lydecker Folkins** [746] was born on Sep 4, 1803 in Hampstead, Queens Co., NB, Can and died on Feb 28, 1886, aged 82.
- viii. **Nicholas Folkins** [867] was born on Jul 11, 1805 in Hampstead, Queens Co., NB, Can and died on Jul 22, 1865 in Millstream, Studholm, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 60.
- ix. **David Folkins** [868] was born on Jun 29, 1809 in Hampstead, Queens Co., NB, Can and died on Mar 23, 1811, aged 1.

125. Annah Lydecker [862], daughter of **Samuel Benson Lydecker** [1376] and **Catherine Provoost** [3229], was born on Mar 6, 1766 in Bergen Co., NJ, died on Jul 22, 1855 in Studholm, Kings Co., NB, CAN, aged 89, and was buried in Old Fenwick Cem., Berwick, Kings Co., NB, Can.

General Notes: Possibly while living in the Hampstead area, Anna met and married Gilbert Lester, likely a son of Loyalists John & Lois Lester. Gilbert had petitioned in August 1785 for lot #3 on the Washademoak Lake, but

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

apparently died before receiving the grant. His marriage to Anna must have been of very short duration. The Widow Ann Lester applied in Sept. 1789 for lot #3, "formerly registered to her late husband", stating that her father-in-law would not "make her any allowance". She received the grant in her name and held it for several years.

Anna had presumably also met Joseph Folkins while living near him in Hampstead, and when left a young widow, must have renewed acquaintances. The records of St. John's Anglican Church in Gagetown record their marriage on 18 January 1791.

Sources:

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

1851 Canadian Census: New Brunswick, Parish of Studholm, Dist. 2, Kings Co., p. 61. LAC mf C-995.

Joseph Folkins	56 NB	Dutch
Folkins, Hannah	60 NB	
Folkins, Ester	26 NB	
Folkins, Maurice	22 NB	
Folkins, Richard	20 NB	
Folkins, Catharine	18 NB	
Annah Folkins	851783	Infirm one of the loyalists
Folkins, Margaret	14 NB	
Folkins, Nicholas	44	Infirm & dserery

Buried Old Berwick Cemetery, Millstream, NB.

Folkins Family Newsletter, V5, N2, June 2018.

A Time to Remember our Family Heritage with John Elliott

In the last Newsletter we reviewed what we know about the history of Joseph Folkins up to his arrival in New Brunswick (about 1787). Now it's time to take a look at the history of his wife Anna Leydecker (Lydecker, Leydekker, etc.).

Anna was born 6 March 1766 in Bergen County, NJ to Samuel Benson Leydekker and Catherine Provoost. Her parents were married in Bergen County about 1764. Only three children have been identified for Samuel and Catherine:

Anna	born 6 March 1766
Richard	baptised 29 Jan 1769
Samuel	born c1774

Of course, there might have been others, possibly who died young, but no record of them has been found. It is rather unlikely that there were more after Samuel, for Catherine was baptised in 1735, making her nearly thirty when married, and about forty by the time Samuel was born. Catherine apparently died sometime between 1774 and 1783.

In 1996, Bill Folkins published The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker 1766-1855, covering her lineage in detail back at least four generations (or more), mostly to early Dutch settlers of the 1600s in what was then the colony of New Netherlands (later New York). Her great grandparents include the surnames Lydekker, Van de Kuyl, Benson, Van Deursen, Provoost, Van Exveen, Van de Water, and Provoost (again). The only non-Dutch heritage seems to have been the Benson family whose earliest immigrant probably came from Sweden or Denmark.

Folkins Family Newsletter, V5, N3, October 2018.

A Time to Remember our Family Heritage with John Elliott

In the last issue of the Folkins Newsletter, we reviewed the background of Anna L[e]ydecker up to her marriage to Joseph Folkins. It was only through Bill Folkins's work in the 1990s that Joseph's previous marriage came to light, and it was only through the land records relating to her property on Washademoak Lake that Anna's previous marriage to Gilbert Lester was found. Joseph and Anna's marriage was recorded in the Gagetown Anglican Church - but in some

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

copies the name Lester had been "corrected" to Lydecker by some later person who was apparently unaware of her first marriage. None of the early writers on the Folkins family seem to have been aware of either of these prior marriages.

The farm Joseph had bought from John Conrey in 1788 at Central Hampstead was the upper half of lot #5, shown on the grant map below as originally granted to Tertullus Dickinson & Adolphus Humphrey. It was presumably there that they lived throughout their time in Queens County. Joseph's step-father, Peter Carr bought the other (southern) half of the lot in January 1789. The adjacent lot #6 had been granted to Anna's presumed father-in-law, John Lester. John and his wife Lois sold the southern half of this lot, adjoining Joseph Folkins to their son John Lester Jr. in 1796. John Lester Jr. and his wife Mary in turn sold that same half lot five years later in 1801 to Joseph Folkins. A year later, in the spring of 1802, Joseph & Anna mortgaged the half of lot #6 to his step-father, Peter Carr for £125.

It was also in the spring of 1788 that Anna's father, Samuel B. Lydekker had bought the lower half of lot #8 originally granted to Jacob Forester. He was presumably living there when Anna met and married Joseph Folkins. He sold it in the spring of 1795 to William Lawrence. Samuel was then living across the river in Wickham parish. By that time, the adjacent lot to the south (#7) - or at least the northern half of it - was in possession of William Lawrence's stepson, Marcus Palmer. It would remain in the hands of Marcus's descendants for over two centuries.

Joseph and Anna spent at least the first decade or more of their married life in Hampstead Parish, likely on the property Joseph had bought in 1788. Aside from their marriage in the church records, and the foregoing land transactions, there is little recorded of their lives at that time. However, one record was kept. That was Anna Folkins's Bible. It apparently passed to her daughter Elizabeth who married Benjamin Wright. In 1902, Leonard Allison a lawyer and local historian from Sussex copied the information it contained. At the time, it was owned by Elizabeth's youngest son, David Wright of Havelock. There is no record of its existence after that time.

The Bible records the following family births, marriages, and deaths:

Joseph Folkins	October 23, 1753	March 17, 1842
Anna Folkins	March 6, 1766	July 22, 1855

Their Children

Catherine Folkins	August 2, 1791	July 30, 1811
Peter Folkins	March 25, 1793	Nov. 4, 1820
Joseph Folkins	March 20, 1795	Dec. 4, 1817
Elizabeth Folkins	April 24, 1797	July 5, 1823
Margaret Folkins	June 17, 1799	April 5, 1820 Feb. 12, 1821
Richard Folkins	July 30, 1801	Jan. 30, 1822
Samuel B. Folkins	Sept. 4, 1803	Nov. 17, 1825
Nicholas Folkins	July 11, 1805	July 19?, 1865
David Folkins	June 29, 1809	March 23, 1811

The Bible also included dates for Elizabeth (Folkins) Wright's family. There is no definitive source to date the family's move from Hampstead, Queens County to the Millstream in Kings County. The mortgage mentioned above places them in Hampstead at least as late as 1802. The land grant on the Millstream was not until 1809, but many of the settlers were on their properties there for some time before the grant was issued. Anna's obituary (1855) states that she moved to the Millstream in the spring of 1809. This was apparently written by her son, Joseph Jr., who would certainly have been old enough to have remembered the move. **By John Elliott**

Annah married **Gilbert Lester** [728] [MRIN: 302] after Feb 10, 1785.

Annah next married **Joseph Folkins** [861] [MRIN: 305] on Jan 18, 1791 in Gagetown, Queens Co., NB, CAN.

126. Lewis Frazee [1724], son of **Timothy Frazee** [1726] and **Hannah Freeman** [1727], was born on Nov 6, 1763 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died on Nov 15, 1835 in Millstream, Sussex, Kings Co., NB, Can, aged 72.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Frazier, Frazer, Fraser. At the outbreak of hostilities in the American Revolution, he was 13 or 14. When the British Army retreated through New Jersey, after their defeat at Monmouth, Lewis and his brothers went with them to New York. Lewis joined the 2nd battalion New Jersey Volunteers. Lewis met Catherine in New York and they were married in the Brethren Congregation Church on Staten Island. They left New York for Saint John in the fall of 1783, along with their baby son Timothy and his brothers William and Oliver. They eventually obtained land around Millstream, New Brunswick.

Sources:

Frazees of New Brunswick, Descendants of Lewis and Catherine (Thorne) Frazee, compiled by W.J. Frazee, 1994.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 36, No. 3, p. 189.

<http://uel-hamilton.com/2011/12/20/lewis-fraze/> Hamilton Branch UELAC

Lewis Frazee, by Douglas Coppins UE.

Lewis married **Catherine Thorne** [1725] [MRIN: 300] on Feb 14, 1782 in Staten Island, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Timothy Frazee** [12564] was born on Jun 2, 1782 in Staten Island, NY and died on Dec 22, 1838 in Sussex, Kings Co., NB, CAN, aged 56.
- ii. **Abigail Frazee** [12565] was born on Jan 29, 1785 and died on Jul 8, 1832, aged 47.
- iii. **Joseph Frazee** [12566] was born on Dec 25, 1787 and died on Sep 25, 1886, aged 98.
- 63 iv. **Hannah Frazee** [869]
- v. **Esther Frazee** [12567] was born on May 13, 1794 in Norton, Kings Co., NB, Can, died on Sep 22, 1862 in Santa Clara Co., CA, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Mission City Memorial Park, Santa Clara, Santa Clara Co., CA, USA.
- vi. **Martha Frazee** [12568] was born on Oct 26, 1796 and died on Nov 4, 1840, aged 44.
- vii. **Morris Frazee Rev** [727] was born on Jul 5, 1799 and died on Jun 13, 1879 in Saint John, St. John Co., NB, CAN, aged 79.
- viii. **William Frazee** [745] was born on Mar 30, 1802 in New Brunswick, CAN and died on Nov 9, 1887, aged 85.
- ix. **Thomas Frazee** [12570] was born on Apr 28, 1805 in New Brunswick and died on Oct 31, 1894 in Brantford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 89.

127. Catherine Thorne [1725], daughter of **Isaac Thorne** [21381] and **Sarah Webster** [21382], was born on Nov 9, 1764 in New Jersey and died on Feb 12, 1836 in Studholm, Kings Co., NB, CAN, aged 71.

General Notes: Proof that she is the correct Catherine Thorne has not been found. Isaac had a daughter Catherine. 9 Jan 1764?? Dates and location seem correct.

Sources:

Some of the Descendants of William Thorne: Signer of the Flushing Remonstrance of 1658, Through Fourteen Generations, with Emphasis on the Family and Descendants of Webster Thorn (1816-1873). Compiled largely from materials collected by Daniel L. Murphy. Assembled and Authored by Walter B. Smith and Jefferson M. Moak, 1999.

Catherine married **Lewis Frazee** [1724] [MRIN: 300] on Feb 14, 1782 in Staten Island, NY, USA.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Eighth Generation (5th Great-Grandparents)

128. DNA 1 Kip [63229], son of **Isaac Hendricksen Kip** [1862] and **Catalyntje Hendricks Snyers** [1863].

DNA married someone.

His child was:

64 i. **DNA 2 Kip** [63228]

136. Jonathan Mead (The cooper) [57507], son of **Constable John Mead** [57509] and **Ruth Hardy** [57510], was born on Aug 5, 1684 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT and died on May 13, 1754 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 69.

General Notes: He was a cooper by trade. Family removed from Greenwich, CT to Nine Partners, Dutchess County, NY (Crum Elbow). Land was deeded to Jonathan and his brother on 4 Dec 1728 from his mother and father-in-law, Joseph Finch. Purchased land: December 26, 1706, from Isaac Howe. He was an uncle of General Mead of Revolutionary War fame.

New York State Library

Rensselaerwyck Manor Papers SC7079 Index to Leases (A - L) (M - Z)

Mead, Jonathan Lease of farm on Valeties Kill (Nassau), 141 acres. July 21, 1790. Later leased to Enos Mead.

May have died Aft February 1759.

Sources:

Barbour Collection, Transcribed by Coralynn Brown, "Greenwich, CT Vital Records 1640-1848," www.rays-place.com/town/greenwich-ct/part4.htm.

Connecticut Town Marriage Records. Barbour Collection. Greenwich, CT. Butler, Easter, m. Jonathan Mead, cooper, Dec. 7, 1713. Vol. ER. P. 173. Greenwich, CT.

Genealogy of A Branch of the Mead Family, with a history of the family in England and in America and appendixes of the Rogers and Denton families, by Lucius Egbert Weaver. Rochester. NY. 1917. (Internet Archive)

Desendants of William Mead (Mary Lou Cook - updated June 2011) <http://collectornuts.com/mead.pdf>

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, Vol.1-8 (Online database: AmericanAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2013), (Orig. Pub. by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, NY. Vol. 8. pp. 697-738. Doherty says marriage took place Dec. 13, 1713.

Jonathan married **Esther Butler** [57508] [MRIN: 21989] on Dec 7, 1713 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Hannah Mead** [65548] was born on Sep 2, 1714.
- 68 ii. **Jonathan S Mead** [57498]
- iii. **Michael Mead** [65550] was born on Sep 4, 1718.
- iv. **Enos Mead** [56387] was born on Nov 17, 1721 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT and died after 1794 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY.
- v. **Nehemiah Mead** [65552] was born on Aug 8, 1723.
- vi. **Nathaniel Mead** [65554] was born on Jun 11, 1726.
- vii. **Israel Mead** [65555] was born on Apr 5, 1728.
- viii. **Sarah Mead** [65558] was born on May 6, 1731.

137. Esther Butler [57508], daughter of **Walter Butler** [56292] and **Rebecca Reynolds** [56386], was born on May 5, 1687 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT and died in 1731 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 44.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Easter.

Esther married **Jonathan Mead (The cooper)** [57507] [MRIN: 21989] on Dec 7, 1713 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT.

138. Ebenezer Garnsey [65113] was born on Aug 20, 1702 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, died on Dec 17, 1785 in Durham, Middlesex Co., CT, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Old Durham Cem., Durham, Middlesex Co., CT, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 9179593.

Connecticut Deaths and Burials, 1772-1934. FHL mf 3330.

Ebenezer married **Rhoda Bridgeman** [65115] [MRIN: 25746] circa 1725 in Monmouth, NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

69 i. **Sarah Guernsey** [57505]

ii. **Rhoda Garnsey** [65116] was born on Oct 23, 1728 in Durham, Middlesex Co., CT and died on Nov 20, 1758 in Durham, Middlesex Co., CT, aged 30.

Ebenezer next married **Anne Merwin Lyman** [65114] [MRIN: 25745] on Feb 18, 1768 in Durham, Middlesex Co., CT.

139. Rhoda Bridgeman [65115] was born on Aug 15, 1703 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA, died on Oct 14, 1767 in Durham, Middlesex Co., CT, aged 64, and was buried in Old Durham Cem., Durham, Middlesex Co., CT, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 9179598.

Rhoda married **Ebenezer Garnsey** [65113] [MRIN: 25746] circa 1725 in Monmouth, NJ.

140. Capt Samuel Thompson [65103] was born on May 12, 1669 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT and died on Mar 26, 1749 in Goshen, Litchfield Co., CT, aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 33976784.

Samuel married **Rebecca Bishop** [65104] [MRIN: 25740] on Nov 14, 1695 in Goshen, Litchfield Co., CT.

The child from this marriage was:

70 i. **Amos Thompson** [65101]

141. Rebecca Bishop [65104], daughter of **Lt Gov James Bishop** [65107] and **Elizabeth Tompkins** [65108], was born on Dec 10, 1673 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, died on Apr 5, 1734 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 60, and was buried in Grove Street Cem., New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 33976798.

Rebecca married **Capt Samuel Thompson** [65103] [MRIN: 25740] on Nov 14, 1695 in Goshen, Litchfield Co., CT.

142. Samuel (Tertius) Alling [65105], son of **John Alling** [65111] and **Ellen Bradley** [65112], was born on Mar 24, 1670 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, died in 1744 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 74, and was buried in Grove Street Cem., New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 10998102.

Samuel married **Sarah Sackett** [65106] [MRIN: 25741] circa 1693.

The child from this marriage was:

71 i. **Sarah Alling** [65102]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

143. Sarah Sackett [65106], daughter of **John Sackett** [65109] and **Agnes Tinkham** [65110], was born on Dec 26, 1665 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT and died between 1689 and 1696 in New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 34176276.

Sarah married **Samuel (Tertius) Alling** [65105] [MRIN: 25741] circa 1693.

144. Obadiah Force [60399], son of **Thomas Force** [60401] and **Hannah Smith** [60402], was born circa 1691 in Gravesend, Long Island, NY and died circa 1789 in Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged about 98.

General Notes: Obadiah was in New Jersey by Jan 1734/5 when Petter van til Burgh sued Obadiah Force and his wife Joanna, and they appeared in Court.

On 3 Oct 1750, Obadiah Force, James, Joseph and John Badgley Jr. were in a hunting party when John was injured and later died at Elizabethtown Parish.

An account book of Joseph Camp, of Newark shows a charge, 15 Jun 1751, of two bushels of wheat to Obadiah Force.

In the New Jersey Court of Oyer & Terminer - Record Book in Princeton Library, session held in Essex County at Newark, 16 Jun 1755, The King vs Obadiah Force, on recognition of a misdemeanor; defendent being called, appeared.

Obadiah and his brother John are believed to be settlers on lot 78 of the Newark Mountain Purchase per Thomas Ball's Map of 1764.

On 12 Mar 1765 and 10 Mar 1767, Obadiah Force and others were chosen to be overseers of highways in Newark and at this time he probably lived near Whippany and Hanover.

In an Essex Co. Court Record of 1789, Obadiah Force applied for support **by his children**. A light pencil note indicates his wife was Joanna.(note: Find this court case)

Sources:

Force Family Clippings [1 folder; APT-F (Force)]. New York Public Library. Images 08OCT10 -0424-0434.

Force Genealogy. Descendants of Mathew Force (b. ca. 1640-45) of Gravesend, Long Island. New York Public Library NYGB AZ Fam 09-139. EKImages 07OCT10 -5626,5651-5685.

S.B. (administered by mchunter78. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Obadiah married **Joanna Manning** [60400] [MRIN: 22967] circa 1724.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Thomas Force** [60410] was born circa 1724 and died on Apr 27, 1775, aged about 51.
- ii. **Elizabeth Force** [60411] was born circa 1725.
- 72 iii. **Manning Force** [33431]
- iv. **Rosanna Force** [60412] was born circa 1735.
- v. **Rachel Force** [60413] was born circa 1743.
- vi. **Sarah Force** [60415]
- vii. **Squire (Squier) Force** [60414] was born circa 1745 in New Jersey, USA and died on Apr 24, 1829 in Bottle Hill, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged about 84.
- viii. **Joanna Force** [60416] was born circa 1746.
- ix. **Benjamin Force** [60417] died circa 1787.

145. Joanna Manning [60400], daughter of **Joseph Manning** [61816] and **Temperance Hull** [61817], was born on Jul 9, 1705 in Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Force Genealogy. Descendants of Mathew Force (b. ca. 1640-45) of Gravesend, Long Island. New York

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Public Library NYGB AZ Fam 09-139. EKImages 07OCT10 -5626,5651-5685.

S.B. (administered by mchunter78. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Joanna married **Obadiah Force** [60399] [MRIN: 22967] circa 1724.

148. Benjamin Beamer [25253] was born circa 1704 in Netherlands and died in 1762 in Beemerville, Sussex Co., NJ, aged about 58.

Benjamin married **Jane William** [67671] [MRIN: 9763] circa 1729.

The child from this marriage was:

74 i. **Henry Beamer** [1178]

149. Jane William [67671] was born circa 1710 in Netherlands and died in 1730, aged about 20.

Jane married **Benjamin Beamer** [25253] [MRIN: 9763] circa 1729.

152. Friedrich Wilhelm Schramm [24106], son of **Johann Heinrich Schramm** [27566] and **Anna Elsa Kieffel** [32496], was born on Jun 12, 1695 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany] and died in 1760 in Ulster Co., NY, aged 65.

General Notes: Sources:

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710, by Henry Z Jones. Picton Press. 1995.

St. Paul's Lutheran Church, West Camp, New York. Church records.

Naturalized Sept. 1715, Kingston, New York.

Friedrich married **Maryjen Kiever** [58224] [MRIN: 22253].

Friedrich next married **Ana Maria Kuester** [27563] [MRIN: 12786] on Feb 12, 1717 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 76 i. **Johann Wilhelm Schram** [22178]
- ii. **Johann Heinrich Schram** [58264] was born on Dec 5, 1718 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY.
- iii. **Heironymus Schram** [58265] was born on Nov 1, 1720 in Sopsa Trustee Land, NY and was christened on Nov 1, 1720 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.
- iv. **Johannes Schram** [58269] was born on Nov 10, 1721 and was christened on Nov 10, 1721 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- v. **Friedrich Schram** [59047] was born on Apr 10, 1724 and was christened on Apr 12, 1724 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- vi. **Maria Schram** [59048] was born on Nov 25, 1725 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Nov 25, 1725 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY, and died in 1760, aged 35.
- vii. **Catharina Schram** [59049] was born on Mar 2, 1728 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Mar 2, 1728 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY, and died in 1811 in Stamford Twp., Welland Co., Upper Canada, aged 83.
- viii. **Hannes Schram** [59050] was born in 1729.
- ix. **Heinrich Schram** [59250] was born on Feb 16, 1730 in Kisketemesy, Greene Co., NY, was christened on Feb 16, 1730 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY, and died in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.
- x. **Margretha Schram** [59251] was born on Apr 2, 1732 in Kisketemesy, Greene Co., NY and was christened on Apr 2, 1732 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.
- xi. **Valentin Schram** [59253] was born on Mar 26, 1734 in Kisketemesy, Greene Co., NY and was christened on Mar 6, 1734 in Loonenburg, Greene Co., NY.
- xii. **Johann Peter Schramm** [59252] was born on Mar 31, 1734 in Kisketemesy, Greene Co., NY and was christened on Mar 31, 1734 in Kisketemesy, Greene Co., NY.

153. Ana Maria Kuester [27563], daughter of **Johann Wilhelm Kuester** [28848] and **Eva Kieffer** [58225], was born in 1697 in Darmstadt, Landgraviate of Hesse [Germany] and died on Jan 16, 1760 in Bettingen, Bitburg-Prum, Rhineland-

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Pfalz, Germany, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710, by Henry Z Jones. Picton Press. 1995.

Ana married **Friedrich Wilhelm Schramm** [24106] [MRIN: 12786] on Feb 12, 1717 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY.

154. Clement Lehman [54804] was born in 1688 in Neuchatel, Switzerland and died in 1751 in Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 63.

General Notes: Clemens Lehmann.

Clement married **Anna Gertruyd Wolfen** [60330] [MRIN: 21662].

The child from this marriage was:

77 i. **Anna Catharina Lehman** [24105]

155. Anna Gertruyd Wolfen [60330] was born on Feb 23, 1693 in Prussia and died circa 1739 in New York, aged about 46.

Anna married **Clement Lehman** [54804] [MRIN: 21662].

156. William Darby [39410], son of **William Darby** [36320] and **Elizabeth Jane Hawkins** [38268], was born in 1693 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ, died on Feb 26, 1775 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ, aged 82, and was buried in Scotch Plains Baptist Church Cem., Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect

<http://visitscotchplains.com/history.html>

In the 1720's, William Darby, a Baptist, gave part of his property to build a meetinghouse and a cemetery. On this property a Baptist church was dedicated in 1747. In the 1760's he also gave land for the first school, an academy standing next to the church on Park Avenue (then called Darby Road).

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/m/c/s/Melissa-Mcswain-OK/BOOK-0001/0006-0006.html>

Notes for Deacon William Darby:

Before 1730 he lived in Essex County, New Jersey and in July, 1744 was a petitioner of Elizabethtown, New Jersey, in Union County. On October 14, 1747, he was named the first Ruling Elder and acting Deacon in the Baptist Church of Scotch Plains, which he has help to found on August 5, 1747.

February 9, 1774: THE WILL OF WILLIAM DARBY, of Borough of Elizabeth Essex County, yeoman.

"To the heir-in-law of my son, Samuel Darby, deceased, 20 shillings. Son, William, the plantation where he lives. Son, John, the plantation where he lives. Son, William, what land I have lying between the land I sold to Melvin Parse, and my son John's land. Sons, William and John, all my right to certain land and meadow, not now in my possession, within the bounds of Elizabethtown, if they can get the same. My Executors are to sell the plantation where I live, viz., what land I bought of Rev. Benjamin Miller and Abraham Clark (NOTE: Perhaps the Abraham Clark (1726-1794) of Elizabeth, New Jersey, who in 1776, signed the Declaration of Independence): also part of a piece of mountain land, which I bought of William Line, viz., that part of it which lies to the south of the road that runs through it; also my Falls Mill and land belonging to it; also what mountain land I have between that I sold to John Shotwell and my Falls Mill lot. Son, Ephraim, 20 shillings. Grandson, Elias Darby, son of my son, Elias, deceased, the land between what land I sold to Melvin Parse, and that I have to son Elias by deed; also my mountain land to the south of that I sold to John Shotwell; but if he die under 21, then to his brother an sister, Ephraim and Mary Darby. My son Elia's widow is to have use of what I have given her children till they come of age. Grandson, Samuel Darby, son of my son, Samuel, deceased, 5 shillings. Daughter, Mary Conger, 20 shillings. Daughter, Margaret Casterline, 20 shillings. Rest of my estate to sons, William and John. Executors -- sons, William and John. Witnesses -- Abner Hamton, Sarah Hamton, William Coles. Proved March 8, 1775."

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Lib. L, p. 353.

The following came from: Encyclopedia of American Biography, NY 1923, v. 13, p. 74.
Deacon William Darby was a member of the Baptist Church of Scotch Plains
in 1747, the date of its organization.

Find A Grave. FAG # 10347987.

William married **Mary Durfee** [39411] [MRIN: 19426] in 1721 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 78 i. **Ephraim Darby** [35780]
- ii. **Mary Darby** [63061] was born in 1742 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in 1798 in Morris, Greene Co., PA. USA, aged 56.

William next married **Anne Bedell** [40033] [MRIN: 19590] on Aug 20, 1761 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ.

157. Mary Durfee [39411], daughter of **Benjamin Durfee** [65071] and **Prudence Earle** [65072], was born on Jan 22, 1700 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ, died on Apr 13, 1761 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ, aged 61, and was buried in Scotch Plains Baptist Church Cem., Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 28247865.

Mary married **William Darby** [39410] [MRIN: 19426] in 1721 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ.

158. William Pettit [65073] was born in 1680 in Suffolk, England and died in 1737, aged 57.

William married someone.

His child was:

- 79 i. **Rachel Pettit** [35781]

192. Mathes (Matthaus) Linck [583], son of **Michael Linck** [20775] and **Catharina Schraeglin** [20776], was born on Jan 9, 1728 in Hopfau, Rottweil, Baden-Württemberg, Duchy of Württemberg and died on Jan 30, 1825 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada, aged 97.

General Notes: Lenk, Link, Linck. Matthias, Mattheus, Mattathias. Matheus. Matthaus.

July 3, 1750 Matthias Link Natuarlized New York State. Laws of the Colony of New York. P. 357

1756 they were living near Stone Arabia, N.Y.

April 15, 1758 He is on the list of men under Captain Peter Cannine's Kingsborough Comany of the Schenectady Battalion, raised to protect the area during the French Indian War.

July 9th, 1758 He is on a Return of Captain Peter Services (Servos) Company in the Mannor of Kingsborough, County of Albany.

1766 Mattis Linck on Tax list Mohawk Valley.

Sept. 25, 1772 Sir William Johnson sold rights to Lot 58, 100 acres, in the Kingsborough Pattennt to Mathias Link.
(Copy of document in hand)

Sept. 25, 1774 Maths Lynck on Rent Roll of Kingsborough Patent, NY. lot 58E.

March 1780: Swept up in Sir John Johnson's raid of the Mohawk Valley along with his wife, son John Link, Private of the Third Tryon, his daughter Maria, his grandchild Caty and son-in-law Adam Snyder.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

1791-94 & 1795-98 Mathias Link Sr. & Mathias Link were subscribers of the Evangelical Lutheran Church at Williamsburg, Ontario

1799 Mathias and Maria Magdalena Link were communicant members of the Williamsburg Church, Williamsburg, Ontario

1825 Died Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Ontario.

Sources:

Tryon County, Miscellaneous Documents, NY Historical Society.

Upstate New York in the 1760s, by Florence Christoph, p. 131.

Rent Roll of Kingsborough Patent. Ontario History, Vol. LII (1960), No. 3, Sept. 1960. Rev. Duncan Fraser, Johnstown, NY.

Denizations, Naturalizations and Oaths of Allegiance in Colonial New York, by Kenneth Scott and Kenn Stryker-Rodda, Genealogical Publishing Co. Baltimore. MD: 1975.

Denizations and Naturalizations in the British Colonies in America, 1607-1775, by Lloyd deWitt Bockstruck, GPC, Baltimore, MD: 2005.

Compendium of Early Mohawk Valley Families, by Maryly B. Penrose, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD: 1990. Pages 478 and 488.

The Registers of Matilda, Williamsburg and Osnabruck - 1790-1832. Liber A. V-306A, Ottawa Branch OGS, Ottawa, Ontario. #1824. Listed as confirmants in 1800, 1801 and 1802.

The Early Parish Registers of Matilda, Williamsburg and Osnabruck - Liber A; Anglican Archives, Ottawa, Ontario. Burial #1824.

Christ Church Cathedral, Ottawa, Ontario - Archives

Register 60 Williamsburg Ontario, Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1788-1832, Volume 60, Diocese of Ottawa, 2001 Liber A

Page 275: 1825 Jan 30, Mathias Link (yeoman) of Osnabruck died aged 97 years

<http://bowergenealogy.ca/resources/lutheran/Burial%20Register.htm>

St. John's Church, Riverside Heights, 200 Years, by K Vanderbaaren. [1984]

Lunenburg or the Old Eastern District. Its Settlement and Early Progress. J. F. Pringle. Cornwall. 1890. P. 407. 4th Concession on the Eastern Boundary Lot 25 with Solomon Myers.

Early Ontario Settlers. A Source Book. Norman K. Crowder. G.P.C. Baltimore. 1993. P. 98. Settlers at Township No. 2 below Cataraqui [Cornwall] 1785 Muster Roll No. 5.

Family Search: www.familysearch.org

Lutherische Kirchenbücher, 1500-1985. Various sources.

Ancestry.com. Württemberg, Germany, Lutheran Baptisms, Marriages, and Burials, 1500-1985 [database on-line].

Provo, UT, USA. Matthaues Linck mannlich. Heirat Nov. 28, 1753. Hopfau u Neunthausen, Wurtemberg, Deutschland.

Father Michael Linken. Spouse Maria Magdalena K??

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Correspondence: David B J Snyder. June 2004.

Mathes married **Maria Magdalena (Regina) Krafft** [584] [MRIN: 2] on Nov 28, 1753 in Hopfau, Rottweil, Baden-Württemberg, Duchy of Württemberg.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Maria Link** [26335] was born in 1755 and died on Feb 1, 1840 in Williamsburg Twp, Dundas Co., Upper Canada, aged 85.
- ii. **Johannes Gottfried (John) Link UE** [1] was born on Apr 10, 1756 in Stone Arabia, Montgomery Co., NY, was christened on Apr 10, 1756 in Stone Arabia, Montgomery Co., NY, died on Feb 5, 1842 in Cornwall, Stormont Co., Canada West, aged 85, and was buried in Cornwall, Stormont Co., Canada West.
- iii. **Juliana Link** [205] was born in Feb 1760 in Fonda, Montgomery Co., NY and was christened on Feb 25, 1760 in Fonda, Montgomery Co., NY.
- iv. **Matthias Link** [585] was born on Nov 28, 1761 in New York, USA, died on Aug 29, 1801 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada, aged 39, and was buried on Aug 31, 1801 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada.
- v. **Anna Link** [653] was born on Mar 22, 1764 in Stone Arabia, Montgomery Co., NY and was christened on May 5, 1764 in Stone Arabia, Montgomery Co., NY.
- vi. **Jacob Link** [654] was born in Jun 1766 in Schoharie, Schoharie Co., NY, was christened on Jul 3, 1766 in Schoharie, Schoharie Co., NY, died on May 23, 1842 in Herkimer, Herkimer Co., NY, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Garlock Cem., Herkimer Co., NY, USA.
- 96 vii. **John (Johannes) Link UE** [3]

193. Maria Magdalena (Regina) Krafft [584], daughter of **Johann Jacob Krafft** [20777] and **Anna Maria Eva Freyberger** [20778], was born on Sep 28, 1728 in Zuzenhausen, Baden-Wurtemberg, Electorate of the Palatinate, was christened on Oct 1, 1728 in Neckargemund, Baden-Wurtemberg, Prussia., died on Sep 8, 1806 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada, aged 77, and was buried on Sep 8, 1806 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada.

General Notes: Regina.

Family Search: Birth: Sept. 27, 1728. Zuzenhausen, Heidelberg, Baden, Germany.

Sources:

Osnabruck Register Anglican & Lutheran No. 36A, 37, 38, 39. V-308, Ottawa Banch OGS library, Ottawa, Ontario.

Christ Church Cathedral, Ottawa, Ontario - Archives

Register 36 Parish of Osnabruck, Ontario, Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1801-1835, Volume 36, Diocese of Ottawa, 2002 John G Wegant Lutheran Minister

Page 91: Buried Sep 8 1805[6], Regina Link consort of Mathew Link of Osnabruck, born Aug 12 1728 aged 77 years and 10 months.

Ancestry.com. Baptism

Baden, Germany, Lutheran Baptisms, Marriages, and Burials, 1502-1985 [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016.

Original data: Lutherische Kirchenbücher, 1502-1985. Birth Date Sept. 28, 1728. Baptism Date Oct. 1, 1728. Neckargemund, Baden-Wurtemberg, Prussia. Neckargemund.

Ancestry.com. Marriage

Württemberg, Germany, Lutheran Baptisms, Marriages, and Burials, 1500'961985 [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016. P. 290, 291.

Original data: Lutherische Kirchenbücher, 1500-1985. Evangelisches Landeskirchenamt, Stuttgart, Deutschland. Nov. 28, 1753. Hopfau u. Neunthausen, Baden-Wurtemberg, Deutschland.

Maria married **Mathes (Matthaus) Linck** [583] [MRIN: 2] on Nov 28, 1753 in Hopfau, Rottweil, Baden-Württemberg, Duchy of Württemberg.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

194. Jacob Eligh [598], son of **Johann Jury (Georg) Eligh** [22035] and **Johanna Catharina Emmerich** [22039], was born on Mar 28, 1746 in Ulster, NY, was christened in 1746 in Kisketemesy, Greene Co., NY, and died circa 1830 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada, aged about 84.

General Notes: Elik, Elich, Eligh, Ehlig, Alick, Ealick etc.

Baptised at Kisketamenesy, sponsors: Jacob Eigner and wife Ann. Margr. (Loonburg Luth. Chbk.)

From Osnabruck, Ontario.

Sources:

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Dec. 8, 1773, Albany Records - Marriage Bonds, Vol. XXII, p. 63.

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710. Vol. 1, by Henry Z. Jones, Jr. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1995.

Jacob married **Maria Borst** [22034] [MRIN: 10] on Jan 23, 1774 in Schoharie Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Peter Eligh** [20979] was born on Jun 21, 1779 in Osnabruck, Stormont, Province Of Quebec and died on Jul 1, 1852 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Canada West, aged 73.
- ii. **George Eligh** [20976] was born about 1780 in Osnabruck, Stormont, Province Of Quebec.
- iii. **Catherine Eligh** [20977] was born about 1781 in Osnabruck, Stormont, Province Of Quebec.
- 97 iv. **Elizabeth Eligh** [13]
- v. **David Eligh** [20980] was born about 1787 in Osnabruck, Stormont, Province Of Quebec.
- vi. **Andrew Eligh** [20978] was born about 1791 in Osnabruck, Stormont, Province Of Quebec.

195. Maria Borst [22034], daughter of **Johann Balthasar Borst** [31149] and **Anna Maria Barsch** [31150], was born on Dec 6, 1743 in Seward, Schoharie Co., NY, died on Mar 13, 1828 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada, aged 84, and was buried on Mar 16, 1828 in Osnabruck, Stormont Co., Upper Canada.

General Notes: Marytie Borsted. Baptismal sponsors were Jacob Borst and his wife Maria (Schoharie Lutheran Churchbook).

Sources:

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710. Vol. 1, by Henry Z. Jones, Jr. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1995.

The Early Parish Registers of Matilda, Williamsburg and Osnabruck - Liber A; Anglican Archives, Ottawa, Ontario. Burial #1859. Mary consort of Jacob Elick of Osnabruck, yeoman, died March 13, 1828, aged 81 years 2 months & 20 days.

Maria married **Jacob Eligh** [598] [MRIN: 10] on Jan 23, 1774 in Schoharie Co., NY.

198. Shadrach Sharpen Muchmore [47449], son of **John Shadrack Muchmore** [53313] and **Hannah Sharpen** [53314], was born on May 31, 1732 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Apr 7, 1775 in Fort Pitt, Allegheny, PA, aged 42.

General Notes: Shadrach Stephen Muchmore.

Sources:

Connecticut Births and Christenings, 1649-1906, database, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:F74C-D36 : 11 February 2018>), Shadrach Sharpen Muchmore, 31 May 1732; citing ; FHL microfilm unknown. Indexing project 7450351.

Pennsylvania Land Warrants 1733-1987.

Shedrick Muchmore. 300 acres. April 3, 1769. Location Np-2663.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

American Genealogical-Biographical Index.

Shedrick Muchmore. Vol. 122. P. 256. History of Cumberland and Adams Counties, Pennsylvania. Chicago. 1886. (132, 588, 516p)

Shadrach married **Mary Mason** [47450] [MRIN: 18057] in 1755 in Cumberland, PA.

The child from this marriage was:

99 i. **Abigail Muchmore** [47448]

199. Mary Mason [47450], daughter of **John Mason** [65089] and **Elizabeth Lee** [65090], was born on Nov 26, 1736 in Cumberland, Bucks, PA and died circa 1779 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA, aged about 43.

Mary married **Shadrach Sharpen Muchmore** [47449] [MRIN: 18057] in 1755 in Cumberland, PA.

200. John Abbs [32289], son of **Richard Abbs** [32291] and **Mary** [Abbs] [32292], was born on Aug 17, 1743 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, was christened on Aug 21, 1743 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, and died on Aug 14, 1824 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, aged 80.

General Notes: Sources;

Parish Register - 1743 Runton, Norfolk, England (LDS) Baptism. FHL 1526137.

Parish Register - 1773 Runton, Norfolk, England (LDS) Marriage By Licence. Sam'l Johnson Curate. FHL mf C16306-1 (FHL 1526137)

Will of John Abbs. Dated August 1823. Proved August 1824. Transcript summary.

<http://eastanglianancestors.co.uk/fam3537.html> East Anglian Ancestors

John married **Mary Pank** [32290] [MRIN: 12661] on Mar 22, 1764 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 100 i. **Francis Abbs** [32277]
- ii. **Richard Abbs** [32369] was born in Feb 1766 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, was christened on Feb 23, 1766 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, and died in 1831, aged 65.
- iii. **John Abbs** [32372] was born in Apr 1768 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, was christened on Apr 3, 1768 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, and died in 1769, aged 1.
- iv. **Mary Abbs** [32371] was born in Apr 1769 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, was christened on Apr 23, 1769 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, and died in 1837, aged 68.
- v. **Jane Abbs** [32370] was born in Mar 1771 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England and was christened on Mar 17, 1771 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England.
- vi. **Sarah Abbs** [2180] was born in Apr 1772 in Runton, Norfolk, England and died in Jul 1805 in Runton, Norfolk, England, aged 33.
- vii. **Thomas Abbs** [32367] was born in Jul 1773 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, was christened on Jul 4, 1773 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, and died in 1848, aged 75.
- viii. **John Abbs** [32366] was born in Jun 1774 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England and was christened on Jun 16, 1774 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England.
- ix. **Susanna Abbs** [2181] was born in Sep 1775 and died in Dec 1854, aged 79.
- x. **Rebecca Abbs** [32368] was born in Jun 1778 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England and was christened on Jun 27, 1778 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England.
- xi. **Matthew Abbs** [2179] was born in 1781 and died in 1782, aged 1.
- xii. **Ann Abbs** [2178] was born on Mar 31, 1787 and died on Apr 7, 1880 in Runton, Sherringham, Norfolk, England, aged 93.

201. Mary Pank [32290], daughter of **Francis Pank** [52260] and **Mary Fuller** [2495], was born in 1742 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, was christened on Feb 14, 1742 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, and died in Jun 1798 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, aged 56.

Mary married **John Abbs** [32289] [MRIN: 12661] on Mar 22, 1764 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

202. John Pegg [2486] was born in 1736 and died in 1801, aged 65.

John married **Susannah Plane** [2489] [MRIN: 873].

The child from this marriage was:

101 i. **Susannah Pegg** [32278]

203. Susannah Plane [2489] was born circa 1730.

Susannah married **John Pegg** [2486] [MRIN: 873].

204. James Chapman [53755].

General Notes: **This info needs to be reviewed. May not be correct.**

Sources:

England, Norfolk, Parish Registers (County Record Office), 1510-1997, index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.3.1/TH-267-12874-127950-22?cc=1416598> : accessed 15 February 2015), Tunstead > **Banns** > 1754-1812 > image 2 of 31; Record Office, Norwich.
Banns of marriage published at Tunstead Paris July 7, 21 and 28 1754 by J Downs Curate.

England, Norfolk, Parish Registers (County Record Office), 1510-1997," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.3.1/TH-267-12874-126545-43?cc=1416598> : accessed 15 February 2015), Tunstead > **Marriages** > 1754-1812 > image 5 of 47; Record Office, Norwich. July 30, 1754.

James married **Sarah Tinker** [53756] [MRIN: 20612] on Jul 30, 1754 in Tunstead, Norfolk, England.

The child from this marriage was:

102 i. **John Chapman** [53746]

205. Sarah Tinker [53756] was born in 1726 in Worstead, Norfolk, England and was christened on Oct 15, 1726 in Worstead, Norfolk, England.

Sarah married **James Chapman** [53755] [MRIN: 20612] on Jul 30, 1754 in Tunstead, Norfolk, England.

208. Deacon Daniel Rathbun [1180], son of **Rev Joshua Rathbun** [1707] and **Mary Wightman** [1711], was born on Feb 27, 1731 in Stonington, New London Co., CT, died on Jan 17, 1823 in Milton, Saratoga Co., NY, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Rock City Falls Cem., Rock City Falls, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He served in the French and Indian War in a company commanded by his brother-in-law, Uriah Stephens, in Col. Ebenezer Marsh's Regiment.

Daniel move in the early 1760s to Berkshire Co., Mass., where he operated one of the first fulling mills in Great Barrington, Mass. He was moderator of the town meeting there in March 1766. He later lived in nearby Richmond. He was deacon in the Baptist Church and was occasionally called upon to preach.

He had a brief stay with the Shakers. After three years he left this religious sect and published an account of his disillusionment with it.

About 1804, he and his wife moved to Milton, in Saratoga Co., N.Y., to live with their son Valentine.

Sources:

Biography # 1: April 1982, The Rathbun-Rathbone-Rathburn Family Historian Vol. 2 # 2 Page 28

Birth Certificate: Stonington, Connecticut Book 3 Page 66

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Burial: Rock City Falls Cemetery, Rock City, New York

Burial # 1: Saratoga County, New York Cemetery Records Volume 1

Burial # 2: Greenfield Center Cemetery, Saratoga County, New York Abstract of Graves of Revolutionary Patriots Vol. 3 Serial # 10572

US Federal Census 1790: Richmond, Massachusetts

US Federal Census 1790 # 1: Berkshire County, Massachusetts 207

US Federal Census 1800 # 2: Saratoga County, New York 20A:7

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Land Evidence-Grantor # 1: February 25, 1762, Berkshire County, Massachusetts Land Evidence Book 2 Page 10
Sheffield

Land Evidence-Grantor # 2: August 01, 1783, Berkshire County, Massachusetts Land Evidence Book 15 Page 461
Great Barrington

Will: Saratoga County, New York Probate Book 6 Page 73

Tombstone: Deacon Daniel Rathbun, Rock City Cemetery, New York.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Rock City Falls Cemetery, Rock City, New York.
Cemetery GPS N 43.04964 W -73.91849. Tombstone GPS N 43.04943 W -73.91841.

Descendants of Roger Williams, Book III. Sayles line through Mary Williams, compiled by Dorothy Higson White.
Roger Williams Family Association, East Greenwich, RI: 2002.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Western Reserve Society. Application for Membership. Jan. 1937. Daniel Rathbone Jr.. Approved. SAR member
No. 55279.

Connecticut Town Birth Records, pre-1870 (Barbour Collection)

Stonington. Daniel Rathbun. Gives birth date as Feb. 16, 1730/1. Vol. 3, Page 66.

Daniel married **Sarah Higby** [1181] [MRIN: 540] on May 4, 1758 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Daniel Rathbun Jr** [13591] was born on Feb 27, 1759 in Stonington, New London Co., CT, died on Dec 13, 1808 in Milton, Saratoga Co., NY, USA, aged 49, and was buried in Rock City Falls Cem., Rock City Falls, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.
- ii. **Sarah Rathbun** [13592] was born on Aug 29, 1760 in Stonington, New London Co., CT and died on Mar 6, 1854 in Mainesburg, PA, USA, aged 93.
- iii. **Lois Rathbun** [13593] was born on Aug 6, 1762 in Great Barrington, Berkshire, MA and died on May 4, 1787 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA, USA, aged 24.
- iv. **Philander Rathbun** [13594] was born on Jan 24, 1764 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA and died on Dec 8, 1844 in Hamburg, Erie, NY, USA, aged 80.
- v. **Huldah Rathbun** [13595] was born on Mar 6, 1766 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA and died on Sep 18, 1847 in Pickney, MI, USA, aged 81.
- vi. **Valentine W Rathbun** [13596] was born on Mar 17, 1768 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA and died on Mar 20, 1844 in Milton, Saratoga Co., NY, USA, aged 76.
- vii. **Ruby Rathbun** [13597] was born on Dec 29, 1769 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA, died on Sep 10, 1844 in Mendon, NY, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Mendon Cem., Mendon, NY, USA.
- viii. **John Zacheus Rathbun** [13598] was born on Dec 21, 1771 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA and died on Dec 8, 1868 in Elmira, Chemung Co., NY, USA, aged 96.
- ix. **Lydia Rathbun** [13599] was born on Feb 28, 1774 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA and died in 1835 in Ontario, CAN, aged 61.
- 104 x. **William Rathbun** [1176]
- xi. **Solomon Rathbone** [13610] was born on May 21, 1778 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA and died on Feb 15, 1860 in Evansville, IN, USA, aged 81.
- xii. **Abigail Rathbun** [13611] was born on Nov 14, 1779 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA and died on Oct 12, 1879 in Charleston, PA, USA, aged 99.
- xiii. **Mercy Lois Rathbun** [13612] was born on Dec 19, 1786 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA, USA and died on Aug 30, 1787 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA, USA.

209. Sarah Higby [1181], daughter of **John Higby** [1705] and **Sarah Candee** [1706], was born on Mar 24, 1736 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, died on Aug 5, 1835 in Milton, Saratoga Co., NY, USA, aged 99, and was buried in Rock City Falls Cem., Rock City Falls, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Higbee.

Birth Certificate: Middletown, Connecticut Vitals Book 1 Page 61

Marriage: May 04, 1758, Middletown, Connecticut

Burial: Rock City Falls Cemetery, Rock City, New York

She was named in the distribution of her father's estate on November 25, 1793.

Distribution of Estate: November 25, 1793, Probate Records Connecticut

Sources:

www.findagrave.com - Rock City Falls Cemetery, Rock City, New York. Cemetery GPS N 43.04964 W -73.91849.
Tombstone GPS N 43.04943 W -73.91841.

Descendants of Roger Williams, Book III. Sayles line through Mary Williams, compiled by Dorothy Higson White.
Roger Williams Family Association, East Greenwich, RI: 2002.

Connecticut Town Birth Records, pre-1870 (Barbour Collection).

Middletown Vital Records. Gives birth date as March 24, 1739. Book 1, Page 61.

Tombstone: Sarah Rathbun, Rock City Cemetery, New York.

Sarah married **Deacon Daniel Rathbun** [1180] [MRIN: 540] on May 4, 1758 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT.

210. Nathan Niles [1688], son of **Nathan Niles** [20927] and **Mary Saxton** [20928], was born on Nov 20, 1755 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, died on Oct 19, 1838 in Tioga Twp., Tioga Co., PA, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Dailey, Tioga Twp, Tioga Co., PA.

General Notes: Birth recorded Nov. 20, 1755, Colchester, CT, Vol. 1, p. 145.

Moved to Tioga County, PA by 1804.

A judge.

Buried Niles Cemetery, also known as Dailey, Tioga Township, Tioga County, PA.

Found at the foot of Mill Creek on Route 15 North of Mansfield. PA. Inscriptions copied by Engineers. This was one of several cemeteries destroyed by the Tioga Hammond Dam Project about 1968.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Connecticut Vital Records to 1870 (Online Database: AmericanAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2011.) From original typescripts, Lucius Barnes Barbour Collection, 1928. Vol. 1. P. 145.

Tri-Counties Genealogy & History Sites, <http://www.rootsweb.com/~srgp/cemt/daileyc.htm>

Tri-Counties Genealogy & History Sites, <http://www.rootsweb.com/~patioga/outline/delmout.htm>

1790 US Census of Connecticut, New London

1800 US Census of Connecticut, New London, Stonington

1810 US Census of Connecticut, New London, Groton/Stonington

1820 US Census of Pennsylvania, Tioga, Delmar/Tioga

Genealogy query by Chris West: chriswest@penn.com

Niles Family Cemetery List: <http://www.nilesfamily.com/niles cemetery/pennsylvania10.html#1001563>

Find A Grave: www.findagrave.com. Nathan Niles. Dailey Cemetery, Tioga Co. PA. Memorial # 18376483. GPS N 41.88140 W -77.13060. Relocated to Oakwood Cemetery, Mansfield, PA due to reservoir construction in the 1970's. GPS N 41.81330 W -77.07250.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Find A Grave. FAG # 79941190. Oakwood Cemetery, Mansfield, Tioga County, PA.

Nathan married **Irene Russell** [1689] [MRIN: 541] By 1780 in Connecticut, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 105 i. **Irene Niles** [1177]
- ii. **Nathan Niles Jr** [22040] was born in 1782 in Hebron, Tolland Co., CT, USA, died on Mar 3, 1830 in Charleston, Tioga Co., PA, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Old Charleston Cem., Wellsboro, Tioga Co., PA, USA.
- iii. **Aaron Niles** [22041] was born on Jun 27, 1784 in Hebron, Tolland Co., CT, USA and died on Feb 22, 1872 in Wellsboro, Tioga Co., NY, USA, aged 87.
- iv. **Clarissa Niles** [22045] was born on Aug 16, 1786 in Hebron, Tolland Co., CT, USA and died on Sep 2, 1881 in West Point, King William Co., VA, USA, aged 95.
- v. **Erastus Niles** [22042] was born on Nov 5, 1787 in Hebron, Tolland Co., CT, USA and died on Jul 24, 1877 in Tioga, Tioga Co., PA, USA, aged 89.
- vi. **Augustus Niles** [22047] was born on Feb 6, 1792 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died on Oct 27, 1841 in Tioga, Tioga Co., PA, USA, aged 49.
- vii. **Violetta Niles** [22043] was born on Mar 10, 1793 in Hebron, Tolland Co., CT, USA and died on Sep 6, 1878 in Tioga, Tioga Co., PA, USA, aged 85.
- viii. **Rodney Niles** [22044] was born in 1795 in Connecticut, USA and died circa 1885 in Tioga, Tioga Co., PA, USA, aged about 90.
- ix. **Temperance Niles** [22046] was born on Jul 1, 1796 in Connecticut, USA and died on Dec 22, 1870 in Mill Creek, Tioga Co., PA, USA, aged 74.

211. Irene Russell [1689], daughter of **Jonathan Russell Jr.** [25536] and **Lydia Barker** [64992], was born on Jan 22, 1760 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, died on May 18, 1848 in Tioga Twp., Tioga Co., PA, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Dailey, Tioga Twp, Tioga Co., PA.

General Notes: Sources:

Connecticut Town Birth Records, pre-1870 (Barbour Collection). Branford Vital Records 1644-1850. P. 208. Irena, d, Jon[a]th[an], Jr. & Lydia, b, Jan. 22, 1760. Vol. 3. P. 161.

Tri-Counties Genealogy & History Sites, <http://www.rootsweb.com/~srgp/cemt/daileyc.htm>

Find A Grave. FAG # 18376488. Buried Niles Cemetery, also known as Dailey, Tioga Township, Tioga County, PA.

Find A Grave. FAG # 79941251. Oakwood Cemetery, Mansfield, Tioga County, PA.

FAG gives her date of birth as Jan. 22, 1755 at Branford, New Haven County, Connecticut.

Irene married **Nathan Niles** [1688] [MRIN: 541] By 1780 in Connecticut, USA.

212. Jonathan Ryder [47362], son of **William Ryder** [47366] and **Abigail Kirby** [47367], was born on Jan 25, 1733 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA and died about 1811 in Beekman, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged about 78.

General Notes: Sources:

"Massachusetts, Births and Christenings, 1639-1915," index, FamilySearch

(<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/FC3Q-PZ2> : accessed 4 February 2015), William Rider in entry for Jonathan Rider, 25 Jan 1743; citing , DARTMOUTH, BRISTOL, MASSACHUSETTS, 2:174420S; FHL microfilm 903,382.

Town and City Clerks of Massachusetts. Massachusetts Vital and Town Records. Provo, UT: Holbrook Research Institute (Jay and Delene Holbrook).

Ancestry.com: Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records Collections 1620-1988. P. 357. Dartmouth. Birth. Jan. 25, 1733-4.

Ancestry.com: Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records Collections 1620-1988. P. 733. Dartmouth. Intentions to marry. Sept. 28, 1765.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ancestry.com: Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records Collections 1620-1988. P. 319. Dartmouth. Marriage. Zilpha Kirby and Jonathan Rider both of Dartmouth Oct. 14, 1765.

"Massachusetts, Marriages, 1695-1910," index, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:MM9.1.1/FHNT-JBQ> : accessed 4 February 2015), Jonathan Rider and Zilpha Kerby, 14 Oct 1765; citing reference ; FHL microfilm 903,382. FHL microfilm 0823562 IT 1-3.

1790 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Washington. 2 white person over 16; 3 white person under 16; 6 white females.

1800 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. North East. 1 male over 45; 1 female over 45; 1 male and 1 female under 25.

"United States Census, 1810," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:MM9.1.1/XH23-7CJ> : accessed 4 February 2015), Jonathan Rider, Middletown, Delaware, New York; citing p. 385, NARA microfilm publication M252 (Washington D.C.: National Archives and Records Administration, n.d.), roll 26; FHL microfilm 181,380.

1810 Census of the United States. New York. Delaware. Middletown. Roll M252_26. P. 385.
1 male 45 & over; 1 female 45 & over .

"United States Census, 1810," index and images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:MM9.1.1/XH23-7CJ> : accessed 4 February 2015), Gideon and Jonathan Rider, Middletown, Delaware, New York; citing p. 385, NARA microfilm publication M252 (Washington D.C.: National Archives and Records Administration, n.d.), roll 26; FHL microfilm 181,380.

Jonathan married **Zilpha Kirby** [47363] [MRIN: 18036] on Oct 14, 1765 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Jonathan Ryder** [63501] was born circa 1765 in Beekman, Delaware Co., NY.
- 106 ii. **Gideon Ryder** [1686]

213. Zilpha Kirby [47363], daughter of **William Kirby** [47364] and **Hannah Reed** [47365], was born on Jun 3, 1739 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA and died about 1815 in Beekman, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged about 76.

General Notes: Ketby.

Sources:

The Kirbys of New England, by Melatiah Everett Dwight. The Trow Print. New York. 1898.

Ancestry.com: Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records Collections 1620-1988. P. 45. Dartmouth. Birth.

Zilpha married **Jonathan Ryder** [47362] [MRIN: 18036] on Oct 14, 1765 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.

214. Benjamin Conger [20985], son of **Enoch Conger** [25143] and **Berzillah Coddington** [25144], was born in 1752 in Rahway, NJ, USA, died on Aug 4, 1822 in Bangall, NY, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Bangall, NY, USA.

General Notes: Possibly born 1764.

There is a Benjamin Conger on the 1810 US Census of New York, Dutchess, Northeast.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, July 1910, Vol. XLI(41), No. 3, p.182. (Tombstone Inscriptions. Very Old Cemetery One Mile North of Bangall, Dutchess Co., NY)

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net

Bea Mefford brea@metford.org

Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

1810 US Census of New York, Dutchess, Northeast.

Will: Dutchess Co., NY Will Book Vol. F, p. 348. Dated June 6, 1821; Probated Sept. 7, 1822.
<http://www.rootsweb.com/~nydutche/#dcw>

I Benjamin Conger of the town of Milan in Dutchess county and State of New York considering the uncertainly of this mortal life and being of sound mind and memory, co make and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following, to wit:

First that my body is to be decently buried and the charges of the same is to be paid out of my personal property.

Secondly I order and direct that all my lawful debts be paid out of my personal property if sufficient, if not, then out of any monies hat may come into the hands of my executors by my further order of the sale of any real estate, that I may hereafter order and direct.

Thirdly I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife Mille Conger in the place of her dowry right, that is to say. She is to have her choice of a room either in the house I now live in or in the house hat stands on the farm I purchased of James Dudly?, also she is to have her choice of two cows and one horse (the Stud Horse excepted) also two good beds and sufficient bedding for the same together with a sufficiency of household furniture to make her comfortable together with a girl to assist her if she pleases and for the services there of same gird, my sons Benjamin and Enoch Conger is hereby ordered to pay, further she is to have five bushels of wheat, five bushels of rye, five bushels of Indian corn, and three hundred pounds of pork, one hundred pounds of beef together with delivery of firewood cut and stacked by the door by sons Benjamin and Enoch Conger (yearly and every year as long as she remains my widow) and I further order and direct that she be furnished with a farm man and one wagon if she pleases to have the same my executors together with my two sons a year during her natural life time, or so long as she remains my widow to be paid by my executors out of my real property, together with twenty pounds of flax and ten pounds of wool yearly and every year by my two sons equally Benjamin Conger Jr. and Enoch Conger during her natural life time, or as long as she remains my widow.

Fifthly I give and bequeath unto my two sons Enoch Conger and Benjamin Conger Jr., all that _____ testamenter has had to date with the appurtances situated in the town of Milan Dutchess County whereon I now live with all the Mepuays? _____ or freehold property, that _____ of or may be _____ - what I may hereafter devise or undertake to be sold by my executors in the county aforesaid and I do further order and direct that my son, Enoch Conger pay my son Benjamin Conger Jr. _____ to be paid the sum of five hundred dollars to make him equal to him in all the aforesaid real estate devised. To them to be paid to the said Benjamin Conger, one year after my decease and I do further give and bequeath to my daughter Mary Calomy the sum of ten dollars, and I do further give and bequeath unto my daughter Ruth Rider one dollar. And I do further bequeath unto my daughter Mercy Turner the sum of two hundred and twenty five dollars and I do further give and bequeath unto my daughter Lydia Haight the sum of one hundred dollars. And I do further give and bequeath to my daughter Nancy Peck he sum of

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

two hundred and fifty dollars, and I do further give and bequeath unto my daughter Milly Conger the sum of two hundred and fifty dollars and two cows, one good bed and bedding and also twenty five dollars to be for her outset. And I further give and bequeath unto my four grandsons and one granddaughter by the names _____ Every, Conger Every, Curington Every and Benjamin Every and Mercy Every, the sum of two hundred and twenty five dollars to be exactly divided between these five, and I do further give and bequeath unto my grandson before named Benjamin Every two sheep to be put out by my executors for his benefit until he shall arrive to the full age of twenty one years and I do further give and bequeath unto my son Samuel Conger the sum of six hundred dollars. All of the several legacies before mentioned to be paid within two years after my decease by my executors. And I so further order a direct that the farm or farms held estate with the appurtenances lying in the town of Milan Dutchess county, adjoining the lands of Jephtha Willin and Benjamin Nix, four acres of wood land purchased of John Nix, which farm acres I give and bequeath to my two sons Benjamin Conger and Enoch Conger _____ of the farm containing about one hundred acres to be sold by my executors within two years after my decease or before if they might think proper and I further order and direct that all my personal property be sold by my executors at public venue and applied to the payment of my lawful debts that may be against me, and out of the sale my personal and real estate ordered to be sold should there remain after paying all the aforesaid debts and several legacies I order and direct to be equally divided between all my sons and daughters (excepting my two daughters Mary Colany and Ruth Rider) and lastly I do hereby appoint Enoch Conger Benjamin Conger Jr, Henry Peck and William J Stuart my executors of the this my last will and testament and hereby revoking all former wills by me made. In writing whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the sixth day of June in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred twenty one.

Benjamin Conger SS

Signed, sealed, published and declared by the above named Benjamin Conger to be his last will and testament in the presence of us who have thereunto subscribed our names _____ in the manner of the testator – William J Stuart, John Orton, John J Stuart

Dutchess County SS Be it remembered that on the seventh day of September one thousand eight hundred twenty two personally appeared before me E Nye Surrogate of the said County John Orton, who under oath declared that he did see Benjamin Conger sign and seal this annexed written instrument purporting to be the will of the said Benjamin Conger and dated the sixth day of June 1821 and heard him publish and declare the same as and for his last will and testament that at the time thereof he the said Benjamin Conger was of sound deposing mind and memory to the best of the knowledge and belief of him the deponent and that he the deponent, William J Stuart and John J Stuart severally subscribed the will as witness thereto in the testators presence. E Nye Surrogate

The People of the State of New York by the Grace of God free and Independent to all to who there present shall come or may concern - Send Greetings Know ye that at Poughkeepsie in Dutchess County on the Seventh day of September in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred twenty two before E Nye Esquire Surrogate of our said county the last will and testament of Benjamin Conger late of Milan deceased. A copy whereof is here unto annexed was proved and is now approved and allowed of by us and said deceased having whilst he lived an at the time of his death, goods, chattels or credits within

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

this state by means whereof the proving and registering the said will and the granting the administration of all and singular the said goods, chattels and credits and who the auditing, allowing and final discharging the amount thereof doth belong unto us the administration of all and singular the goods, chattels and credits of the said deceased any way concerning his will is granted unto Enoch Conger, Benjamin Conger Jr and Henry Peck, three of the Executors in the said will named they bright first exlilit a true and perfect Inventory of all and singular the said goods, chattels and credits and also to render a just and true amount thereof when thereunto required. In testimony whereof we have now caused the seal of office of our said Surrogate to be hereunto affixed. Witness, E Nye Esquire Surrogate of the said county in Poughkeepsie the seventh day of September in the year of our Lord One thousand eight hundred twenty two and of our independence forty seven. E Nye Surrogate

Dutchess County SS

Be it remembered that on the seventh day of September one thousand eight hundred twenty two, Enoch Conger, Benjamin Conger Jr and Henry Peck, three of the Executors of the annexed written will of Benjamin Conger likewise appeared before me the said E Nye and were duly sworn to the execution and performance of the said will by this taking the oat of an executor in by law appointed. E Nye Surrogate

Dutchess County SS

Recorded the above will of Benjamin Conger with the memorandum of proof the letter testamentary and the memorandum of the qualifications of the executors this 7 September 1822 E Nye Surrogate

Dutchess County SS

Delivered the original will of Benjamin Conger to Benjamin Conger Jr Executor this 22 day of January 1823

Benjamin married **Millie** [Conger] [20986] [MRIN: 7912] about 1776 in Dutchess Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 107 i. **Ruth Conger** [1687]
- ii. **Enoch Conger** [27861]
- iii. **Benjamin Conger Jr** [27862]
- iv. **Mary Conger** [27863]
- v. **Mercy Conger** [27864]
- vi. **Lydia Conger** [27865]
- vii. **Milly Conger** [27866]

215. Millie [Conger] [20986] was born about 1755 in Dutchess Co., NY.

Millie married **Benjamin Conger** [20985] [MRIN: 7912] about 1776 in Dutchess Co., NY.

216. John George Hotrum [65082] was born circa 1721 in Germany and died in 1784 in Germantown, Hunterdon Co., NJ, USA, aged about 63.

John married someone.

His child was:

- 108 i. **Conrad Hotrum/Hotterham** [25123] LDS Baptism: St. Peter's Cem., Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, CAN.

218. James Jones [65074].

James married **Catherine** [Jones] [65075] [MRIN: 25733].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Amanah Jones** [65081] was born on Mar 3, 1753 in Union Co., NJ.
- ii. **Mary Jones** [65076] was born on Oct 3, 1753 in Union Co., NJ.
- iii. **James Jones** [65077] was born on Oct 8, 1755 in Union Co., NJ.
- iv. **William Jones** [65078] was born on Apr 5, 1757 in Union Co., NJ.
- v. **Richard Jones** [65079] was born on Oct 1, 1759 in Union Co., NJ.
- vi. **Edward Jones** [65080] was born on Nov 19, 1761 in Union Co., NJ.
- vii. **Benjamin Jones** [65083] was born on Jan 15, 1764 in Union Co., NJ.
- 109 viii. **Catherine Jones** [25124]

219. Catherine [Jones] [65075].

Catherine married **James Jones** [65074] [MRIN: 25733].

224. John Allen [20866], son of **Jan (John) Allen** [20878] and **Johanna Anna Haldron** [20879], was born in Mar 1709 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 30, 1709 in New York, NY, and died after 1754 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Jan Allen or Jan Ellen or Jan Ellin. Probably John Allen.

Sources:

Genealogy of the Ackerman Family, compiled by Kathlyne Knickerbacker Viele, revised and typed by Ellen H. Smith, 1922.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol II.

Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.

New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968.

P. 337 1709 30 Mar Jan Ellin & Annetje Haldron parents, Jan child, witnesses Jan Haldron, Abraham Brajor, Cornelia Haldron. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

A Genealogical Dictionary of New Jersey, Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 18, p. 22. [Allen]

Honeyman, A. Van Doren (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXXII Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey., Vol III of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1751-1760. Published: Somerville, NJ, The Unionist Gazette Association, Printers, 1924.

Abstract of will:

1754, May 6. Alling, John, of Newark. Int. Martha, widow, administratrix. Lib. F, p. 230.

John married **Martie Ackerman** [20867] [MRIN: 7861] on Mar 21, 1725 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Angenietje Allen** [20868] was born in Jul 1725 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 7, 1725 in New York, NY.
- 112 ii. **John (Jan) Allen UE** [20834]
- iii. **Hillegont Allen** [20870] was born in Jun 1729 in Hackensack, NJ and was christened on Jun 3, 1729.
- iv. **Abraham Allen** [20871] was born about 1731 in Hackensack, NJ and died in 1805, aged about 74.
- v. **Thomas Allen** [20872] was born in Apr 1733 in Hackensack, NJ and was christened on Apr 15, 1733.
- vi. **Martjen Mary Allen** [20873] was born in Jan 1741 in Hackensack, NJ and was christened on Jan 1, 1741.

225. Martie Ackerman [20867], daughter of **Lodowyck Ackerman** [20888] and **Hillegond Bosch** [20889], was born in Feb 1700 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 5, 1700 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died after 1755 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Marytje.

Baptismal witnesses Dutch church in New York : Abraham Ackerman, Ceertie Egbertse. She joined the Hackensack Church by letter in 1738 and her husband by confession in 1744.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Source:

Genealogy of the Ackerman Family, compiled by Kathylyne Knickerbacker Viele, revised and typed by Ellen H. Smith, 1922.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record 13:82; GMNJ 10:50; HaCR:81,151

Martie married **John Allen** [20866] [MRIN: 7861] on Mar 21, 1725 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

226. Laurens Pietersen Van Buskirk [20847], son of **Pieter Van Buskirk** [20851] and **Trintje Harmanse** [20854], was born in 1691 in Bergen Co., NJ, died on Jan 19, 1760 in New Bridge, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 69, and was buried in New Bridge, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Van Buskirk. A Legacy from New Amsterdam, by Irene English Shoemaker. A Genealogy of the Descendants of Lauren Andriessen and Jannetje Jans married; New Amsterdam 12 December 1658 in Two Volumes. Argentine, 1990.

Laurens married **Rachel Hallenbeck** [20848] [MRIN: 7855] on Oct 11, 1716 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Catherina Van Buskirk** [20857] was born on Mar 20, 1718 and was christened on Jun 7, 1718 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- ii. **Anna Dorothea Van Buskirk** [20858] was born on Oct 12, 1721 in Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Oct 21, 1721 in New York City, NY, and died on Aug 23, 1800, aged 78.
- iii. **Lawrence Van Buskirk** [21366] was born in 1725 and died in Dec 1742, aged 17.
- iv. **Antje Van Buskirk** [20859] was born on Jul 9, 1728 and was christened on Aug 11, 1728 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- v. **Maria Van Buskirk** [20860] was born on Jun 20, 1730, was christened on Jun 21, 1730, and died in Jun 1738, aged 8.
- 113 vi. **Rachel Van Buskirk** [20835]
- vii. **Jannetje Van Buskirk** [20861] was born on Sep 18, 1734, was christened on Dec 22, 1734, and died in 1791 in Shelbourne, NS, Can, aged 57.
- viii. **Pieter Van Buskirk** [20862] was born on Dec 9, 1736 and was christened on Jan 3, 1737.
- ix. **Margrietje Van Buskirk** [20863] was born on Apr 11, 1742 and was christened on May 16, 1742.

227. Rachel Hallenbeck [20848], daughter of **Isaac Casperse Hallenbeck** [20855] and **Dorothee Bosch** [20856], was born in Feb 1698 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and was christened on Feb 6, 1698 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

General Notes: Lived at Hackesack, NJ. Children were all baptised in the New York Lutheran Church.

Sources:

Web site of Robert Douglas Kloepfer: <http://members.aol.com/Rdkone/>

Web site of Ray E. Hollenbeck: <http://www.geocities.com/Heartland/Hills/7705/HalenbeckFamily.htm>

Rachel married **Laurens Pietersen Van Buskirk** [20847] [MRIN: 7855] on Oct 11, 1716 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ.

228. Nathaniel Gallup [36180], son of **Benjamin Gallup** [36188] and **Hannah Sharp** [36189], was born on Mar 19, 1707 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA and died circa 1744 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, aged about 37.

General Notes: Sources:

Gallup Genealogy: Gallop, Galloup, Galloupe, Gallupe, Gollop. Second edition, Revised and Expanded. By The Gallup Family Association, Inc. Brigham Young University, Family History and Genealogy Research Services, Provo, Utah. 1987.

Gallup Genealogy: Gallop, Galloup, Galloupe, Gallupe, by Darwin C Gallup and Josephine Middleton Peck. The Gallup Family Associaiton, Inc. 1966.

(Thwing Collection). Boston, MA: Inhabitants and Estates of the Town of Boston, 1630-1822.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

American Ancestors. Boston, MA: Births 1700-1800. V 24. p. 48. FHL Indexing Project #C50255-6. GS film # 14734.

New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, MA: Inhabitants and Estates of the Town of Boston, 1630-1822 (Thwing Collection). TR 28:171. May 13, 1731. Boston, Massachusetts.

Married by Rev. Joshua Gee. FHL Indexing Project I00899-3. GS FHL Film # 818093.

Nathaniel married **Dorcas Collins** [36181] [MRIN: 14277] on May 13, 1731 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Dorcas Gallup** [36191]
- 114 ii. **Nathaniel Gallup** [32382]

229. Dorcas Collins [36181], daughter of **Mathew Collings** [61872] and **Dorcas Alger** [61873], was born on May 20, 1713 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, was christened on Jun 7, 1713 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, and died in 1734 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, aged 21.

General Notes: Collings.

Sources:

Boston, MA: Births, 1700-1800. (Online database. AmericanAncestors.org. New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2006.) Originally Published as: A Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston Containing Boston Births from A.D. 1700 to A.D. 1800. Rockwell and Churchill, City Printers, Boston, 1894.

Birth: Dorcas Collings, May 20, 1713. Boston. Parents: Mathew and Dorcas. Vol. 5. Pgs. 151-152.

Register of Births within the town of Boston. Brought in and entered Anno 1713.

Boston, MA: Church Records, 1630-1895. The Records of the Churches of Boston. New England Historic Genealogical Society. Brattle Square Church. p. 42. Baptisms. No. 473.

Dorcas married **Nathaniel Gallup** [36180] [MRIN: 14277] on May 13, 1731 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

Dorcas next married **Thomas Bowler** [36190] [MRIN: 14282] on Dec 28, 1749.

230. Benjamin Savel [65006], son of **Samuel Savel** [65009] and **Mary French** [65010], was born on Jun 8, 1711 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died in 1794 in Quincy, Norfolk Co., MA, USA, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988.

Birth: Braintree, Massachusetts. June 8, 1711. P. 690.

1790 Census of the United States. Massachusetts. Suffolk. Braintree. Roll M637_4. P. 97. FHL mf 568144. Benj Savell

Norfolk County, MA Probate Index 1793-1900.

Benjamin Savel, 1794. Quincy. Administration. Case No. 16203.

Benjamin married **Mary Blanchard** [65007] [MRIN: 25699] on Jan 17, 1738 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 115 i. **Hannah Savel** [32383]

231. Mary Blanchard [65007], daughter of **Nathaniel Blancher** [65024] and **Dorothy Capen** [65025], was born on Feb 22, 1713 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died in 1752 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 39.

General Notes: Sources:

Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988.

Birth: Mary the daughter of Nathaniel Blanchard and Doorthy his wife was born ye 22d, February 1713. Braintree, Massachusetts.

Mary married **Benjamin Savel** [65006] [MRIN: 25699] on Jan 17, 1738 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

236. Seaborn Burt [20937], son of **Benjamin Burt** [20939] and **Sarah Belding** [20940], was born on Jul 4, 1706 at Sea and died on an unknown date.

General Notes: Seaborn was born at sea, on the return of his parents from captivity in Canada, whither they were carried by the French and Indians, after the destruction of Deerfield, Mass. on Feb 29, 1704.

On May 30, 1706, Ensign John Sheldon of Deerfield left Quebec with over 40 Deerfield captives. The Burt family was part of a prisoner exchange and they arrived in Boston with John Sheldon on Aug. 2, 1706. Judge Sewall, sending a letter to Mr. Williams who was still a captive, said: "It was a great Blessing to see Mr. Willard baptize Ebenezer Hinsdale and Seaborn Burt, two little Sons born on the passage."

Birth date recorded as 04 July 1706, at Ridgefield Township, Fairfield, Connecticut, Vol. 1r1, p. 199.

He sold his farm in Ridgefield to his brother Daniel and about 1756 left for parts unknown.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Genealogical Records of Henry and Ulalia Burt, The Emigrants, who Early Settled at Springfield, Mass., and Their Descendants through Nine Generations, from 1640 to 1891, by Roderick H. Burnham, Hartford, Conn. 1892.

Early Days in New England. Life and Times of Henry Burt of Springfield and some of his descendants. Genealogical and Biographical Mention of James and Richard Burt of Taunton, Mass. and Thomas Burt, M.P., of England, by Henry M. Burt and Silas W. Burt, Sprinfield, Mass., 1893.

New England Ancestors Web site: www.americanancestors.org/
Cemetery Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collections. Titicus Graveyard.
Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.

A History of Deerfield Massachusetts, by George Sheldon, New Hampshire Pub. Co., Somersworth, NH: 1972.
(Facsimile of the 1895-96 edition)

De la Nouvelle Angleterre a la Nouvelle-France, L'histoire des captifs anglo-americains au Canada entre 1675 et 1760, par Marcel Fournier, Societe genealogique canadienne-francaise, 1992.

Dictionnaire genealogique des familles du Quebec des origins a 1730, par Rene Jette, Montreal, 1983.

Simon Lobdell - 1646 of Milford, Conn., and his Descendants, compiled and published by Julia Harrison Lobdell, 1907 (www.americanancestors.org/).

Connecticut Births and Christenings 1649-1906. FHL Indexing Project 7450312.

Captors and Captives: The French and Indian Raid on Deerfield, by Evan Haefeli and Kevin Sweeney, University of Massachusetts Press, Amherst and Boston: 2003.

Connecticut, Births and Christenings, 1649-1906. (FamilySearch.org). Ridgefield, Fairfield, CT.

Seaborn married **Susannah Lobdell** [20938] [MRIN: 7891] about 1738.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Thankful Burt** [21118] was born on Nov 3, 1738 in Ridgefield, CT, USA.
- 118 ii. **Benjamin Burt** [12359]
- iii. **Joshua Burt** [21120] was born on Mar 21, 1743 in Ridgefield, CT, USA and died on Nov 6, 1817 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT, USA, aged 74.
- iv. **Mary Burt** [21121] was born on May 12, 1746 in Ridgefield, CT, USA and died after May 17, 1807 in New Brunswick.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- v. **Susannah Burt** [21122] was born on Aug 18, 1748.
- vi. **David Burt** [21123] was born on Feb 12, 1750.
- vii. **Theophilus Burt** [21124] was born on May 14, 1752 in Ridgefield, CT, USA and died in Sep 1753, aged 1.
- viii. **Theophilus Burt** [21125] was born on Mar 31, 1756 in Ridgefield, CT, USA.

237. Susannah Lobdell [20938], daughter of **Joshua Lobdell** [23709] and **Mary Burwell** [23710], was born on Feb 27, 1709 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, was christened on Mar 5, 1710 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, and died on Dec 21, 1803 in Ridgefield, CT, USA, aged 94.

General Notes: Birth recorded Feb. 27, 1709, Milford, CT, Vol. 1, p. 31.
Death recorded as Dec. 21, 1803, Ridgefield, CT, Vol. 1, p. 211.

Source:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Simon Lobdell - 1646 of Milford, Conn., and his Descendants, compiled and published by Julia Harrison Lobdell, 1907 (www.americanancestors.org/)

Susannah married **Seaborn Burt** [20937] [MRIN: 7891] about 1738.

238. Joseph Follett [65053], son of **Abraham Follett** [65057] and **Sarah Callum** [65058], was born on May 21, 1699 in Salem, Essex Co., MA and died on Jul 30, 1794 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT, USA, aged 95.

General Notes: Sources:

Connecticut, Town Marriage Records, pre-1870 (Barbour Collection).

Marriage: Joseph Follett m. Annah Tongure of New London. March 6. 1730/1. Vol. 2. P. 12.

Joseph married **Anna Maria Tongue** [65054] [MRIN: 25723] on Mar 6, 1730 in New London, New London Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **George Follett** [65056] was born on Apr 30, 1732 in New London, New London Co., CT.
- ii. **Barlett Follett** [65055] was born on Jan 12, 1735 in New London, New London Co., CT.
- 119 iii. **Rebecca (Gould) Follett** [12360]

239. Anna Maria Tongue [65054], daughter of **John Tongue** [65061] and **Anna Wheeler** [65062], was born on Aug 15, 1712 in New London, New London Co., CT and died on May 8, 1788 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT, USA, aged 75.

Anna married **Joseph Follett** [65053] [MRIN: 25723] on Mar 6, 1730 in New London, New London Co., CT.

240. Jean Perlier 3rd [718], son of **Jean Perlier 2nd** [2099] and **Anne Rezeau** [2100], was born on Sep 5, 1703 in Kings Co., New York, was christened on Sep 29, 1703 in Kings Co., New York, and died By 1749 in Staten Island, NY, aged 46.

General Notes: Perlier, Parlie, Parliez.

He married Abigail Jones prior to 1736. After 1736 they moved to New Jersey.

Sources:

Registers of the births, marriages and deaths of the Eglise francoise a la Nouvelle York, from 1688 to 1804, edited by Rev. Alfred V. Wittmeyer, GPC, Baltimore:MD, 1968. (p.96)

Collections of the Huguenot Society of America. Vol. 1. 1688-1804. Vital Records: Registers of the French Church du Saint Esprit, New York, NY. P. 96.

Bateme - Dimanche 29e.* 7bre a Este Baptise Jean Perlier fils de Jean Perlier et anne Reseau ne le 5e. Courant a Eu pr. parain pierre Rezeau Et marie Rezeau pr. maraine a Este baptisee par mr. Peiret.

Peirt m. witnesses: Jean Perlier, Pierre Rezeau, Marye Rezeau. [1703]

* Apparently a mistake for 19e.

Jean married **Abigail Jones** [719] [MRIN: 284] on Jun 13, 1734 in Edison, Bergen Co., NJ.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Eduard Parlie** [1136] was born in May 1734 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY, was christened on Jun 3, 1734 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY, and died about 1812 in Amwell, Hunterdon Co., NJ, aged about 78.
- 120 ii. **Peter Parlee Sr** [712]
- iii. **Elizabeth Parlee** [2105] was born circa 1740 in Staten Island, NY, USA and died in St. Martins, NB, Can.

241. Abigail Jones [719], daughter of **Edward Jones** [1566] and **Catherine Decker** [1567], was born in Apr 1722 in Staten Island, NY, was christened on Apr 22, 1722 in Staten Island, NY, died on Apr 24, 1804 in Port Richmond, Staten Island, NY, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Reformed Church on Staten Island Cem., Port Richmond, Staten Island, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Dutch Reformed Church Records in Selected States, 1639-1989. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Staten Island Church Records, 1749-1828.

Abigail Jones, baptized April 22, 1722. Parents Eduard Jones and Catharina Dekkers. Witnesses: Nicolas Lazilier and Esther Lakeman.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Reformed Church on Staten Island Cem., Port Richmond, Staten Island, New York. FAG # 14618803.

Abigail married **Jean Perlier 3rd** [718] [MRIN: 284] on Jun 13, 1734 in Edison, Bergen Co., NJ.

Abigail next married **Samuel De Hart** [66467] [MRIN: 24345] on Sep 28, 1749 in Staten Island, NY.

248. Folkins [10581].

Folkins married **Mary Carr** [10582] [MRIN: 396].

The child from this marriage was:

- 124 i. **Joseph Folkins** [861]

249. Mary Carr [10582] died about 1822.

General Notes: Will made on Sept 15, 1820. Inventory of estate dated Oct. 19, 1822 and was valued at 1026 pounds.

Mary married **Folkins** [10581] [MRIN: 396].

Mary next married **Carr Peter** [10583] [MRIN: 3422].

250. Samuel Benson Lydekker [1376], son of **Ryck Lydecker** [3305] and **Maritie Benson** [3245], was born in 1736 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jun 6, 1736 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died about 1816 in Waterborough, Queens Co., NB, Can, aged about 80.

General Notes: Baptised at the Reformed Dutch Church at Schraalenburgh. He became a member of that church on April 5, 1759. He owned a house and grist mill on the green in Hackensack, New Jersey. On July 11, 1777 the New Jersey Committee of Safety had him on their list as a Tory sympathizer. He was acquitted for lack of evidence.

After the Revolution they came to Parr (Saint John, NB) with the "June Fleet" in 1783 on the ship Tartar.

His household was enumerated before leaving New York, upon arrival at Saint John in June 1783, and again in May of 1784. Each time it consisted of one man and 3 children over the age of ten (presumably Anna, Richard & Samuel). Catherine had evidently died sometime before. Samuel was granted a lot in Parrtown (#1129) and that fall (Oct. 1783) he received a grant of lot #28 (200 acres) on the Washademoak Lake, where they moved in the spring of 1784.

The move to the Washademoak did not prove successful. By February 1785, Samuel B. Leydekker, along with his children Anna and Richard, petitioned the government complaining that the land was of such poor quality that he couldn't subsist and was forced to become a tenant. The petition then asked for other grants not only for him but

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

also for Anna and Richard. There is no indication that they received such further grants, so he must have continued renting from someone for some time. In March of 1788 he was in Hampstead Parish of Queens County when he bought the lower half of lot #8 there (100 acres). Seven years later when he sold the Hampstead property, he was a miller across the St. John River in Wickham Parish. In 1806, Samuel B and son Samuel were still of Wickham Parish when they bought another property (#18) on the east side of Jemseg Creek, where he also operated a mill.

Samuel B Leydekker wrote his will on 27 Nov. 1810, naming his daughter Anna Folkins and son Samuel. There is no mention of Richard. He may have died, or perhaps left the province. The inventory of his estate was dated 13 Oct. 1816, so he must have died sometime between those two dates. Samuel Jr. later sold the Jemseg property and moved to Carleton County.

Sources:

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 37, No. 4, p. 307.

Folkins Family Newsletter, V5, N2, June 2018.

A Time to Remember our Family Heritage with John Elliott

In the last Newsletter we reviewed what we know about the history of Joseph Folkins up to his arrival in New Brunswick (about 1787). Now it's time to take a look at the history of his wife Anna Leydecker (Lydecker, Leydekker, etc.).

Anna was born 6 March 1766 in Bergen County, NJ to Samuel Benson Leydekker and Catherine Provoost. Her parents were married in Bergen County about 1764. Only three children have been identified for Samuel and Catherine:

Anna born 6 March 1766
Richard baptised 29 Jan 1769
Samuel born c1774

Of course, there might have been others, possibly who died young, but no record of them has been found. It is rather unlikely that there were more after Samuel, for Catherine was baptised in 1735, making her nearly thirty when married, and about forty by the time Samuel was born. Catherine apparently died sometime between 1774 and 1783.

In 1996, Bill Folkins published *The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker 1766-1855*, covering her lineage in detail back at least four generations (or more), mostly to early Dutch settlers of the 1600s in what was then the colony of New Netherlands (later New York). Her great grandparents include the surnames Lydekker, Van de Kuyl, Benson, Van Deursen, Provoost, Van Exveen, Van de Water, and Provoost (again). The only non-Dutch heritage seems to have been the Benson family whose earliest immigrant probably came from Sweden or Denmark.

Anna's father, Samuel Benson Leydecker was baptised at the Reformed Dutch Church at Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ on 6 June 1736, one of the younger children of Ryck & Maritie (Benson) Leydekker. Samuel had owned a house and grist mill on the green in Hackensack, NJ. However, he went through bankruptcy shortly before the American Revolution. Probably due to this decline in his fortunes, there does not appear to be much mention of him during the Revolution, though he was named by the New Jersey Committee of Safety in a list of men suspected of supporting the Loyalist cause. His brother Gerrit had been educated at Princeton and became an ordained minister. He joined the British in New York City during the Revolution, and at its close he moved to England where some of his family became quite prominent.

This image of Anna's uncle Rev. Gerrit Lydekker is taken from Revolutionary Bergen County: The Road to Independence (Barbara Z. Marchant. 2009)

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Samuel B was not as fortunate as his more prominent brother. When the British began to evacuate New York in the spring of 1783 the refugee loyalists were organized into militia companies for organizational purposes. Samuel B. Leudekker was placed in Company 12 under the captaincy of his brother-in-law Oliver Bourdett (married to Samuel's sister Katrientjin). They sailed on the ship Tartar, as part of the so-called June fleet to Parrtown at the mouth of the St. John River in New Brunswick. His household was enumerated before leaving New York, upon arrival at Saint John in June 1783, and again in May of 1784. Each time it consisted of one man and 3 children over the age of ten (presumably Anna, Richard & Samuel). Catherine had evidently died sometime before. Samuel was granted a lot in Parrtown (#1129) and that fall (Oct. 1783) he received a grant of lot #28 (200 acres) on the Washademoak Lake, where they moved in the spring of 1784.

The move to the Washademoak did not prove successful. By February 1785, Samuel B. Leydekker, along with his children Anna and Richard, petitioned the government complaining that the land was of such poor quality that he couldn't subsist and was forced to become a tenant. The petition then asked for other grants not only for him but also for Anna and Richard. There is no indication that they received such further grants, so he must have continued renting from someone for some time. In March of 1788 he was in Hampstead Parish of Queens County when he bought the lower half of lot #8 there (100 acres). Seven years later when he sold the Hampstead property, he was a miller across the St. John River in Wickham Parish. In 1806, Samuel B and son Samuel were still of Wickham Parish when they bought another property (#18) on the east side of Jemseg Creek, where he also operated a mill.

Samuel B Leydekker wrote his will on 27 Nov. 1810, naming his daughter Anna Folkins and son Samuel. There is no mention of Richard. He may have died, or perhaps left the province. The inventory of his estate was dated 13 Oct. 1816, so he must have died sometime between those two dates. Samuel Jr. later sold the Jemseg property and moved to Carleton County.

Possibly while living in the Hampstead area, Anna met and married Gilbert Lester, likely a son of Loyalists John & Lois Lester. Gilbert had petitioned in August 1785 for lot #3 on the Washademoak Lake, but apparently died before receiving the grant. His marriage to Anna must have been of very short duration. The Widow Ann Lester applied in Sept. 1789 for lot #3, "formerly registered to her late husband", stating that her father-in-law would not "make her any allowance". She received the grant in her name and held it for several years.

Anna had presumably also met Joseph Folkins while living near him in Hampstead, and when left a young widow, must have renewed acquaintances. The records of St. John's Anglican Church in Gagetown record their marriage on 18 January 1791.

By John Elliott

Samuel married **Catherine Provoost** [3229] [MRIN: 397] about 1764 in New Jersey.

Marriage Notes: Marriage license issued Jan. 5, 1764.

Children from this marriage were:

- 125 i. **Annah Lydecker** [862]
- ii. **Richard Lydekker** [3405] was born in 1769 and was christened on Jan 29, 1769.
- iii. **Samuel Lydekker** [3406] was born about 1774.

251. Catherine Provoost [3229], daughter of **David William Provoost** [3330] and **Anneke Van De Water** [3335], was born in 1735 in New Barbadoes, NJ, was christened on Jul 20, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died between 1774 and 1783.

General Notes: Baptised Hackensack Reformed Dutch Church. A marriage license for them was issued Jan. 5, 1764. The record of their marriage has not been found. It would appear she died between when her last child was born in 1774 and 1783 when the refugee list to NB was made. She is identified in her father's will as Catherine Leydack.

Sources:

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Catherine married **Lawrence Horseman** [27640] [MRIN: 10797] in Jul 1761.

Catherine next married **Samuel Benson Lydekker** [1376] [MRIN: 397] about 1764 in New Jersey.

252. Timothy Frazee [1726], son of **John Frazee** [1729] and **Sarah Oliver** [1731], was born in 1713 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ, died in 1796 in Plainfield, Middlesex Co., NJ, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Samptown, Middlesex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Loyalist sympathizer in the Revolution. He lost all of his property.

Sources:

Frazees of New Brunswick, Descendants of Lewis and Catherine (Thorne) Frazee, compiled by W.J. Frazee, 1994.

Timothy married **Hannah Freeman** [1727] [MRIN: 692] circa 1748.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Morris Frazee** [12555] was born on Oct 31, 1753 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died on Dec 12, 1839, aged 86.
- ii. **Oliver Frazee** [12556] was born in 1755 in New Jersey.
- iii. **William Frazee** [12557] was born in 1760 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in 1838, aged 78.
- iv. **James Frazee** [12558] was born in 1762 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- 126 v. **Lewis Frazee** [1724]
- vi. **Hannah Frazee** [12559] was born on Apr 12, 1770 and died on Apr 28, 1836, aged 66.

253. Hannah Freeman [1727], daughter of **Samuel Freeman** [1728] and **Mary Stone** [12394], was born on Aug 17, 1730 in New Jersey.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestors and Descendants of Lewis Ross Freeman with related families. Based partially on the work of Freeman Worth Gardner and Willis Freeman, by Patty Barthell Myers. Penobscott Press, 1995.

Hannah married **Timothy Frazee** [1726] [MRIN: 692] circa 1748.

254. Isaac Thorne [21381], son of **Abraham Thorne** [21384] and **Ann Laing** [21385], was born on Jul 22, 1741 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, died on Jul 2, 1805 in Harrison Co., OH, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Short Creek Cem., Mount Pleasant, Jefferson Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Born 22 day 5 month 1741, Quaker.

Married at Plainfield, NJ, 12th month 24th 1766.

As per the records of the Rahway & Plainfield Meeting (NJ), he received a certificate for removal to Westland. PA on May 17, 1792. Eventually most members of the family settled in Ohio.

Sources:

Some of the Descendants of William Thorne: Signer of the Flushing Remonstrance of 1658, Through Fourteen Generations, with Emphasis on the Family and Descendants of Webster Thorn (1816-1873). Compiled largely from materials collected by Daniel L. Murphy. Assembled and Authored by Walter B. Smith and Jefferson M. Moak, 1999.

Records of Rahway and Plainfield [N.J.], Monthly Meeting of Friends Formerly Held at Amboy and Woodbridge), from 1687 to 1825. In New York Genealogical and Biographical Society Record, Vol. 9, No. 1, p. 28-37, Jan. 1878.

Records of Rahway and Plainfield [N.J.], Monthly Meeting of Friends Formerly Held at Amboy and Woodbridge), from 1687 to 1825. In New York Genealogical and Biographical Society Record, Vol. 9, No. 4, p. 174-180, Oct. 1878.

Find A Grave. FAG # 114450140.

Isaac married **Sarah Webster** [21382] [MRIN: 8116] on Dec 24, 1766 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Benjamin Thorne** [27809] was born on Feb 23, 1764 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- 127 ii. **Catherine Thorne** [1725]
- iii. **Anna Thorne** [21394] was born about 1767 in New Jersey.
- iv. **Margaret Thorne** [21395] was born about 1771 in New Jersey.

Isaac next married **Hannah Shotwell** [21383] [MRIN: 8117] on Sep 23, 1778 in Rahway, NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Thorne** [21396] was born on Apr 30, 1781 and died in 1853 in Greene Co., OH, USA, aged 72.
- ii. **Sarah Thorne** [21397]
- iii. **Thomas Thorne** [21398]
- iv. **Elizabeth Thorne** [21399]

255. Sarah Webster [21382], daughter of **John Webster** [27778] and **Anna Taylor** [27779], was born on Jan 15, 1747 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, died in 1778 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 31, and was buried in Friends Meeting House Cem., Plainfield, Union Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 69229285.

Sarah married **Isaac Thorne** [21381] [MRIN: 8116] on Dec 24, 1766 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ninth Generation (6th Great-Grandparents)

256. Isaac Hendricksen Kip [1862], son of **Hendrick Hendricksen** [Kip] [1866] and **Tryntie Lubberts** [1867], was born in Jan 1627 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Jan 10, 1627 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, and died in Jul 1678 in New Harlem, NY, aged 51.

General Notes: Sources:

Baptized at the New Church, Amsterdam, Holland on Jan. 10, 1627. He came to America with his parents.

He was admitted to the rights of a Great Burgher in New Amsterdam on April 11, 1657, but unlike his father and brothers, he did not enter upon a political career. The only office he held in New Amsterdam was that of Stamper, to which he was appointed Feb. 20, 1674, and on October 27, 1675, he was nominated for Magistrate of New Harlem. He was a yacht captain engaged in river trade between

New Amsterdam and the settlements of Esopus (Kingston) and Fort Orange (Albany). In December 1675, he was living in New Harlem. He died in 1678 as on July 25, 1678 the magistrates were called to inventory the household goods of Isaac Kip. His descendants settled in Rhinebeck, New York.

Sources:

Isaack Henrixsz, baptized January 10, 1627 in the Nieuwe Kerk in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland. Father Henrick Henrixsz. Mother Trijntje Lubberts. Sponsor is Jan Henrixsz, probably a brother of Hendrick Hendricksz. DTB 040p377. FHL Indexing project C90037-2. Film # 113144.

History of The Kip Family in America, p. 39, No. 2.

Isaac married **Catalyntje Hendricks Snyers** [1863] [MRIN: 741] on Feb 8, 1653 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Hendrick Kip** [64986] was born in 1654 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Feb 8, 1654 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died in 1713, aged 59.
- ii. **Tryntie Kip** [64987] was born in Sep 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Sep 13, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died on Aug 28, 1727, aged 70.
- iii. **Abraham Kip** [64988] was born in Aug 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Sep 3, 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, died in Jun 1731 in Albany Co., NY, aged 71, and was buried in Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Albany, Albany Co., NY.
- iv. **Isaac Kip** [64989] was born in Jun 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Jun 15, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died on Apr 8, 1750 in New York, NY, aged 87.
- v. **Jacob Kip** [64991] was born in Nov 1664 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 19, 1664 in New York, NY, and died By 1666 in New York, NY, aged 2.
- vi. **Jacob Kip** [1858] was born on Aug 25, 1666 in New York City, NY, was christened on Aug 29, 1666 in New York City, NY, and died on Feb 28, 1733 in Kipsbergen, Ulster Co., NY, aged 66.
- vii. **Johannes Kip** [64990] was born in Jan 1669 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 20, 1669 in New York, NY.
- 128 viii. **DNA 1 Kip** [63229]

Isaac next married **Maria Vervelje** [1868] [MRIN: 743] on Sep 26, 1675.

257. Catalyntje Hendricks Snyers [1863], daughter of **Hendrick Janszen Snyder** [1864] and **Geertje Scheerburch** [1865], was born circa 1632 and died before Sep 26, 1675 in New York, NY.

Catalyntje married **Isaac Hendricksen Kip** [1862] [MRIN: 741] on Feb 8, 1653 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

272. Constable John Mead [57509], son of **John Mead** [57511] and **Hannah Potter** [57512], was born on Aug 15, 1658 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT and died on May 12, 1693 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 34.

General Notes: The marriage of John Mead and Ruth Hardy was the first recorded marriage in Greenwich, CT. He was a Constable there.

Land Grant: November 15, 1683, 3 acres of land in Greenwich, CT

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Source:

Connecticut Town Birth Records (Barbour Collection). Greenwich Vital Records.

John Mead m Ruth Hardey, Oct. 27, 1681, by Richard Laws, Conn. Vol. ER. P. 40 and Vol. LR1. P. 454.

Genealogy of A Branch of the Mead Family, with a history of the family in England and in America and appendixes of the Rogers and Denton families, by Lucius Egbert Weaver. Rochester. NY. 1917. (Internet Archive)

Desendants of William Mead (Mary Lou Cook - updated June 2011) <http://collectornuts.com/mead.pdf>

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, Vol.1-8 (Online database: AmericanAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2013), (Orig. Pub. by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, NY. Vol. 8. pp. 697-738. Says he died in 1691.

John married **Ruth Hardy** [57510] [MRIN: 21994] on Oct 27, 1681 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Mead** [65547] was born on Oct 7, 1682.
- 136 ii. **Jonathan Mead (The cooper)** [57507]
- iii. **Elizabeth Mead** [65543] was born in 1687.
- iv. **Nathan Mead** [65544] was born circa 1691.
- v. **Mercy Mead** [65545]
- vi. **Alice Mead** [65546]

273. Ruth Hardy [57510], daughter of **Richard Hardey** [56256] and **Ann Husted** [56257], was born on Nov 8, 1660 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT and died on Nov 20, 1727 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 67.

General Notes: Hardey

Ruth married **Constable John Mead** [57509] [MRIN: 21994] on Oct 27, 1681 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT.

274. Walter Butler [56292].

Walter married **Rebecca Reynolds** [56386] [MRIN: 21887].

The child from this marriage was:

- 137 i. **Esther Butler** [57508]

275. Rebecca Reynolds [56386].

Rebecca married **Walter Butler** [56292] [MRIN: 21887].

282. Lt Gov James Bishop [65107] was born in 1625 in England, died on Jun 24, 1691 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 66, and was buried in Grove Street Cem., New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 31602213.

The BISHOP progenitor.

James Bishop came over from England with brothers Henry and Nathaniel ca 1646.

He married first Mary Lewen.

They had seven children: Hannah Bishop, Grace Bishop, Sarah Bishop, Elizabeth Bishop, Abigail Bishop, John Bishop, Ruth Bishop

He married second, Elizabeth Tomkins.

They had four children: Samuel Bishop, Mary Bishop, James Bishop II, Rebecca (Bishop) Thompson

His father's immense wealth is evident in the education he recieved in comparison with the other newcomers to the new world. Settled in New Haven around 1646 and was possibly tutored by his brother Henry's employer, Rev. John

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Davenport.

James became very interested in politics. He was the secretary of New Haven Colony in 1658, representative 1665-1668 and Deputy Governor from 1683 until his death in 1691.

James married **Elizabeth Tompkins** [65108] [MRIN: 25742] on Dec 12, 1665 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

The child from this marriage was:

141 i. **Rebecca Bishop** [65104]

283. Elizabeth Tompkins [65108] was born on Dec 12, 1645 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT and died on Oct 25, 1703 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 34170634.

Elizabeth married **Lt Gov James Bishop** [65107] [MRIN: 25742] on Dec 12, 1665 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

284. John Alling [65111] was born in 1631 in England and died in 1691 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 60.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 34176640.

John married **Ellen Bradley** [65112] [MRIN: 25744] on Oct 14, 1652 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

The child from this marriage was:

142 i. **Samuel (Tertius) Alling** [65105]

285. Ellen Bradley [65112] was born on Jun 24, 1632 in Settle, Craven Dist., North Yorkshire, England and died in 1700 in North Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 68.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 34176650.

Ellen married **John Alling** [65111] [MRIN: 25744] on Oct 14, 1652 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

286. John Sackett [65109] was born in 1628 in England, died on Sep 23, 1684 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 56, and was buried in Center Church on the Green Churchyard, New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: July 1, 1644, John Sackett was administered the Oath of Fidelity by Theophilus Eaton, Gov. of New Haven Colony. In 1646 he was fined for wanting a rest for his rifle.

Vital Records of New Haven, Vol. 1, p. 3

"John Sacket and Agnes Tincome were married by the Governor the 20th of May 1652."

Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 12317603.

John married **Agnes Tinkham** [65110] [MRIN: 25743] on May 20, 1652 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

The child from this marriage was:

143 i. **Sarah Sackett** [65106]

287. Agnes Tinkham [65110] was born in 1625 in England, died in 1707 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 82, and was buried in Center Church on the Green Churchyard, New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Tincome.

Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 28829402.

Agnes married **John Sackett** [65109] [MRIN: 25743] on May 20, 1652 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

288. Thomas Force [60401], son of **Matthew Force** [60407] and **Elizabeth Palmer** [60408], was born on Sep 13, 1673 in Gravesend, Long Island, NY and died circa 1722 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged about 49.

General Notes: Virkus says Thomas was "of Westchester, New York and later of Woodbridge, New Jersey."

In 1698 he was in a list of those who took the oath of allegiance to King William before the Worcester (Westchester) New York Justices there. (NYR Vol LIX, 1928, p. 67 (Monnette).

Lovell says Thomas went to Westchester where his mother's parents had made their home and had various descendants.

On 19 Jul 1720 his brother Matthew deeded him 25 acres in Woodbridge, on the North side of the highway. In this transaction, Thomas is called cordwainer, and of Woodbridge.

He was a Sergeant in Capt Geo. Bradshaw's Queens County Co., in 1692 (NY State Historian's Report). He was living in Westchester Co., NY in 1698 and in 1710 was recorded there as being 40 years of age. He removed to Woodbridge, NJ by 1713. He was a Cordwainer and July 19, 1720 was deeded 25 acres of land in Woodbridge, NJ by his brother Matthwe Force.

Sources:

Descendants of Matthew Force. The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. Vols. 1-7 [Dutchess Co., NY] Pp. 305-330.

Force Family Clippings [1 folder; APT-F (Force)] New York Public Library. Images 08OCT10 -0424-0434.

Force Genealogy. Descendants of Mathew Force (b. ca. 1640-45) of Gravesend, Long Island. New York Public Library NYGB AZ Fam 09-139. EKImages 07OCT10 -5626,5651-5685.

Thomas married **Hannah Smith** [60402] [MRIN: 22968] circa 1690 in New York.

Children from this marriage were:

- 144 i. **Obadiah Force** [60399]
- ii. **Isaac Force** [60406] was born circa 1700 and died circa 1740, aged about 40.
- iii. **William Force** [60404]
- iv. **John Force** [60405]

289. Hannah Smith [60402] was born circa 1669 in New York.

Hannah married **Thomas Force** [60401] [MRIN: 22968] circa 1690 in New York.

290. Joseph Manning [61816], son of **Jeffrey Manning** [61818] and **Hepizah Andrews** [61819], was born on May 4, 1672 in Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ and died on Jun 27, 1732 in Essex Co., NJ, aged 60.

Joseph married **Temperance Hull** [61817] [MRIN: 23567] circa 1703 in Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 145 i. **Joanna Manning** [60400]

291. Temperance Hull [61817], daughter of **Benjamin Hull** [61835] and **Rachel York** [61836], was born on Dec 28, 1683 in Dover, Strafford, NH and died on May 14, 1728 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 44.

Temperance married **Joseph Manning** [61816] [MRIN: 23567] circa 1703 in Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ, USA.

304. Johann Heinrich Schramm [27566], son of **Tilmann Schramm** [32497] and **Anna Gross** [32546], was born on Dec 18, 1667 in Wilgersdorf, Duchy of Siegen [Germany], was christened on Dec 18, 1667 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany], and died in 1717 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY, aged 50.

General Notes: Arrived in America, New York with the 1709/1710 Immigrants from the Palatinate. Beekman's Land camp.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710, by Henry Z Jones. Picton Press. 1995.

Hunter's List #688. The Book of Names, compiled and arranged by Lou D. MacWethy. St. Johnsville. NY. 1933.

The Simmendinger Register, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore. 1984.

Descendants of Paulus Von Horm Schram, by David L Schram. May 15, 2009. 76 pgs.

Johann married **Anna Elsa Kieffel** [32496] [MRIN: 14082] on Jul 2, 1691 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Liesbeth Schramm** [59254] was born on Mar 30, 1692 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany] and died on May 5, 1693 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany], aged 1.
- 152 ii. **Friedrich Wilhelm Schramm** [24106]
- iii. **Johannes Schramm** [59255] was born on Jan 26, 1698 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany].
- iv. **Katharina Schramm** [59256] was born on May 23, 1700 in Obersdorf [Germany].
- v. **Johann Henrich Schramm** [59257] was born on Jan 14, 1703 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany].
- vi. **Anna Catherina Schramm** [59258] was born on May 8, 1705 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany] and died on Jul 8, 1706 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany], aged 1.
- vii. **Johann Ebershard Schramm** [59259] was born on Dec 5, 1706.
- viii. **Maria Elisabeth Schramm** [59260] was born in 1708.

Johann next married **Anna Margaretha** [Schramm] [29116] [MRIN: 15416].

305. Anna Elsa Kieffel [32496], daughter of **Johann Henrich Kieffel** [61732] and **Katherina Schneider** [61733], was born on Sep 18, 1671 in Siegen, Siegen-Wittgenstein, Nordrhein-Westfalen [Germany] and died in 1710 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY, aged 39.

Anna married **Johann Henrich Schramm** [27566] [MRIN: 14082] on Jul 2, 1691 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany].

306. Johann Wilhelm Kuester [28848] was born circa 1671 in Bettingen, Preu-En, Rhineland-Pfalz, Germany and died on Mar 7, 1755 in Au En, Preu-En, Rhineland-Pfalz, Germany, aged about 84.

General Notes: Koster, Kuster, Caster, Kaster. Of Langen Gouss in Hesten-Darmstadt. (Germany)

Birth cir 1665 Piesbach, Deutschland.

Death March 7, 1755 Aussen, Schmelz, Saarland, Deutschland.

Sources:

The Palatine Families of New York, by Henry Z Jones. Picton Press. 1995.

Johann married **Eva Kieffer** [58225] [MRIN: 14332] circa 1715 in Aussen, Saarland, Deutschland.

Children from this marriage were:

- 153 i. **Ana Maria Kuester** [27563]
- ii. **Johannes Kuester** [61743] was born on Oct 4, 1716 in Piesbach, Deutschland and died on Nov 7, 1771 in Assen, Schmelz, Saarland, Deutschland, aged 55.

307. Eva Kieffer [58225], daughter of **Johann Adam Kiefer** [61729] and **Katharina Goergen** [61730], was born circa 1685 in Bettingen, Preu-En, Rhineland-Pfalz, Germany and died on Dec 15, 1750 in Bettingen, Preu-En, Rhineland-Pfalz, Germany, aged about 65.

General Notes: Caster, Kaster.

Eva married **Johann Wilhelm Kuester** [28848] [MRIN: 14332] circa 1715 in Aussen, Saarland, Deutschland.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

312. William Darby [36320], son of **John Derby** [55129] and **Alice Chipman** [55139], was born on Feb 28, 1646 in Yarmouth, Barnstable Co., MA and died in 1701 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ, aged 55.

General Notes: Sources:
World Connect

<http://visitscotchplains.com/history.html>

In 1684/85 Scotch Plains was settled by Scottish immigrants who landed at Perth Amboy under the leadership of George Scot.

familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/m/c/s/Melissa-Mcswain-OK/BOOK-0001/0006-0005.html

Notes for William Darby:

About 1684, he settled in Elizabeth, Union County, New Jersey, perhaps coming with a group of English settlers. On April 16, 1688, he was deeded 44 acres of land at Elizabethtown by Agatha White, a widow; this land deeded to her about two weeks prior by Richard Beech. On July 21, 1690, William Darby deeded this land to Richard Mattuke of Elizabethtown, in exchange for 40 acres on the south branch of Elizabethtown Creek., this land acquired by Mattuke by purchase from Mary Hatfield, widow of Mattias Hatfield. On May 27, 1696, Andrew White deeded to William Darby, 60 acres of ground consisting of 3 parcels; and on March 27, 1701, William and wife mortgaged to John Blanchard, trader, 66 acres in 2 parcels. Between 1688 and 1701, William removed to Scotch Plains, Union County, New Jersey. He was among the 230 men who signed the Remonstrance of the Inhabitants of East Jersey (a petition against the Acts of the Lords Proprietors), which was executed probably before 1700.

The following information came from a book called: "Clark in Elizabeth Town in New Jersey" by Elmer Sayre Clark:

"William Darby was of a group of English settlers from Elizabeth and vicinity. William married Elizabeth Hawkins and lived for a number of years at Elizabeth, New Jersey, prior to removing to Scotch Plains New Jersey. In 1687 he bought 44 acres of land at Elizabeth from Agatha White, widow, and in 1701 he sold this land to John Blanchard.

William married **Elizabeth Jane Hawkins** [38268] [MRIN: 18785] in 1688 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

156 i. **William Darby** [39410]

313. Elizabeth Jane Hawkins [38268], daughter of **Jeffrey Hawkins** [41033] and **Dorothy Mattock** [41034], was born in 1668 in Norton Bavant, Wiltshire, England, was christened on Sep 13, 1668 in Norton Bavant, Wiltshire, England, and died in 1740 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

"England Births and Christenings, 1538-1975," index, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/N1BN-CJC> : accessed 13 January 2015), Jane Hawkins, 13 Sep 1668; citing NORTON BAVANT, WILTSHIRE, ENGLAND, reference ; FHL microfilm 1,279,343.

Elizabeth married **William Darby** [36320] [MRIN: 18785] in 1688 in Scotch Plains, Union Co., NJ.

314. Benjamin Durfee [65071] was born in 1679 and died in 1754, aged 75.

Benjamin married **Prudence Earle** [65072] [MRIN: 25731].

The child from this marriage was:

157 i. **Mary Durfee** [39411]

315. Prudence Earle [65072] was born in 1681 and died in 1733, aged 52.

Prudence married **Benjamin Durfee** [65071] [MRIN: 25731].

384. Michael Linck [20775], son of **Martiin Linck** [27070] and **Maria Vozeler** [27071], was born on Oct 23, 1698 in Tuningen, Baden-Wurtemberg and died on Aug 6, 1750 in Hopfau, Rottweil, Baden-Württemberg, Duchy of

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Württemberg, aged 51.

General Notes: Sources:

familysearch.org; Source film: 1,658,755. Michael Linckh.

Lutherische Kirchenbücher, 1500-1985. Various sources.

Ancestry.com. Württemberg, Germany, Lutheran Baptisms, Marriages, and Burials, 1500-1985 [database on-line].

Provo, UT, USA. Michaël Lenck männlich, Catharina Schraglens. Heirat Nov. 24, 1721. Fluorn, Hopfau u

Neunthausen, Wurtemberg, Deutschland.

Michael married **Catharina Schraeglin** [20776] [MRIN: 7824] on Nov 24, 1721 in Hopfau, Rottweil, Baden-Württemberg, Duchy of Württemberg.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Johannes Linck** [65084] was born on Jun 30, 1725 in Hopfau, Rottweil, Baden-Württemberg, Duchy of Württemberg and died on May 3, 1798 in Hopfau, Rottweil, Baden-Württemberg, Duchy of Württemberg, aged 72.
- 192 ii. **Mathes (Matthaus) Linck** [583]
- iii. **Michael Linck** [65085] was born on Oct 14, 1731 in Hopfau, Rottweil, Baden-Württemberg, Duchy of Württemberg and died on May 2, 1798 in Hopfau, Rottweil, Baden-Württemberg, Duchy of Württemberg, aged 66.

385. Catharina Schraeglin [20776], daughter of **Johannes (Hans) Schraeglin** [27072] and **Eva Bort** [27073], was born on May 27, 1701 in Hopfau, Rottweil, Baden-Württemberg, Duchy of Württemberg and died on Feb 26, 1775, aged 73.

General Notes: Schräggle.

Sources:

www.familysearch.org

Catharina married **Michael Linck** [20775] [MRIN: 7824] on Nov 24, 1721 in Hopfau, Rottweil, Baden-Württemberg, Duchy of Württemberg.

386. Johann Jacob Krafft [20777].

General Notes: Of Zuzenhausen, Heidelberg.

Sources:

www.familysearch.org

Ancestry.com. Baden, Germany, Lutheran Baptisms, Marriages, and Burials, 1502-1985 [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016.

Original data: Lutherische Kirchenbücher, 1502-1985.

Johann married **Anna Maria Eva Freyberger** [20778] [MRIN: 7825].

The child from this marriage was:

- 193 i. **Maria Magdalena (Regina) Krafft** [584]

387. Anna Maria Eva Freyberger [20778], daughter of **Hans Michael Freyberger** [31171] and **Anna Maria Vogts** [31172], was born from 1695 to 1700 in Zuzenhausen, Heidelberg, Baden, Germany.

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.org

Ancestry.com.

Baden, Germany, Lutheran Baptisms, Marriages, and Burials, 1502-1985 [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA:

Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Original data: Lutherische Kirchenbücher, 1502-1985.

Anna married **Johann Jacob Krafft** [20777] [MRIN: 7825].

388. Johann Jury (Georg) Eligh [22035], son of **Georg Andreas Eligh** [22037] and **Anna Rosina Bender** [22038], was born in 1706 in Neckarbureken, Mosbach, Pfaltz, was christened on Aug 27, 1706 in Neckarbureken, Mosbach, Pfaltz, and died Aft Dec 6, 1780 and Bef Sep 2, 1783 in Beverkil, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Johan (Jury, Jurge) Georg (Elich, Elick, Ehlich) Eligh, Elech.
[769] George was baptized August 27, 1706 at Neckar Bureken, Pfaltz

Naturalized with his father Sept. 8 or 9, 1715 (Kingston Nats.). Johann George md. Feb. 26, 1732 Catharina Emmerich at Newtown at the house of Hannes Emmerich who was sick until death (Loonenburg Luth Chbk.).

Abstract of will

I, Johan Ury Eligh, farmer, of the Beaver Kill, Ulster County, being very sick and weak. I leave to Catherine, my dear and loving wife, £50; Also, one teakettle, one trammel, two pewter tea pots, six China tea cups and saucers, one pewter sugar box, one pewter milk pot, three pewter plates, six glass bottles, one pewter chamber pot, one little flat pot, and one small skillet, one small pewter bason; Also, all her Cloaths of woolen and linen, also the cloth of linen and woolen except what is given to my eldest daughter, Elesebeth's heirs; Also, her feather bed and four blankets and everything belonging to the bed. All which she is to have for life, while my widow. After her death, the money left in her hands is to be equally divided among my two sons, Andries and Jacob and to my three daughters. My wife to have i4 from both my sons, Jacob and Andries, as an annuity. Unto my eldest son, Andries, for his birthright, one cross-cut saw, the value of £1, 5s.; Also, the farm whereon he now lives, lying on the Caters Kill in the County of Ulster; he paying to his three sisters, Elizabeth, Chatarina, and Margriet, or their heirs, £30 each, out of his estate. Unto my son Johannes, during his life, the farm now possessed by his wife, lying on the Blue Mountains, County of Ulster; after his death, to his only son William. Should my son Johannes die before his wife, she is to have the benefit of said farm so long as she is his widow. Unto my son Jacob, the farm whereon he now lives, lying on Beaver Creek in said county; he paying to his three sisters £20 each out of his estate. Unto the six heirs of my daughter Elizabeth, one woolen sprea, one calico sprea, three sheets and two toe blankets, one iron stove, two pair andirons, one tong, one shovel, one hang iron, one iron tea kettle, in equal shares. Unto her youngest heir named Sarah, one brass bed pan; unto the said six heirs five Barrick bolts and nine drag teeth, in equal shares; Also, £150 (including £60 lent to her husband, making it £90), which net sum is to be levied out of my bonds, notes and book debts, and equally distributed. Unto my two daughters, Cathrena and Margriet, £150 each. Any overplus to be equally paid to my sons, Andries and Jacob, the heirs of my daughter Elizabeth, and my two daughters, Cathrena and Margriet. I make my son, Andrie Eligh, and my true and trusty friends, Adam Beer and Jacob Moure, executors; they to sell that piece of land at Freehold in the County of Albany (which I bought of Johannes Becker); the proceeds to be equally shared by my two sons, Andries and Jacob, and my three daughters, Elisabeth, Chatrina, and Margriet, or their heirs. If any of my children have a mind to purchase the land at Freehold, they shall be entitled to the land for £100. Dated December 6, 1780. Witnesses, Wilhelmus Rouw; Geysbert Diederick, and Peter West, both of Sagerties, in said County, farmer. Proved, September 2, 1783. [Lib 36, p. 172, NY]

Sources:

Pelletreau, William S., Abstracts of Wills on File in the Surrogate's Office, City of New York, pub. as Collections of the New York Historical Society, Vol XII, 1782-1784, pages 148-150 (will of John Ury Eligh).

Marriage record of the Lutheran Congregations of Athens and West Camp, New York, 1705-1899, Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1976. #46.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1977. NYHSW 012:0148.

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710. Vol. 1, by Henry Z. Jones, Jr. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1995.

Johann married **Johanna Catharina Emmerich** [22039] [MRIN: 8397] on Feb 26, 1732 in Athens, Greene Co., NY.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elisabetha Eligh** [27355] was born on Jan 20, 1733 in Newtown, Albany Co., NY and died in 1770, aged 37.
- ii. **Anna Eligh** [27356] was born on Sep 18, 1736 in Newtown, Albany Co., NY.
- iii. **Andreas Eligh** [27674] was born on Feb 3, 1738 in Loonenburg, NY.
- iv. **Johannes Eligh** [27675] was born on Apr 11, 1740 in Newtown, Albany Co., NY.
- 194 v. **Jacob Eligh** [598]
- vi. **Catharina Eligh** [27676] was born on Jul 3, 1751.
- vii. **Margaretha Eligh** [27677] was born on Jul 3, 1751.

389. Johanna Catharina Emmerich [22039], daughter of **Johannes Emmerich** [27351] and **Anna Margaretha Depes** [31278], was born in Aug 1711 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Aug 17, 1711 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Aug. 17, 1711. Sponsors Johann Hess and Catharina Curring (West Camp Lutheran Churchbook). She was confirmed at Newtown Feb. 25, 1728 (N.Y. City Lutheran Churchbook).

Emmeric, eldest daughter of Johannes.

Married Feb. 26, 1732 at Zion Luthern Church, Athens, New York.

Johann b. Neckerborg, sn of Andreas, New Town.

Sources:

Marriage record of the Lutheran Congregations of Athens and West Camp, New York, 1705-1899, Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1976. #46.

Loonenburg Lutheran Churchbook.

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710. Vol. 1, by Henry Z. Jones, Jr. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1995.

Johanna married **Johann Jury (Georg) Eligh** [22035] [MRIN: 8397] on Feb 26, 1732 in Athens, Greene Co., NY.

390. Johann Balthasar Borst [31149], son of **Jacob Borst** [31158] and **Maria Barbara Bellinger** [31159], was born on Jun 4, 1720 in Loonenburg, Schoharie, NY and died on Sep 7, 1789 in Schoharie, Schoharie Co., NY, USA, aged 69.

General Notes: He was enrolled next to Jacob Burst on Capt Thomas Ackeson's Company of militia in 1767 (Report of the State Historian, Vol. II, p. 846).

Sources:

Family Search.org

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710. Vol. 1, by Henry Z. Jones, Jr. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1995.

Johann married **Anna Maria Barsch** [31150] [MRIN: 12155] on May 4, 1741.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Henrich Borst** [62422] was born on Oct 7, 1742 in Schoharie, Schoharie Co., NY and died on Feb 16, 1818 in Schoharie, Schoharie Co., NY, aged 75.
- 195 ii. **Maria Borst** [22034]
- iii. **Michael Borst** [31151] was born on Apr 2, 1745 in Schoharie Co., NY.
- iv. **Elisabetha Borst** [31152] was born on Dec 9, 1746 in Schoharie Co., NY.
- v. **Jacob Borst** [31153] was born on Oct 3, 1748 in Schoharie Co., NY.
- vi. **Jost Borst** [31154] was born on Apr 18, 1750 in Schoharie Co., NY.
- vii. **Sophia Borst** [31155] was born on Jan 2, 1752 in Schoharie Co., NY.
- viii. **Johannes Borst** [31156] was born on Mar 19, 1754 in Schoharie Co., NY.
- ix. **Catharina Borst** [31157] was born on Apr 12, 1759 in Schoharie Co., NY.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

391. Anna Maria Barsch [31150], daughter of **Ludwig Barsch** [62431] and **Maria Catharine Lappin** [62432], was born on Jan 3, 1711 in Schoharie, Schoharie Co., NY and died in 1780 in Schoharie, Schoharie Co., NY, aged 69.

General Notes: bellingere. Ancestry.com DNA match. 11.2 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Anna married **Johann Balthasar Borst** [31149] [MRIN: 12155] on May 4, 1741.

396. John Shadrack Muchmore [53313], son of **John Muchmore** [65086] and **Anne Wilcomb** [65091], was born in 1692 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died in 1775 in Fort Pitt, Allegheny, PA, aged 83.

General Notes: Alternate birth place: Rockingham, New Hampshire?

John married **Hannah Sharpen** [53314] [MRIN: 20490] in 1718 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Muchmore** [65098] was born on Sep 6, 1719 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.
- ii. **Hannah Muchmore** [65097] was born on Mar 14, 1720 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.
- iii. **William Muchmore** [65096] was born on Apr 29, 1723 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.
- iv. **Sarah Muchmore** [65095] was born on Feb 17, 1724 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.
- v. **Samuel Muchmore** [65099] was born on Sep 27, 1727 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.
- vi. **Ebenezer Muchmore** [65100] was born on Apr 17, 1730 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.
- 198 vii. **Shadrach Sharpen Muchmore** [47449]

397. Hannah Sharpen [53314] was born on Dec 18, 1700 in Enfield, Hartford Co., CT and died on Dec 4, 1775 in Enfield, Hartford Co., CT, aged 74.

Hannah married **John Shadrack Muchmore** [53313] [MRIN: 20490] in 1718 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

398. John Mason [65089].

John married **Elizabeth Lee** [65090] [MRIN: 25736].

The child from this marriage was:

- 199 i. **Mary Mason** [47450]

399. Elizabeth Lee [65090].

Elizabeth married **John Mason** [65089] [MRIN: 25736].

400. Richard Abbs [32291], son of **William Abbs** [52249] and **Susannah Feazer** [52250], was born on Nov 6, 1708 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England, was christened on Nov 23, 1708 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England, and died on Jul 6, 1791 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

Norwich Consistory. Wills, 1703-1857. Will Richard Abbs March 2, 1784; proven at Cromer, Norfolk on July 11, 1791; No. 142; P. 265.

<http://eastanglianancestors.co.uk/fam3530.html> East Anglian Ancestors

Richard married **Mary** [Abbs] [32292] [MRIN: 12662] circa 1830 in England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Susannah Abbs** [52251] was born circa 1732 and died in Nov 1764, aged about 32.
- ii. **Jane Abbs** [52261] was born on Sep 25, 1733 and died in May 1805, aged 71.
- iii. **Mary Abbs** [52262] was born circa 1740.
- iv. **Hannah Abbs** [52263] was born circa 1740.
- 200 v. **John Abbs** [32289]

401. Mary [Abbs] [32292] was born in 1708 and died in 1780 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, aged 72.

Mary married **Richard Abbs** [32291] [MRIN: 12662] circa 1830 in England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

402. Francis Pank [52260] was born in 1716 in Cromer, Norfolk, England and died in 1797 in Beeston Regis, Norfolk, England, aged 81.

Francis married **Mary Fuller** [2495] [MRIN: 20106].

The child from this marriage was:

201 i. **Mary Pank** [32290]

403. Mary Fuller [2495] was born circa 1719 and died in 1759 in Beeston Regis, Norfolk, England, aged about 40.

Mary married **Francis Pank** [52260] [MRIN: 20106].

416. Rev Joshua Rathbun [1707], son of **John Rathbun Jr** [897] and **Anna Dodge** [895], was born on Feb 9, 1696 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died on Jun 6, 1779 in Stonington, New London Co., CT, aged 83.

General Notes: Joshua was married twice.

First wife Children 1.

It appears that while married to his first wife, Martha Card he had an affair with his sister-in-law, Sarah Card. Sarah had a son, Joshua Rathbun, who was named in her father's will. The will of Job Card was written January 5, 1730/1 and proved September 7, 1739 at Charlestown, Rhode Island. He was called a yeoman and husbandman in early land transactions.

Biography # 1: July 1981, The Rathbun-Rathbone-Rathburn Family Historian Vol. 1 # 3 Page 44

Birth Certificate: New Shoreham Town Book #1-114

Estate Settlement: June 16, 1785, Stonington Town Records, Stonington, Connecticut

Find A Grave. FAG # 57287081.

Second wife Children 12.

Joshua remarried again to Mary. Shortly after his second marriage he moved to Stonington, Connecticut, where in 1743 he was cofounder of the second Baptist Church in the colony. Died at Stonington.

Sources:

Descendants of Roger Williams, Book III. Sayles line through Mary Williams, compiled by Dorothy Higson White. Roger Williams Family Association, East Greenwich, RI: 2002.

Rhode Island Vital Extracts, 1636-1899 Joshua Rathbun Feb. 19, 1696. 1-114.

Arnold, James Newell. Rhode Island Vital Extracts, 1636- 1850. 21 volumes. Providence, R.I.: Narragansett Historical Publishing Company, 1891- 1912.

George Wightman of Quidnessett, R.I. (1632-1721/2) and descendants : Waitman, Weightman, Whiteman, Whitman, Whytman, Wightman, Wyghtman. Compiled by Whitman, Mary Ross, Chicago, Ill. 1939. Copyright 1939 Chauncey Leonard Whitman, Online database Provo, Utah.

Joshua married **Sarah Card** [21830] [MRIN: 8290], daughter of **Job Card** [1709] and **Martha Acres** [1710].

The child from this marriage was:

i. **Joshua Rathbun** [13154] was born on May 17, 1722 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died on Jul 14, 1801 in Stonington, New London Co., CT, USA, aged 79.

Joshua next married **Martha Card** [1708] [MRIN: 542], daughter of **Job Card** [1709] and **Martha Acres** [1710], on Nov 30, 1721 in Westerly, Washington Co., RI.

Joshua next married **Mary Wightman** [1711] [MRIN: 685] on Feb 17, 1724 in Groton, New London Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

i. **Rev Valentine Wightman Rathbun** [13156] was born on Dec 23, 1724 in Stonington, New London Co., CT and died in Feb 1814 in Marcellus, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 89.

ii. **Mary Rathbun** [13157] was born on Oct 27, 1726 in Stonington, New London Co., CT and died before

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- 1790 in Athens, Wyoming, PA, USA.
- iii. **Martha Rathbun** [13158] was born Mar 1, 1727-1728 in Stonington, New London Co., CT.
 - iv. **Rev John Rathbone** [13159] was born on Jun 26, 1729 in Stonington, New London Co., CT, died on Aug 2, 1826 in Ashford, Windham Co., CT, USA, aged 97, and was buried in Ashford, Windham Co., CT, USA.
- 208
- v. **Deacon Daniel Rathbun** [1180]
 - vi. **Jacob Rathbun** [13163] was born on Nov 4, 1732 in Stonington, New London Co., CT and died on Sep 8, 1755 in Battle of Lake George, NY, aged 22.
 - vii. **Job Rathbun** [13164] was born on Jan 2, 1736 in Stonington, New London Co., CT and died on Jul 11, 1821 in East Poultney, Rutland Co., VT, USA, aged 85.
 - viii. **Martha Rathbun** [13165] was born on Jan 2, 1736 in Stonington, New London Co., CT and died on Jun 14, 1825 in Canisteo, Steuben, NY, USA, aged 89.
 - ix. **Amos Rathbun** [13169] was born on Jan 27, 1738 in Stonington, New London Co., CT and died on Jul 24, 1817 in Shaker Village, Hancock, Berkshire Co., MA, USA, aged 79.
 - x. **Anna Rathbun** [13170] was born on Jul 19, 1740 in Stonington, New London Co., CT.
 - xi. **Susannah Rathbun** [13171] was born on Apr 24, 1742 in Stonington, New London Co., CT and died in 1812 in Richmond, Berkshire Co., MA, USA, aged 70.
 - xii. **Capt Wait Rathbun** [13172] was born on Aug 18, 1744 in Stonington, New London Co., CT, died on Nov 14, 1832 in Franklin, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Old Paramus Reformed Church Cem., Ridgewood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

417. Mary Wightman [1711], daughter of **Rev Valentine Wightman** [1712] and **Susannah Holmes** [1713], was born on Dec 18, 1704 in Groton, New London Co., CT and died on Jun 6, 1777 in Stonington, New London Co., CT, aged 72.

General Notes: Birth Certificate: Groton, Connecticut Book 1 Page 122

Married by Ephiraim Woodbridge: February 5, 1723/24, Groton, New London, Connecticut

Marriage certificate: Groton, Connecticut Book 1 Page 116

Find A Grave. FAG # 57286776.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

Sayles Country. A Social History 1600-1986 and Some Descendants of John and Mary (Williams) Sayles of Providence, Rhode Island, by Judith A. Hurst, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD: 1986.

Descendants of Roger Williams, Book III. Sayles line through Mary Williams, compiled by Dorothy Higson White. Roger Williams Family Association, East Greenwich, RI: 2002.

Mary married **Rev Joshua Rathbun** [1707] [MRIN: 685] on Feb 17, 1724 in Groton, New London Co., CT.

418. John Higby [1705], son of **Edward Higby** [20907] and **Rebecca Wheeler** [20910], was born on Jul 16, 1707 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, was christened on Aug 17, 1707 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, died on Dec 4, 1789 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Old Westfield Cem., Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, USA.

General Notes: Higbe. Birth recorded Jul 16, 1707, Middletown, CT, Vol. LR2, p. 6.

Headstone in Old Westfield Cemetery, Middletown, Middlesex County, Connecticut reads:

In Memory of John Higby
who died Dec 4th Ad 1789
in the 84th year of his age.

~~~~~

In memory of Mrs. Sarah Higby,  
Relict of John Higby,



# Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

---

who died May 5 Ad 1792  
in the 84th year of her age.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut. A Record of the Achievements of her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Edited by W.R. Cutter, E.H. Clement, S. Hart, M.K. Talcott, F. Bostwick, E.S. Stearns, NY, 1911.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com) - Old Westfield Cemetery, Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT  
Cemetery GPS Lat. N 41.57780 Long. W -72.72860  
Tombstone GPS Lat. N 41.57791 Long. W -72.72835

John married **Sarah Candee** [1706] [MRIN: 543] on Dec 17, 1732 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Higby** [21211] was born on Jul 16, 1732 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT.
- ii. **Zaccheus Higby** [21212] was born on Nov 20, 1734 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT.
- 209 iii. **Sarah Higby** [1181]
- iv. **Abigail Higby** [21213] was born on Dec 27, 1742 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, USA.
- v. **Lois Higby** [21214] was born on Sep 9, 1744 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, USA.
- vi. **Ephraim Higby** [21215] was born on Dec 19, 1742 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, USA.
- vii. **Jeduthan Higby** [21216] was born on Sep 16, 1749 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, USA.
- viii. **Amos Higby** [21217] was born on May 15, 1753 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, USA.

**419. Sarah Candee** [1706], daughter of **Zaccheus Candee** [20913] and **Sarah Lane** [20914], was born on May 3, 1710 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, died on May 5, 1792 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Old Westfield Cem., Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, USA.

General Notes: Canda, Cande.

Birth recorded May 3, 1709, Middletown, CT, Vol. 1r2, p. 8.

Marriage recorded Mar. 9, 1731/2, Middletown, CT, Vol. 1, p. 61.

Headstone in Old Westfield Cemetery, Middletown, Middlesex County, Connecticut reads:

In Memory of John Higby  
who died Dec 4th Ad 1789  
in the 84th year of his age.

~~~~~

In memory of Mrs. Sarah Higby,
Relict of John Higby,
who died May 5 Ad 1792
in the 84th year of her age.

Sources:

A Coston Genealogy with Allied Families of Bourne, Candee, Goff, and VanBenschoten, by Dean W. Coston, Falls Church, VA, 1996.

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com - Old Westfield Cemetery, Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT
Cemetery GPS Lat. N 41.57780 Long. W -72.72860
Tombstone GPS Lat. N 41.57791 Long. W -72.72835

Sarah married **John Higby** [1705] [MRIN: 543] on Dec 17, 1732 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, USA.

420. Nathan Niles [20927], son of **John Niles** [20931] and **Mary Ely** [20932], was born on Feb 20, 1720 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, died on Jan 27, 1782 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, aged 61, and was buried in Niles Family

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Cemetery, Groton, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: Birth recorded Feb. 20, 1720, Colchester, CT, Vol. L-3, p. 7.

Sources:

Connecticut Vital Records to 1870 (Online Database: AmericanAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2011.) From original typescripts, Lucius Barnes Barbour Collection, 1928.

Birth Vol. L-3, P. 7. Marriage Vol. 1. P. 145.

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf. Colchester, P. 121.

John Niles of Braintree, Mass. and Some of His Descendants, NEHGR, Vol. 85, p. 145-, 1931

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Niles Family Cemetery, Groton, New London Co., Connecticut Cemetery Lat. N 41.37849 Long. W -72.00408. Tombstone Lat. N 41.37856 Long. W -72.00386. Jul 5, 1778.

Find A Grave. FAG # 106847418. Colchester Burying Ground, Colchester, New London County, Connecticut.

Diary of Elisha Niles, Colchester & East Hampton, 1764-1850

<http://cslib.cdmhost.com/cdm/compoundobject/collection/p15019coll115/id/625/rec/11>

Connecticut State Library, State Archives, Hartford CT.

Located in the History & Genealogy index corridor and cataloged as GR 974.62 C67n Index

Nathan married **Mary Saxton** [20928] [MRIN: 7886] on Oct 28, 1742 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elizabeth Niles** [53353] was born on Aug 22, 1743 in Colchester, New London Co., CT and died on Jun 4, 1748 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, aged 4.
- ii. **Rachel Niles** [53358] was born on Aug 9, 1745 in Colchester, New London Co., CT and died on Jun 14, 1748 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, aged 2.
- iii. **Nathan Niles** [26658] was born on Dec 7, 1746 in Colchester, New London Co., CT and died on Jan 27, 1747 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.
- iv. **Hannah Niles** [53354] was born on Dec 7, 1747 in Colchester, New London Co., CT and died on Feb 3, 1748 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.
- v. **Mary Niles** [53356] was born on Feb 25, 1749 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.
- vi. **Aaron Niles** [53350] was born on Apr 30, 1751 in Colchester, New London Co., CT and died in Montreal, Canada.
- vii. **Lidia Niles** [53355] was born on Aug 16, 1753 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.
- 210 viii. **Nathan Niles** [1688]
- ix. **Sarah Niles** [53359] was born on Dec 24, 1757 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.
- x. **Noah Niles** [53357] was born on Dec 26, 1759 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.
- xi. **Daniel Niles** [53351] was born on May 4, 1762 in Colchester, New London Co., CT and died on Jul 10, 1762.
- xii. **Elisha Niles** [53352] was born on Feb 28, 1764 in Colchester, New London Co., CT and died on Jun 18, 1845 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, aged 81.

421. Mary Saxton [20928], daughter of **George Saxton** [20929] and **Elizabeth Dibble** [20930], was born in 1724 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT, died on Oct 10, 1773 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, aged 49, and was buried in Colchester Burying Ground, Colchester, New London Co., CT, USA.

General Notes: Sexton. Marriage recorded Oct. 28, 1742, Colchester, CT, Vol. 1, p. 145.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf. Colchester, P. 121.

Diary of Elisha Niles, Colchester & East Hampton, 1764-1850

<http://cslib.cdmhost.com/cdm/compoundobject/collection/p15019coll115/id/625/rec/11>

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Connecticut State Library, State Archives, Hartford CT.

Located in the History & Genealogy index corridor and cataloged as GR 974.62 C67n Index

Find A Grave. FAG # 106847418. Colchester Burying Ground, Colchester, New London County, Connecticut.

Mary married **Nathan Niles** [20927] [MRIN: 7886] on Oct 28, 1742 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.

422. Jonathan Russell Jr. [25536], son of **Jonathan Russell** [64994] and **Eunice Barker** [64995], was born on Jul 25, 1731 in Branford, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Sources:

Connecticut Town Birth Records, pre-1870 (Barbour Collection). Branford Vital Records 1644-1850. P.

209. Russell. Jonathan, s. Jonathan & Eunice, b. July 25, 1731. Branford. Vol. 3. p. 71.

Connecticut Town Birth Records, pre-1870 (Barbour Collection). Branford Vital Records 1644-1850. P.

209. Russell. Jonathan, Jr. m. Lydia Barker. b. of Branford, Oct. 1753, by Jonathan Russell, J.P.

Genealogical query from Chris West: chriswest@penn.com.

Jonathan married **Lydia Barker** [64992] [MRIN: 9886] in Oct 1753 in Branford, New Haven Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

211 i. **Irene Russell** [1689]

ii. **Jonathan Russell** [64993] was born on Dec 15, 1764 in Branford, New Haven Co., CT.

423. Lydia Barker [64992] was born in Branford, New Haven Co., CT.

Lydia married **Jonathan Russell Jr.** [25536] [MRIN: 9886] in Oct 1753 in Branford, New Haven Co., CT.

424. William Ryder [47366], son of **William Ryder** [47380] and **Hannah Barker** [50471], was born in 1705 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA and died on Feb 9, 1796 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA, USA, aged 91.

General Notes: Spent his early days in Rhode Island. Will dated March 13, 1789; probated Feb 12, 1796.

Sources:

"Massachusetts, Marriages, 1695-1910," index, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/FHCG-9QY> : accessed 4 February 2015), William Rider and Abigail Kirby, 17 Sep 1733; citing reference 22; FHL microfilm 574,885.

1790 Census of the United States. Massachusetts. Bristol. Dartmouth. Roll M637_4. P. 196.

William Rider. Wiliam Rider Jr. Samuel Rider and Benjamin Rider.

Massachusetts, Wills and Probate Records, 1635-1991. Ancestry.com.

William Ryder 1796. Bristol, Massachusetts. About 30 pages.

Rhode Island Vital Extracts 1636-1899. Vol. 12. Revolutionary and Newspapers: Marriages, Deahs, Revolutionary Rolls. P. 60. Died aged 91 years, Feb. 9, 1796.

B.R. (administered by 56grider) canal fulton. Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

MyAuntG (managed by Lori Bock). Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.4 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

William married **Abigail Kirby** [47367] [MRIN: 18038] on Sep 17, 1733 in New Bedford, Bristol Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

i. **Benjamin Ryder** [47368] was born in 1733 and died in 1816, aged 83.

212 ii. **Jonathan Ryder** [47362]

iii. **Elizabeth Ryder** [47369] was born in 1735.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- iv. **Susan Ryder** [47370] was born in 1735.
- v. **Rachel Ryder** [47371] was born on Jun 7, 1740 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- vi. **William Ryder Jr** [47372] was born on Nov 20, 1741 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- vii. **Rhoda Ryder** [47373] was born in 1745.
- viii. **Abigail Ryder** [47374] was born on Jan 25, 1747 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA and died in 1800, aged 53.
- ix. **Samuel Ryder** [47375] was born in 1749 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA and died in 1832 in Massachusetts, USA, aged 83.
- x. **Rebekah Ryder** [47377] was born on Aug 25, 1751 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- xi. **Hannah Ryder** [47376] was born on Aug 25, 1751 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA and died on Jul 11, 1813 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA, USA, aged 61.
- xii. **Rhoda Ryder** [47378] was born in 1763 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA and died in 1819, aged 56.
- xiii. **Rachel Ryder** [47379] was born in 1765.

425. Abigail Kirby [47367], daughter of **John Kirby** [47455] and **Rebecca Mosher** [47456], was born on Nov 27, 1711 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA and died in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.

Abigail married **William Ryder** [47366] [MRIN: 18038] on Sep 17, 1733 in New Bedford, Bristol Co., MA.

426. William Kirby [47364], son of **John Kirby** [47455] and **Rebecca Mosher** [47456], was born on Dec 15, 1711.

General Notes: Sources:

The Kirbys of New England, by Melatiah Everett Dwight. The Trow Print. New York. 1898.

William married **Hannah Reed** [47365] [MRIN: 18037] on Feb 3, 1737 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Robert Kirby** [47451] was born on Dec 30, 1737 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- 213 ii. **Zilpha Kirby** [47363]
- iii. **Rebecca Kirby** [47452] was born on Feb 16, 1742 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- iv. **Elizabeth Kirby** [47453] was born on Aug 5, 1744 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- v. **William Kirby** [47454] was born on Dec 26, 1745 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- vi. **Hannah Kirby** [47467]

427. Hannah Reed [47365] was born in 1712.

Hannah married **William Kirby** [47364] [MRIN: 18037] on Feb 3, 1737 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.

428. Enoch Conger [25143], son of **Job Conger** [25145] and **Mary Keziah Thorp** [25146], was born in 1728 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in 1777 in Danby, Rutland Co., VT, aged 49.

General Notes: Sources:

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net

Bea Mefford brea@metford.org

Enoch married **Berzillah Coddington** [25144] [MRIN: 9716] about 1750.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Job Conger** [25149] was born in 1751 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ and died on Nov 8, 1827 in Saint Albans, Franklin Co., VT, USA, aged 76.
- 214 ii. **Benjamin Conger** [20985]
- iii. **Enoch Conger** [25151] was born in 1753 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ and died on Dec 5, 1826 in Hinesburg, Chittenden Co., VT, USA, aged 73.
- iv. **Samuel Conger** [25152] was born in 1755 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ.
- v. **Asher Conger** [25153] was born on May 25, 1761 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ and died on Jan 28, 1813 in Hinesburg, Chittenden Co., VT, USA, aged 51.
- vi. **John Conger** [25155] was born on Mar 28, 1766 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ and died on Mar 3, 1813 in Hinesburg, Chittenden Co., VT, USA, aged 46.
- vii. **Gershom Conger** [25154] was born in 1767 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ and died in 1837 in Danby,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- Rutland Co., VT, USA, aged 70.
- viii. **Ruth Conger** [25156] was born in 1768 in New Jersey.
- ix. **Moses Conger** [25157] was born from 1769 to 1770 in New Jersey.
- x. **Coddington Conger** [25158] was born in 1775 in Danby, Rutland Co., VT and died on Jan 18, 1852 in Moira, Franklin Co., NY, USA, aged 77.

429. Berzillah Coddington [25144], daughter of **Benjamin Coddington** [25147] and **Mary** [Coddington] [25148], was born in 1732 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died on Jun 13, 1794 in Danby, Rutland Co., VT, USA, aged 62.

General Notes: Sources:

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net
Bea Mefford brea@metford.org
Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com
Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

Berzillah married **Enoch Conger** [25143] [MRIN: 9716] about 1750.

448. Jan (John) Allen [20878], son of **Gideon Allen** [44775] and **Sarah Prudden** [48293], was born on Feb 19, 1682 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT and died on Sep 4, 1720, aged 38.

General Notes: Johanna married 1st June 28, 1705 at New York, John ELLIN (Ellen, Allen), from Milford, [CT]. Admitted Freeman in New York on May 27, 1702. Feltmaker.

Sources:

Collections of the New-York Genealogical and Biographical Society. Vol. 1. Marriages from 1639 to 1801 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York. New York. (Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York. Marriages from 11 December, 1639 to 16 August, 1801. Edited, with an Introduction by Samuel S. Purple. M.D.). 1890.

Marriages in the Reformed Dutch Church of New York. 1639-1801. P. 103

1705 den 18 Juny Johan Ellin, j.m. Van Milfort, met Anna Haldrin, j.d. Van N. Haarlem; den 28 do.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, Vol. 12, Jan. 1881. Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. P. 43.

Web site of Richard Duprel on his unconnected Holdron families: <http://www.duprel.com/ucholdren.html>

Revised History of Harlem (City of New York) its Origin and Early Annals. James Riker. 1904. P. 558.

Genealogical Dictionary of New Jersey. Charles C Gardner. P. 21-22.

New Harlem Register, by Henry P Toler. 1903.

Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 18, p. 21. [Allen]

Jan married **Johanna Anna Haldron** [20879] [MRIN: 7867] on Jun 28, 1705 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 224 i. **John Allen** [20866]
- ii. **Elizabeth Allen** [20880] was born in Sep 1711 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 16, 1711 in New York, NY.
- iii. **Marie Allen** [20881] was born in 1713 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 11, 1713 in New York, NY.
- iv. **Matteus Allen** [20882] was born in 1717 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 13, 1717 in New York, NY.

449. Johanna Anna Haldron [20879], daughter of **William Haldron** [20883] and **Elizabeth** [Haldron] [20884], was born about 1684 in New Harlem, NY.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Hannah. Her name is also found Annetje, Joahanna and Anna. She apparently remained a resident of Harlem after the death of her parents and through the period of her first marriage. She married 1st June 28, 1705 at New York, John ELLIN (Ellen, Allen), from Milford.

Source:

Web site of Richard Deprel on his unconnected Holdron families: <http://www.duprel.com/ucholdren.html>

Johanna married **Jan (John) Allen** [20878] [MRIN: 7867] on Jun 28, 1705 in New York, NY.

Johanna next married **Thomas (Koks) Cox** [22132] [MRIN: 8434] on Sep 4, 1720 in New York, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

- i. **Benjamin Koks** [53850] was born in 1721 and was christened on Nov 15, 1721 in New York, NY.

450. Lodowyck Ackerman [20888], son of **David Ackerman** [20899] and **Elizabeth De Villiers** [20900], was born circa 1647 in Geffen, North Brabant, Netherlands and died in Jan 1724 in Hackensack, NJ, aged about 77.

General Notes: Lodowyck was early in Fordam perhaps brought there by his brother-in-law Kiers Wouterse before his death in 1670. He went later to Kingston where he married his first wife, an English woman. He was still there in 1684 when a child of his was baptized in the Dutch church there. In 1686, he joined his two older brothers at Hackensack and joined the church there.

In 1699, he married his second wife in New York City. They moved to Philipsburg in Westchester County, where he probably died before 1714, when his wife was a widow.

Berlicum is in the province of North Brabant, Holland, 5 miles east of s'Hertogensbosch.

Sources:

The Ackerman Family, compiled by Barbara W. Tobey, Vols. I and II, 1980 and 1988.

Genealogy of the Ackerman Family, compiled by Kathlyne Knickerbacker Viele, revised and typed by Ellen H. Smith, 1922.

Hoes Kingston Marriages, p. 505.
New York Dutch Marriages.

The Founding Families of New Netherland. No. 7 - The Ackerman Family. By George Olin Zabriskie. de Halve Maen, Vol. XLIX, No. 2, p. 5, 6, 16, 17, July 1974; Vol. XLIX, No. 3, p. 9, 10, 16, Oct. 1974.

Lodowyck married **Jannatie Bleyk** [24682] [MRIN: 9499], daughter of **Jacob Bleyk** [24683] and **Sara Pieters** [24779], about 1682 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elizabeth Ackerman** [24685] was born in Dec 1684 in Kingston, NY and was christened on Dec 6, 1684 in Kingston, NY.
- ii. **Sara Ackerman** [24686] died on May 31, 1718 in Tarrytown, NY.
- iii. **David Ackerman** [24687] was born in Mar 1694 and was christened on Mar 10, 1694.
- iv. **Francyntie Ackerman** [24688] was born in Dec 1696 and was christened on Dec 25, 1696.

Lodowyck next married **Hillegond Bosch** [20889] [MRIN: 7870] on Apr 18, 1699 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 225 i. **Martie Ackerman** [20867]
- ii. **Louwerina Ackerman** [20890] was born in May 1703 in Hackensack, NJ and was christened on May 30, 1703.
- iii. **Albertus Ackerman** [20891] was born Jan 1704-1705 in Philipsburg, Westchester Co., NJ and died in 1712 in Philipsburg, Westchester Co., NJ, aged 8.
- iv. **Johannes Ackerman** [20892] was born on Nov 18, 1706.
- v. **Anneke Ackerman** [20893] was born in Aug 1707 in Philipsburg, Westchester Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Aug 13, 1706.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- vi. **Abraham Ackerman** [20894] was born in Aug 1709 in Philipsburg, Westchester Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Aug 2, 1709.
- vii. **Alburtus N Ackerman** [20895] was born in Aug 1713 in New York, NY and was christened on Aug 16, 1713 in New York, NY.
- viii. **Catherine Ackerman** [20896] was born in 1715 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

451. Hillegond Bosch [20889], daughter of **Hendrick Albertzen Bosch** [20905] and **Maria Gerrits Eshuysen** [20906], was born on Nov 3, 1666 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 3, 1666 in New York, NY, and died in 1715 in Philipsburg, Westchester Co., NJ, aged 49.

General Notes: Married in the Dutch Reformed Church at New York.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol II.

Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.

New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968.

P. 85 1666 3 Nov Hend. Albertzen-bosch & Maria Eshuis parents, Hillegond child, no witnesses. Minister Johannes Megapolensis.

The Journal of the Historical Society of the Town of Greenwich, Vol. 3, 1998
Greenwich History.

The Early Colonial History of the Bush Family.

Hendrick Bosch: Seventeenth-Century Master Sword Cutler, by Davidde E. Strackbein.

The Founding Families of New Netherland. No. 7 - The Ackerman Family. By George Olin Zabriskie. de Halve Maen, Vol. XLIX, No. 2, p. 5, 6, 16, 17, July 1974; Vol. XLIX, No. 3, p. 9, 10, 16, Oct. 1974.

Hillegond married **Lodowyck Ackerman** [20888] [MRIN: 7870] on Apr 18, 1699 in New York, NY.

452. Pieter Van Buskirk [20851], son of **Laurens Andriessen Van Buskirk** [20849] and **Jannetje Jans** [20850], was born in 1665 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jan 1, 1666 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Jul 29, 1738 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 73, and was buried on Aug 1, 1738.

General Notes: Baptised at the Jersey City Dutch Church, Constable Hook, Bergen County, New Jersey. Sponsors were Lucas Dirkse and wife Annetje Luess and sister-in-law Marritje Luess.

His will was dated January 20, 1735/36. Proved September 8, 1738.

Sources:

Van Buskirk. A Legacy from New Amsterdam, by Irene English Shoemaker. A Genealogy of the Descendants of Lauren Andriessen and Jannetje Jans married; New Amsterdam 12 December 1658 in Two Volumes. Argentina, 1990.

The Early Germans of New Jersey Their History, Churches and Genealogies. by Theodore F. Chambers, GPC, Baltimore, 1969.

Pieter married **Trintje Harmanse** [20854] [MRIN: 7857] about 1690 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 226 i. **Laurens Pietersen Van Buskirk** [20847]
- ii. **Jannetje Van Buskirk** [21346] was born on Feb 28, 1694 and was christened on Apr 8, 1694.
- iii. **Johannes Van Buskirk** [21347] was born in Aug 1696 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Aug 9, 1696 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- iv. **Willemetje Van Buskirk** [21348]
- v. **Andries Van Buskirk** [21349] died on Aug 15, 1762.
- vi. **Jannetje Van Buskirk** [21350] was born in 1700 and died in 1749, aged 49.
- vii. **Antje Van Buskirk** [21351] was born on Dec 25, 1703 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ and was

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- christened on Apr 17, 1704 in New York, NY.
- viii. **Jacobus Van Buskirk** [21352] was born in Dec 1705 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 21, 1706 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Jan 3, 1767, aged 61.
 - ix. **Rachel Van Buskirk** [21353] was born on Sep 13, 1708 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Oct 3, 1708 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ.
 - x. **Anna Van Buskirk** [21354] was born on Mar 15, 1711 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on May 21, 1711 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ.
 - xi. **Abraham Van Buskirk** [21355]

453. Trintje Harmanse [20854], daughter of **Hans Harmanse** [20959] and **Willemetje Warnuers** [20960], was born about 1672 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ and died on Oct 7, 1736 in New Jersey, aged about 64.

General Notes: Source:
World Connect website of Erin Bennett kirabennett@yahoo.com

Trintje married **Lucas Voorhies** [21345] [MRIN: 8101].

Trintje next married **Pieter Van Buskirk** [20851] [MRIN: 7857] about 1690 in New Jersey, USA.

454. Isaac Casperse Hallenbeck [20855], son of **Caspar Jacobse Hallenbeck** [20957] and **Lysbeth Hoffmeyer** [20958], was born on Nov 7, 1650 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 10, 1709 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 58.

General Notes: Isaac was administrator of the estate of his brother-in-law Hendrick Ver Wie 17 November 1684. Two years earlier he was alleged to have threatened Anthony Lespinard with a knife, the act of a hot-headed youth. He was nicknamed "Hop Horse." He continued the accumulation of Albany property begun by his father, buying in 1695 from Hendrick Van Rensselaer about 24 acres of flood land bordered south by the Beverkill, west by the woods, north by the hills, and east by the swamp. His will also mentions an island in the river above Albany. He may have been the Isaac Holsembeeck, laborer, admitted 17 October 1696 freeman of New York City. He was probably the Isaacq Curpensen who signed petition 30 December 1701 pledging loyalty to king William. He served as deacon of the Albany Lutheran Church. The 1697 census lists him with four children. His will was made 17 November 1708 and probated 28 March 1728.

Sources:
Web site of Robert Douglas Kloepfer: <http://members.aol.com/Rdkone/>
Web site of Ray E. Hollenbeck: <http://www.geocities.com/Heartland/Hills/7705/HalenbeckFamily.htm>

Isaac married **Dorothee Bosch** [20856] [MRIN: 7858] about 1683 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Jacob Casperse Hallenbeck** [31016] was christened on Oct 19, 1684 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA and was buried in Nov 1709 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA.
- ii. **Marititie Hallenbeck** [31017] was christened on Apr 24, 1687 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA and was buried on Jan 19, 1748.
- iii. **Hendrick Hallenbeck** [31018] was christened on Mar 13, 1692 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and was buried on Jul 7, 1766 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.
- iv. **Lysbeth Hallenbeck** [31019] was christened on Jun 23, 1695 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA and was buried on Mar 24, 1727.
- 227 v. **Rachel Hallenbeck** [20848]
- vi. **Gerrit Hallenbeck** [31020] was christened on May 12, 1700 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA.
- vii. **Anna Hallenbeck** [31021] was christened on Mar 24, 1706 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA and was buried in Oct 1749.

455. Dorothee Bosch [20856], daughter of **Hendrick Albertzen Bosch** [20905] and **Maria Gerrits Eshuysen** [20906], was born in 1661 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, was christened on May 1, 1661 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, and died on Feb 4, 1744 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, aged 83.

General Notes: Buried Luterhan Graveyard in Albany, NY.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

Web site of: <http://members.aol.com/rdkfive/IsaacCasperseHalenbeck.html>

The journal of the Historical Society of the Town of Greenwich, Vol. 3, 1998

Greenwich History. The Early Colonial History of the Bush Family.

Hendrick Bosch: Seventeenth-Century Master Sword Cutler, by Davidde E. Strackbein.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol II.

Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.

New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968.

P. 60 1661 1 May Hendrick Bosch & Marie Eshuys parents, Dorothea child, no witnesses. Minister Johannes

Megapolensis.

Dorothee married **Isaac Casperse Hallenbeck** [20855] [MRIN: 7858] about 1683 in New York, NY.

456. Benjamin Gallup [36188], son of **Nathaniel Gallup** [36193] and **Margaret Eveley** [36194], was born on Jan 3, 1663 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, died on Oct 11, 1731 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, aged 68, and was buried in Kings Chapel Burying Ground, Boston, MA.

General Notes: In 1689 as Lieut. Benjamen Gallop, he was involved in supression of pirates in the area of Boston. Part owner of the Charles, a vessel of 100 tons mounting 8 guns, variously described as a sloop, sloop-of-war and a galley. March 9, 1695/6 elected constable; March 14, 1698 elected Clerk of the Market; 1708 elected scavanger; July 25, 1715 "allowance to erect smith's shop on lower end of his new wharfe lying before his dwelling situated next to Fish St." in Boston; 1721 on Boston Committee; tax list of June 27, 1707, house, wharf, warehouse, 3 negroes and 5 rental properties.

Sources:

Gallup Genealogy: Gallop, Galloup, Galloupe, Gallupe, Gollop. Second edition, Revised and Expanded. By The Gallup Family Association, Inc. Brigham Young University, Family History and Genealogy Research Services, Provo, Utah. 1987.

Gallup Genealogy: Gallop, Galloup, Galloupe, Gallupe, by Darwin C Gallup and Josephine Middleton Peck. The Gallup Family Associaiton, Inc. 1966.

Massachusetts Births and Christenings, 1639-1915. FHL Indexing Project I01922-5. GS Film # 592866.

Find A Grave. FAG # 52823101.

Benjamin married **Hannah Sharp** [36189] [MRIN: 14281] on Nov 1, 1694 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Hannah Gallup** [36196] was born on Sep 20, 1695.
- ii. **Margaret Gallup** [36197] died on Aug 11, 1698.
- iii. **Benjamin Gallup** [36198] was born on Nov 11, 1698.
- iv. **Margaert Gallup** [36199] was born on Jun 15, 1700.
- v. **Katherine Gallup** [36200] was born on Jul 22, 1702.
- vi. **Benjamin Gallup** [36201] was born on Nov 22, 1705 and died on Dec 24, 1745, aged 40.
- 228 vii. **Nathaniel Gallup** [36180]
- viii. **Joseph Gallup** [36202] was born on Dec 20, 1709 and died before Sep 10, 1743.
- ix. **Richard Gallup** [36203] was born on Dec 17, 1710 and died before 1731.

457. Hannah Sharp [36189], daughter of **Richard Sharp** [36195] and **Hannah** [Sharp] [65044], was born on Feb 14, 1671 in Rehoboth, Bristol, MA and died before 1731 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

General Notes: She died before her husband.

Sources:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, MA: Births, Baptisms, Marriages, and Deaths, 1630-1699. Originally published as: A Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston Containing Boston Births, Baptisms, Marriages, and Deaths, 1630-1699, Rockwell and Churchill, City Printers, Boston, Massachusetts, 1883. P. 120.

Birth: Hannah Sharp. Feb. 14, 1671. Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts. Parents Richard and Hannah Sharp.

Hannah married **Benjamin Gallup** [36188] [MRIN: 14281] on Nov 1, 1694 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

458. Mathew Collings [61872].

General Notes: Matthew Collins. Collinge. Collings.

Sources:

Boston, MA: Marriages, 1700-1809. (Online database: AmericanAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2006), Originally published as: Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston, Containing the Boston Marriages from 1700 to 1751 (Vol. 28), Boston, Municipal Printing office, 1898. Records Relating to the Early History of Boston, Containing Boston Marriages from 1752 to 1809 (vol. 30), Boston, Municipal Printing Office, 1903. Vol. 1. P. 9.

Marriage: Mathew Collings and Dorcas Alger. Oct. 24, 1706. By Mr. Eben'r Pemberton.

Mathew married **Dorcas Alger** [61873] [MRIN: 23594] on Oct 24, 1706 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

The child from this marriage was:

229 i. **Dorcas Collins** [36181]

459. Dorcas Alger [61873], daughter of **Andrew Alger** [65042] and **Agnes** [Alger] [65043].

General Notes: Sources:

The Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England 1620-1633, Volumes I-III. Profile for Andrew Alger. Vol. 1. P. 27-29.

Dorcas married **Mathew Collings** [61872] [MRIN: 23594] on Oct 24, 1706 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

460. Samuel Savel [65009], son of **Benjamin Savel** [65020] and **Lydia Barnes** [65021], was born on Nov 8, 1685 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died circa 1765 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA, aged about 80.

General Notes: Savil.

Sources:

Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988.

Marriage: Braintree, Massachusetts. Married April 25, 1707 by Mr. Moses Fisk(e). P. 741.

Samuel married **Mary French** [65010] [MRIN: 25700] on Apr 25, 1707 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

The child from this marriage was:

230 i. **Benjamin Savel** [65006]

461. Mary French [65010], daughter of **Dependence French** [65011] and **Mary Marsh** [65014], was born on Mar 30, 1684 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died in 1742 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA, aged 58.

General Notes: Sources:

Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988.

Birth: Mary French. March 30, 1684. Braintree, Massachusetts. P. 662.

Mary married **Samuel Savel** [65009] [MRIN: 25700] on Apr 25, 1707 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

462. Nathaniel Blancher [65024], son of **Nathaniel Blanchard/Blancher** [65026] and **Susannah Bates** [65027], was born on Sep 25, 1665 in Weymouth, Norfolk Co., MA and died on Mar 12, 1739 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Birth: Nathaniel Blancher. Sept. 25, 1665. Weymouth, Massachusetts.

The New England Historical & Genealogical Register, 1847-2011. Jan. 1849. P. 72.

Torry, Clarence A. New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Baltimore, MD, USA: Genealogical Publishing Co., 2004. Marriage: Nathaniel Blancher (1665-) & Dorothy [Capen] (1673-) b 1696. Weymouth/Braintree.

Nathaniel married **Dorothy Capen** [65025] [MRIN: 25708] By 1696 in Weymouth, Norfolk Co., MA.

The child from this marriage was:

231 i. **Mary Blanchard** [65007]

463. Dorothy Capen [65025], daughter of **John Capen** [65034] and **Susanna Barsham** [65035], was born on Sep 16, 1673 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA and died on Nov 13, 1722 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 49.

General Notes: Quaker?

Sources:

Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988. P. 46.

Birth: Dorothy Capen. 16th (mo. 7) 1673. Dorchester, Massachusetts.

Dorothy married **Nathaniel Blancher** [65024] [MRIN: 25708] By 1696 in Weymouth, Norfolk Co., MA.

472. Benjamin Burt [20939], son of **David Burt** [20943] and **Mary Holton** [20944], was born on Nov 17, 1680 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA, died on May 20, 1759 in Ridgefield, Fairfield, CT, aged 78, and was buried in Titicus Cemetery, Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT, USA.

General Notes: Birtt. Benjamin, on his marriage to Sarah, settled at Deerfield, Mass. He was a blacksmith. At the capture of Deerfield, Feb. 29, 1704, he was, with his wife, "enceinte" with Christopher (who was born forty-five days after, carried, after a journey of twenty-five days, to Chambly, Canada, by the French and Indians. Served in Queen Anne's War.

The expedition against Deerfield was formed in January 1704 at Montreal, Canada. It was under the command of Major Hertel de Rouville and the party consisted of 200 Frenchmen and 142 Indians. After a forced march through the wilderness the force attacked just before daybreak on Feb. 29th. The town was undefended and unsuspecting and the inhabitants were demoralized. Some fled, others were killed and many were taken captive (112).

"On April 25, 1704, by me Mtre Louis Anthoine Meriel, was baptized Christophe, son of Benjamin Bart, English by nation living with M. de la Jemerais and of Sara Belvin his wife, born the same day. The godfather was Pierre Dupuis, soldier and the godmother Marie Toupin who declared they could not sign," but Benjamin, the blacksmith, and Meriel did.

Benjamin and family were put under the protection of Christophe Dufrost sieur de la Jemerais at Varennes, Quebec. Son Christopher was named in honour of him.

Benjamin and Sarah probably worked as servants at the Sulpician Seminary and in the convent of the Congregation de Notre Dame in Montreal.

They were ransomed through the interventions of a son of Gov. Dudley of Massachusetts; sailed from Quebec and arrived in Boston, Aug. 1, 1706; during which voyage their second son was born and appropriately named.

Lieut. Sheldon, the commissioner sent from Deerfield to negotiate for the return of the captives, went to Quebec three times before he succeeded in ransoming the Burts, Rev. Mr. Williams and others. The Gov. of Quebec, in order to place the prisoners beyond the reach of Lieut. Sheldon, removed them thirty miles down the river, but Lieut. Sheldon persisted, retaining the vessel at Quebec fifteen days, until June 30th certainly, as his letter to the Gov. of Massachusetts is dated June 29, 1706, in which he says, "I am in hopes of starting to-morrow." This letter was brought by one of the captives that came by land to the Penobscot Bay, and the record at the Custom House in Boston is, that the vessel arrived Aug. 1, 1706.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Benjamin at first made Norwalk, Conn. his home. May 12, 1712, he purchased land (lot 28) and soon settled permanently at Ridgefield, Conn. The deed for the original proprietors of Ridgefield to Benjamin Burt of a 28th interest in the proprietorship of all land they then had or subsequently might acquire is recorded Nov. 28, 1712, in the Book of Records of Ridgefield. He died aged 80 years as indicated on the headstone in the Titicus churchyard.

History of Ridgefield Connecticut. P. 26-7.

The proprietors foresaw the necessity of having a blacksmith in Ridgefield and set aside Lot No. 28 for his reservation. We find in the minutes of this town meeting definitely state that it was held in Ridgefield. This was in the year 1712, and this lot No. 28 was granted to Benjamin Burt. This lot was upon the exact site of the present Methodist Church, corner of Catoonah and Main Streets. The minutes of this meeting are as follows:

"At a Meeting of the Proprietors of Ridgefield at Ridgefield May the 6th A.D. 1712 The said proprietors by their Major vote Do Grant to Mr Benjamin Burt now resident of Norwalk, a certain Right of land reserved by them for a Blacksmith, which Right of land contains one twenty eighth part of all the purchased Land contained within the limits of their granted property or Township With also a priviledge to purchase with them a like proportion of the unpurchased lands that lyeth within ye granted Bounds of their Township (of the Native proprietors thereof) with all the Several Divisions already Layed out under said Right. To be to him, his heirs and assigns absolutely and as fully to have, Hold, use occupie possess enjoy as full and free a manner, with the rest of the proprietors of said Granted Township. Provided he the said Benjamin Burt, pay to Joseph Keeler of said Town of Ridgefield ye sum of nine pounds in money according to the agreement now made with him. And with all convenient speed dwell as an inhabitant among them in order to carry on the trade of a Blacksmith among them, and forthwith Supply them with an able hand, to perform such Smith work for them, that they stand in need of untill he shall remove with his family among them, and be thereby able to preform such work for them himself, or by others under his care and Command, And it is to be understood that if the said Burt (shall at any time before the full Termination of four Years from May the Ninth 1712,) have a Mind to remove from them, he shall not give, grant, bargain sell Directly nor Indirectly make any Alienation of said Right of Land granted to him, but to such a person as shall be found capable to carry on the work of a Blacksmith among them. And further the said Burt doth hereby promise and Oblidge himself faithfully to use his utmost endeavor to settle a Blacksmith on said Right. If he shall incline to remove from them after his continuence among them ye term of Years above said. The above said ye original Draught of said act.

Test Richard Olmsted Town Clerk

Recorded November 28, 1712.

Per me John Copp Recorder."

Relatives lost in border wars (10):

- 1) Brother David, captured at Schenectady, February 1690 and never heard from again
- 2) Brother John, killed in a scout in May 1707(9)
- 3) Uncle Joseph Baker, killed October 29, 1675
- 4) Uncle Thomas Holton, killed March 14, 1676
- 5) Cousin William Brooks, killed October 27, 1675
- 6) Cousin John Brooks, killed October 27, 1675
- 7) Uncle Sergeant Samuel Wright, killed Sept. 2, 1676
- 8) Cousin Nathaniel Brooks's wife, captured Feb. 29, 1704, slain on March to Canada
- 9) A child, captured Feb. 29, 1704, never heard from again
- 10) A child, captured Feb. 29, 1704, never heard from again

Sources:

Genealogical Records of Henry and Ulalia Burt, The Emigrants, who Early Settled at Springfield, Mass., and Their Descendants through Nine Generations, from 1640 to 1891, by Roderick H. Burnham, Hartford, Conn. 1892.

Early Days in New England. Life and Times of Henry Burt of Springfield and some of his descendants. Genealogical and Biographical Mention of James and Richard Burt of Taunton, Mass. and Thomas Burt, M.P., of England, by Henry M. Burt and Silas W. Burt, Sprignfield, Mass., 1893.

New England Ancestors Web site: <http://www.newenglandancestors.org/>
Cemetery Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collections. Titicus Graveyard.
Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

A History of Deerfield Massachusetts, by George Sheldon, New Hampshire Pub. Co., Somersworth, NH: 1972.
(Facsimile of the 1895-96 edition)

New England Captives Carried to Canada between 1677 and 1760 during the French and Indian Wars, Vol. 2, pp. 33-4 & 68-9, Emma Lewis Coleman. Southworth Press, Portland, ME: 1925.

De la Nouvelle Angleterre a la Nouvelle-France, L'histoire des captifs anglo-americains au Canada entre 1675 et 1760, par Marcel Fournier, Societe genealogique canadienne-francaise, 1992.

Dictionnaire genealogique des familles du Quebec des origins a 1730, par Rene Jette, Montreal, 1983.

The FrancoGene or FichierOrigine website: <http://www.francogene.com/> or <http://www.fichierorigine.com>

Simon Lobdell - 1646 of Milford, Conn., and his Descendants, compiled and published by Julia Harrison Lobdell, 1907

Captors and Captives: The 1704 French and Indian Raid on Deerfield, by Evan Haefeli and Kevin Sweeney, University of Massachusetts Press, Amherst and Boston: 2003.

The History of Ridgefield Connecticut, by George L. Rockwell. Private printing. 1927.

Massachusetts Births and Chirtenings, 1639-1915. FHL Indexing Project C50257-2. GS film # 14766.

Massachusetts Marriages, 1695-1910. FHL Indexing Project M50172-1. GS film # 0873741 IT 3. Marraige date given as Oct. 9, 1702.

Connecticut Deaths and Burials, 1772-1934. (FamilySearch.org). Ridgefield, CT.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com - Titicus Cemetery, Old Settlers section, Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn.
Cemetery GPS Lat. N 41.29200 Long. W -73.50200.
Memorial Stone GPS Lat. N 41.29254 Long. W -73.50372.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006. A Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New England, by James A Savage. 1860, Boston, Mass. P. 312-14.

Quebec Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967. Ancestry.com.

Benjamin married **Sarah Belding** [20940] [MRIN: 7892] on Oct 19, 1702 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Christopher Burt** [21105] was born on Apr 14, 1704 in Varenne, QC, Can and was christened on Apr 25, 1704 in Varenne, QC, Can.
- 236 ii. **Seaborn Burt** [20937]
- iii. **Benjamin Burt** [21107] was born on Feb 5, 1707 in Connecticut and died in 1796, aged 89.
- iv. **Abigail Burt** [21109] was born on Nov 8, 1709 in Norwalk, Fairfield Co., CT, USA.
- v. **John Burt** [21110] was born on Nov 9, 1711 in Norwalk, Fairfield Co., CT, USA.
- vi. **Sarah Burt** [21111] was born on Jun 4, 1714 in Ridgefield, CT, USA.
- vii. **Daniel Burt** [21112] was born on Jul 8, 1716 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT, was christened on Jul 15, 1716 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT, and died on Mar 18, 1805 in Warwick, NY, USA, aged 88.
- viii. **Thankful Burt** [21113] was born on Oct 9, 1718 in Ridgefield, CT, USA and died on Sep 22, 1719.
- ix. **Thankful Burt** [21114] was born on Oct 7, 1721 in Ridgefield, CT, USA.
- x. **Mary Burt** [21115] was born on Sep 19, 1724 in Ridgefield, CT.

473. Sarah Belding [20940], daughter of **Daniel Belding** [20941] and **Elizabeth Foote** [20942], was born on Mar 15, 1682 in Hatfield, Hampshire Co., MA and died in Jun 1749 in Ridgefield, Fairfield, CT, aged 67.

General Notes: Belden, Beldin.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

When the Belding family was attacked in Deerfield September 16, 1696, Sarah "hid herself among some Tobacco in ye chamber & So escaped." Her mother, two brothers and infant sister were killed by Indians. Another brother was wounded and her father, a brother and a sister were taken captive to Canada, from whence they did not return for two years..

Relatives lost in border wars (8):

- 1) Mother, Elizabeth Foote, killed Sept. 16, 1696
- 2) Brother John, killed Sept. 16, 1696
- 3) Brother Daniel, killed Sept. 16, 1696
- 4) Sister Thankful, killed Sept. 16, 1696
- 5) Cousin Mary Beldin, killed Sept. 19, 1677
- 6) A child, killed Sept. 19, 1677
- 7) Cousin John Smith, killed May 30, 1676
- 8) Step mother Hepzibah Buell, captured on Feb. 29, 1704 and slain on March to Canada

Sources:

Massachusetts Vital Records to 1850 (Online Database: *AmericanAncestors.org*, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2001-2010). Deerfield Marriages. P. 160. Sarah and Benjamin Birtt, Oct 19, 1702

Early Days in New England. Life and Times of Henry Burt of Springfield and some of his descendants. Genealogical and Biographical Mention of James and Richard Burt of Taunton, Mass. and Thomas Burt, M.P., of England, by Henry M. Burt and Silas W. Burt, Sprignfield, Mass., 1893.

A History of Deerfield Massachusetts, by George Sheldon. Originally published 1985-6. Facsimile edition, Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association Deerfield, 2004.

Foote Family, comprising the Genealogy and History of Nathaniel Foote of Wethersfield, Conn., and His Decendants, by Abram W. Foote. Vols 1 & 2. Marble City Press - The Tuttle Company, Rutland, Vermont. 1907.

The Descendants of Nathaniel Foote (1592-1644) and Elizabeth Deming (1595-1683). Compiled by Ellwood Count Curtis. Galactic Press. Cedar Falls, Iowa. 2003.

New England Captives Carried to Canada between 1677 and 1760 during the Frenca and Indian Wars, Vol. 2, pp. 33-4 & 68-9, Emma Lewis Coleman. Southworth Press, Protland, ME: 1925.

Captors and Captives: The French and Indian Raid on Deerfield, by Evan Haefeli and Kevin Sweeney, University of Massachusetts Press, Amherst and Boston: 2003.

Quebec Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967. Ancestry.com.

New England Ancestors Web site: <http://www.newenglandancestors.org/>
Cemetery Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collections. Titicus Graveyard.
Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.

******"The three French Canadian references below give her the surname Dekdubsa. This is a surname which does not seem to appear anywhere else except in these references, so its sudden appearance required further investigation." Having looked at the Drouin record, this is a very bad mis-transcription.******

De la Nouvelle Angleterre a la Nouvelle-France, L'histoire des captifs anglo-americains au Canada entre 1675 et 1760, par Marcel Fournier, Societe genealogique canadienne-francaise, 1992.

Dictionnaire genealogique des familles du Quebec des origins a 1730, par Rene Jette, Montreal, 1983.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The FrancoGene or FichierOrigine website: www.francogene.com/ or www.fichierorigine.com

Sarah married **Benjamin Burt** [20939] [MRIN: 7892] on Oct 19, 1702 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA.

474. Joshua Lobdell [23709], son of **Simon Lobdell** [23713] and **Persis Pierce** [23714], was born on Dec 23, 1671 in Springfield, Hampden Co., MA and died on Oct 31, 1743 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 71.

General Notes: The marriage was performed in Milford, Connecticut by Gov. Robert Treat. She must have died after the birth of her daughter Susannah in 1709. After the death of Mary, he moved to Ridgefield, Connecticut with his children (1712).

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Simon Lobdell - 1646 of Milford, Conn., and his Descendants, compiled and published by Julia Harrison Lobdell, 1907 (www.NewEnglandAncestors.org).

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

LOBDELL, Joshua (1671-1713+) & Mary BURWELL; 11 Aug 1695; Milford, CT Milford VR 41, 99; TAG 9:160; Lobdell 13

Joshua married **Mary Burwell** [23710] [MRIN: 9105] on Aug 11, 1695 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Samuel Lobdell** [23810] was born on Feb 2, 1699 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT and died in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.
- ii. **Sarah Lobdell** [23812] was born on Feb 1, 1702 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.
- iii. **Joshua Lobdell** [23811] was born on Mar 16, 1702 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT and died in Jan 1767, aged 64.
- iv. **Mary Lobdell** [23813] was born on Oct 30, 1704 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.
- v. **Ebenezer Lobdell** [23814] was born on Feb 24, 1707 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT and died in 1801 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 94.
- 237 vi. **Susannah Lobdell** [20938]

Joshua next married **Eunice Olmstead** [23826] [MRIN: 9164], daughter of **Lieut John Olmstead** [26600] and **Mary Benedict** [26601], circa 1713.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Sarah Lobdell** [60764] was born on Sep 27, 1714 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.
- ii. **Caleb Lobdell** [60765] was born on Feb 1, 1716 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT and died on Jan 17, 1802 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 85.
- iii. **John Lobdell** [60771] was born on Aug 21, 1721 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT and died in 1778, aged 57.
- iv. **Darius Lobdell** [60775] was born on Oct 18, 1729 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT and died on Nov 29, 1796, aged 67.
- v. **Elizabeth Lobdell** [60779] was born on Nov 14, 1732 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT and died circa 1790 in South Salem, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged about 58.
- vi. **Simon Lobdell** [60783] was born in 1739 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.
- vii. **David Lobdell** [60784] was born circa 1739 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.

475. Mary Burwell [23710], daughter of **Samuel Burwell** [60785] and **Sarah Fenn** [60786], was born on Oct 20, 1668 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT and died on Mar 10, 1711 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, aged 42.

General Notes: Married Aug. 11, 1695, Milford, CT, Vol. 1, p. 24.

Source:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Mary married **Joshua Lobdell** [23709] [MRIN: 9105] on Aug 11, 1695 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

476. Abraham Follett [65057], son of **Robert William Follett** [65059] and **Persis Black** [65060], was born on Dec 23, 1671 in Salem, Essex Co., MA and died on Dec 16, 1724 in Attleboro, Bristol Co., MA, aged 52.

General Notes: Sources:

Third Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700. by Melinde Lutz Sanborn. 2003

Abraham married **Sarah Callum** [65058] [MRIN: 25724] on Mar 30, 1697 in Salem, Essex Co., MA.

The child from this marriage was:

238 i. **Joseph Follett** [65053]

477. Sarah Callum [65058] was born on Apr 23, 1680 in Attleboro, Bristol Co., MA and died on Jun 22, 1714 in Attleboro, Bristol Co., MA, aged 34.

Sarah married **Abraham Follett** [65057] [MRIN: 25724] on Mar 30, 1697 in Salem, Essex Co., MA.

478. John Tongue [65061], son of **George Blackiston Tongue** [65063] and **Margery Periam Poole** [65064], was born in 1680 in New London, New London Co., CT and died circa 1750 in New London, New London Co., CT, aged about 70.

John married **Anna Wheeler** [65062] [MRIN: 25726] on Nov 21, 1701 in New London, New London Co., CT.

The child from this marriage was:

239 i. **Anna Maria Tongue** [65054]

479. Anna Wheeler [65062] was born on Jan 1, 1687 in New London, New London Co., CT and died in 1750, aged 63.

Anna married **John Tongue** [65061] [MRIN: 25726] on Nov 21, 1701 in New London, New London Co., CT.

480. Jean Perlier 2nd [2099], son of **Jean Perlier** [2109] and **Marie Arnaud** [2110], was born on Oct 16, 1669 in La Tremblade, Charente-Maritime, France, was christened on Nov 3, 1669 in La Tremblade, Charente-Maritime, France, died on Sep 14, 1723 in Fresh Kill, Richmond, Staten Island, NY, aged 53, and was buried in Fresh Kill, Richmond, Staten Island, NY.

General Notes: He came to the New World in 1686 with his mother and brother and settled on Staten Island. Jean was declared a freeman of New York in 1695.

A John Parlner was endenized by oath taken Dec. 6, 1695. Denization 25 Nov. 1695.

Jean's occupation was carpenter.

He served in the French Indian War in 1711 and in the South Company of the local militia in 1715.

His will was probated October 28, 1723.

In the name of God, Amen. I, John Perle, of Staten Island, being sick. I leave to my wife all my estate, real and personal, during her widowhood. I leave to my son John all my carpenter tools. If it is necessary to pay debts, my wife shall sell the salt meadow that I bought of Jerome Deslin. I leave to my sons, John, Peter, and Abraham, all my lands and Plantation. I leave all my movable estate to my six daughters, Ann, Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, Esther, and Martha. My sons shall pay to their sisters, 100 pounds. I make my wife and beloved friend, John Le Counte, executors.

Witnesses: Margaret Le Counte, Catharine Jandine, William Hillyer. (Not proved)

Sources:

Frederick R. Boyle, G.R.S. of Reading, Mass.

(Patent - Manuscripts in the Manuscript Division, New York State Library, 6:551)

Denizations, Naturalizations, and Oaths of Allegiance in Colonial New York, by Kenneth Scott & Kenn Stryker-Rodda, GPC, Baltimore:MD, 1975

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Collections of the New York Historical Society for the year 1902. Unrecorded Wills, p. 90. New York Abstracts of Wills 1665-1801, Heritage Books, Inc., CD-ROM. Nyhsw 011:0090.

Staten Island and It's People 1609-1929, by Leng and Davis, pgs. 145, 935. Death.

Register of Ancestors, by The National Huguenot Society, 1975, p. 267.

Huguenot Ancestors Documented by the Huguenot Society of New Jersey, compiled by Glenna See Hill, The Society, 1975.

Documents Relating to Descendants of Jean Perlier (ca 1670-1723). NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (P4215).

Huguenot Emigration to America, Baird, Vol. 2, p. 292.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society Record, Vol. 70, p. 236, 359; Vol 71, p. 51.

Jean married **Anne Rezeau** [2100] [MRIN: 292] on Dec 25, 1696 in Kings Co., New York.

Marriage Notes: Married at l'Eglise Francoise a la Nouvelle York, by the minister Monsieur Payret (Pieret). Witnesses at the wedding were Rene Rezeau, Anne Cousie and Josue David.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Martha Perlier** [2108] was born in Richmond, Staten Island, NY.
- ii. **Marie Perlier** [721] was born on Feb 12, 1700 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY and was christened on Feb 25, 1700 in New York.
- iii. **Anne Perlier** [720] was born on Sep 11, 1701 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY and was christened on Sep 21, 1701 in New York.
- 240 iv. **Jean Perlier 3rd** [718]
- v. **Elizabeth Perlier** [2102] was born about 1707 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY.
- vi. **Peter Perlier** [2104] was born circa 1713 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY and died circa Apr 1748 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY, aged about 35.
- vii. **Abraham Perlier** [2103] was born about Jan 10, 1716 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY and died in Nov 1760 in New York, aged about 44.
- viii. **Esther Perlier** [2107] was born about 1720 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY.
- ix. **Sarah Perlier** [2106] was born about 1722 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY.

481. Anne Rezeau [2100], daughter of **Rene Rezeau** [1564] and **Anne Coursier** [1565], was born in Sep 1678 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France, was christened on Oct 2, 1678 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France, and died in 1765 in Fresh Kill, Richmond, Staten Island, NY, aged 87.

General Notes: Married 25 December 1696 in the Eglise francoise a la Nouvelle York.

Witnesses: Rene Rezeau, Anne Cousie, Josue David, Peiret - Minister.

Sources:

Registers of the births, marriages and deaths of the Eglise francoise a la Nouvelle York, from 1688 to 1804, edited by Rev. Alfred V. Wittmeyer, GPC, Baltimore:MD, 1968. (p. 51).

Huguenot Society of America. Vol. 1, 1688-1804. Vital Records: Registers of French Church du Saint Esprit, New York, NY. P. 51.

Mariage - Aujourd'hui 25e. Xbre. 1696 a Este Selebret et benit En Cet Elize Le Mariage de Jean Perlier me. charpentier et de anne Rezeau Par mons. payret notre ministre. Rene Rezeau. Anne Cousie. Rene Rezeau. Peiret ministre. Jean Perlier. Anne Rezeau. Josue David.

Register of Qualified Huguenot Ancestors of the National Huguenot Society, compiled by Arthur Louis Finnell, 4th

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

edition, 1995.

Anne married **Jean Perlier 2nd** [2099] [MRIN: 292] on Dec 25, 1696 in Kings Co., New York.

482. Edward Jones [1566], son of **Edward Jones** [65068] and **Jane Cone** [65069], was born on Dec 26, 1697 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY and died in 1735 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY, aged 38.

General Notes: From Staten Island.

Edward married **Catherine Decker** [1567] [MRIN: 293] circa 1717 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

241 i. **Abigail Jones** [719]

483. Catherine Decker [1567], daughter of **Matthew Decker** [1568] and **Aefte Eve Messecar** [65067], was born in 1695 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY and died in 1750 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY, aged 55.

General Notes: Deller.

Sources:

Dutch Reformed Church Records in Selected States, 1639-1989.

Abigail. April 22, 1722. Eduard Jones Catharina Dekker. Witnesses: icolas Lasiler and Esther Lakeman.

Catherine married **Edward Jones** [1566] [MRIN: 293] circa 1717 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY.

500. Ryck Lydecker [3305], son of **Gerrit Lydecker** [3378] and **Neeltie Van De Kuyl** [3379], was born in Oct 1691 in New York, was christened on Oct 21, 1691 in New York, and died about 1766, aged about 75.

General Notes: He and his sister Elizabeth joined the Hackensack Reformed Dutch Church on April 6, 1717. In his will he left his wife all real and personal estate while his widow. His will was dated Nov. 2, 1747 and was proved July 28, 1766.

Sources:

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol II.

Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.

New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968.

P. 205 1691 21 Oct Gerrit Leydecker & Neeltje Cornelis parents, Ryck child, witnesses Clement Elswaert, Marritje Cornelis. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Ryck married **Maritie Benson** [3245] [MRIN: 600] on Apr 19, 1718 in New York Reformed Dutch Church.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Neeltie Lydecker** [3392] was born in 1719 and was christened on Feb 22, 1719 in Hackensack, NJ.
- ii. **Cornelia Lydecker** [3393] was born in 1720 and was christened on Jun 25, 1720 in Hackensack, NJ.
- iii. **Elizabeth Lydecker** [3394] was born in 1721 and was christened on Sep 23, 1721 in Hackensack, NJ.
- iv. **Marretie Lydecker** [3395] was born in 1723 and was christened on Mar 13, 1723.
- v. **Cornelia Lydecker** [3396] was born in 1724 and was christened on May 10, 1724 in Hackensack, NJ.
- vi. **Cornelis Lydecker** [3397] was born in 1728 in New Jersey and was christened on Jun 26, 1728 in New Jersey.
- vii. **Rev Gerrit Lydecker** [3398] was born in 1729 in Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on May 7, 1729 in Bergen Co., NJ, and died in 1794 in England, aged 65.
- viii. **Joannes Lydecker** [3399] was born in 1731 and was christened on May 23, 1731 in Hackensack, NJ.
- ix. **Elizabeth Lydecker** [3400] was born in 1733 and was christened on Aug 26, 1733 in Hackensack, NJ.
- 250 x. **Samuel Benson Lydekker** [1376]
- xi. **Rachel Lydecker** [3402] was born in 1738 and was christened on Aug 24, 1738 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- xii. **Katrientjin Lydecker** [3403] was born in 1738 and was christened on Aug 24, 1738 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

501. Maritie Benson [3245], daughter of **Capt Johannes Benson** [3411] and **Lysbet Van Deursen** [3414], was born on Apr 26, 1699 in Haarlam, NY, was christened on Jun 18, 1699 in Haarlam, NY, and died about 1760, aged about 61.

General Notes: Baptised at the New York Reformed Dutch Church.

Sources:

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol II.

Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.

New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968.

P. 259 1699 18 June Johannes Bensen & Elisabeth Van Deursen parents, Maria child, witness Jacob Van Deurse. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Maritie married **Ryck Lydecker** [3305] [MRIN: 600] on Apr 19, 1718 in New York Reformed Dutch Church.

502. David William Provoost [3330], son of **William Provoost** [3488] and **Aefje Van Exveen** [3497], was born in Nov 1702, was christened on Nov 8, 1702 in New York, NY, and died about Jan 1765 in Bergen Co., NJ, aged about 62.

General Notes: Baptised New York Reformed Dutch Church. Lived at New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., NJ.

He was Justice of the Peace for Bergen Co., NJ for some years and in charge of military affairs of that county during the Spanish War.

He died probably in Bergen Co. about 1765. His will, written Feb. 21, 1760, was proved March 15, 1765.

Sources:

Biographical and Genealogical Notes of the Provost Family from 1545 to 1895, by Andrew J. Provost, New York, 1895.

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

NYGBR, Vol. 15, p. 28.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey, Vol. 33, p. 339.

David married **Anneke Van De Water** [3335] [MRIN: 1180] on Feb 8, 1729 in New York.

Marriage Notes: Married at the New York Reformed Dutch Church. They were first cousins.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Wilhelmus Provoost** [3510] was born in Feb 1730, was christened on Mar 4, 1730 in New York, NY, USA, and died on Oct 15, 1731, aged 1.
- ii. **Wellem Provoost** [3511] was born in 1731 and was christened on Nov 10, 1731 in New York, NY, USA.
- iii. **David Provoost** [3512] was born in 1733 and was christened on Nov 18, 1733 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 251 iv. **Catherine Provoost** [3229]
- v. **Samuel Provoost** [3513] was born in 1738 and was christened on Jul 9, 1738 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- vi. **Effie Provoost** [3514]

David next married **Geertruyd Rynders** [3515] [MRIN: 1242], daughter of **Barent Rynders** [27635] and **Hester Leisler** [27636], on Oct 19, 1741 in New York.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

- i. **David Rynders Provoost** [6487] was born in 1745 and was christened in 1745 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

503. Anneke Van De Water [3335], daughter of **Evert Van De Water** [3509] and **Catharina Provoost** [3491], was born in Jun 1706 in New York, was christened on Jun 16, 1706 in New York, and died about 1740, aged about 34.

General Notes: Annetje.

Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Robert Van de Water
tahaz55@netscape.net

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol II.

Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.

New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968.

P. 316 1706 16 June Evert Van de Water & Catharina Provoost parents, Annatje child, witnesses Davidt Provoost, Zenior, Hendrikje Van de Water. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

The Duyckinck and Allied Families, by Whitehead Cornell Duyckinck and Rev. John Cornell, New York, 1908.

Anneke married **David William Provoost** [3330] [MRIN: 1180] on Feb 8, 1729 in New York.

504. John Frazee [1729], son of **Joseph Ephraim Frazee** [1732] and **Mary Osborne** [1733], was born on Jan 9, 1675 in Elizabethtown, Essex Co., NJ, died on Jan 30, 1724 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ, aged 49, and was buried in Old Rahway Cemetery, Rahway, NY.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

1723-4 Jan. 26 Frazee, John, of Elizabeth Town, Essex Co., yeoman; will of.

Wife Sarah. Children - Susannah, Phebe, John, Jonathan, Benoni, William, Timothy. Farm on South side; land on North side of Rahway River. Personal property (bonds due by David Watkins and Joseph Watkins). Executors - the wife and brother Elisha Frazee. Witnesses - Margaret Frazee, Richard Scudder, Isaac Blanchard. Proved August 15, 1724. Lib. A, p. 305.

Sources:

Frazees of New Brunswick, Descendants of Lewis and Catherine (Thorne) Frazee, compiled by W.J. Frazee, 1994.

Collections of Dutch Settlers Society of Albany New York, Vol. 4, Records from Family Bibles, 1938. p. 38.

Nelson, William (editor). New Jersey Archives. First Series. Vol. XXIII, Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. New Jersey Colonial Documents, Calendar of Wills, Calendar of New Jersey Wills. Vol. 1. 1670-1730. Paterson, NJ: The Press Printing and Publishing Co., 1901.

John married **Elizabeth Cooper** [1730] [MRIN: 693], daughter of **Timothy Cooper** [27552].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Susanna Frazee** [4346] was born circa 1690 and died circa 1701, aged about 11.
- ii. **John Frazee** [12548] was born circa 1691 and died in 1704, aged about 13.
- iii. **Phoebe Frazee** [12547] was born circa 1692 and died about 1702, aged about 10.

John next married **Sarah Oliver** [1731] [MRIN: 695] circa 1709 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Benoni Frazee** [12550] was born in 1709 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ and died on Jun 14, 1742 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ, aged 33.
- ii. **William Frazee** [12551] was born in 1710 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ and died in 1755, aged 45.
- 252 iii. **Timothy Frazee** [1726]
- iv. **Jonathan Frazee** [12549] was born on Jun 5, 1714 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ and died on Jun 2, 1777 in

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

New Jersey, aged 62.

505. Sarah Oliver [1731], daughter of **Samuel Oliver** [20981] and **Mary Ackerly** [20982], was born about 1682 in Elizabethtown, Essex Co., NJ, died in 1715 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ, aged about 33, and was buried in Presbyterian Cemetery, Westfield, NJ.

Sarah married **John Frazee** [1729] [MRIN: 695] circa 1709 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA.

506. Samuel Freeman [1728], son of **Henry Freeman** [12397] and **Elizabeth Benue** [12398], was born on Mar 31, 1708 in Whitewood Hill, Woodbridge, NJ, died on Jan 1, 1778 in Ash Swamp, Woodbridge Twp., Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 69, and was buried in Rahway, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestors and Descendants of Lewis Ross Freeman with related families. Based partially on the work of Freeman Worth Gardner and Willis Freeman, by Patty Barthell Myers. Penobscott Press, 1995.

Vital Records of Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ. Extracted from the Story of a New Jersey Town, by Rev. Joseph W. Dally, New Brunswick, NJ. http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/nj/woodbridge_nj_vrs.htm

Samuel married **Mary Stone** [12394] [MRIN: 694] in 1729.

Children from this marriage were:

- 253 i. **Hannah Freeman** [1727]
- ii. **Elizabeth Freeman** [68093] was born on Aug 5, 1737 in Missouri, USA.
- iii. **Jonathan Freeman** [63312] was born on Aug 16, 1739 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in 1777 in New Jersey, USA, aged 38.

507. Mary Stone [12394], daughter of **Samuel Stone** [12395] and **Mary Bishop** [12396], was born on Oct 4, 1710, died on Nov 30, 1778, aged 68, and was buried in Rahway, NJ, USA.

Mary married **Samuel Freeman** [1728] [MRIN: 694] in 1729.

508. Abraham Thorne [21384], son of **Joseph Thorne** [21404] and **Mary Bowne** [21406], was born on Sep 1, 1696 in Flushing, Long Island and died in Mar 1765 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 68.

General Notes: Quaker. Thorn was born ye 1 d. 7 mo., 1696.

He became a member of the Woodbridge (NJ) Monthly Meeting, through a certificate from the Flushing Monthly Meeting.

Marriage reported to Woodbridge Monthly Meeting, 7th month, 20th, 1739.

Abstract of Will:

1765, March 26. Thorn, Abraham, of Woodbridge, Middlesex Co.; will of. Son, Isaac, 1/2 of a lot of land I bought of Isaac Thorn, which is located along land I bought of Jacob Thorn and Mary Alston; also 1/2 of the lot I bought of Jacob Thorn; and Isaac is to pay to my son, Abraham, £100, and to my daughter, Hannah Thorn, £27, and to my daughter, Elizabeth, £27, and to my daughter, Ann, £27. Sons, John and Benjamin, rest of my lands. Wife Ann, moveable estate. Executors - my wife and my kinsman, Abraham Shotwell, of Elizabeth. Witnesses - Benjamin Shotwell, Jacob Laing, Mary Edger. Proved May 9, 1765. Lib. H, p. 575.

Sources:

Bowne Family of Flushing, Long Island, compiled by Edith King Wilson. New York. 1948.

Some of the Descendants of William Thorne: Signer of the Flushing Remonstrance of 1658, Through Fourteen Generations, with Emphasis on the Family and Descendants of Webster Thorn (1816-1873). Compiled largely from materials collected by Daniel L. Murphy. Assembled and Authored by Walter B. Smith and Jefferson M. Moak, 1999.

Records of the Society of Friends of the City of New York and Vicinity, from 1640 to 1800, Abraham S. Underhill. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 4, No. 1, p. 34, Jan. 1873.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Records of Rahway and Plainfield [N.J.], Monthly Meeting of Friends Formerly Held at Amboy and Woodbridge), from 1687 to 1825. In New York Genealogical and Biographical Society Record, Vol. 8, No. 4, p. 176-181, Oct. 1877.

Honeyman, A. Van Doren (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXXIII Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey., Vol IV of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1761-1770. Published: Somerville, NJ, The Unionist Gazette Association, Printers, 1928.

Abraham married **Mary Shotwell** [21386] [MRIN: 8119], daughter of **Daniel Shotwell** [21387] and **Elizabeth** [Shotwell] [21388], on Sep 19, 1717.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Abraham Thorne** [21389] was born on Mar 14, 1729 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- ii. **Hannah Thorne** [21390] was born on Feb 7, 1732 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

Abraham next married **Ann Laing** [21385] [MRIN: 8118] circa Aug 30, 1739 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 254 i. **Isaac Thorne** [21381]
- ii. **Elizabeth Thorne** [21400] was born on Sep 20, 1743 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died circa 1793, aged about 50.
- iii. **John Thorne** [21401] was born on Nov 11, 1745 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died on Aug 28, 1793, aged 47.
- iv. **Benjamin Thorne** [21402] was born on Feb 23, 1749 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in 1813 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ, aged 64.
- v. **Ann Thorne** [21403] was born on Aug 22, 1751 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

509. Ann Laing [21385], daughter of **John Laing** [21392] and **Margaret** [Laing] [21393], was born in 1712 and died after 1765.

Ann married **Abraham Thorne** [21384] [MRIN: 8118] circa Aug 30, 1739 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

510. John Webster [27778], son of **William Webster** [27787] and **Susannah Cowperthwaite** [27788], was born on Apr 22, 1718 in Plainfield, NJ, died on Oct 29, 1800 in Plainfield, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 82, and was buried in Friends Meeting House Cem., Plainfield, Union Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Built the first Grist Mill in Plainfield.

Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 172147570.

John married **Anna Taylor** [27779] [MRIN: 10845] on Jan 24, 1743.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Webster** [27813] was born on Sep 15, 1744 in Plainfield, Union Co., NJ and died on Mar 2, 1763 in Plainfield, Union Co., NJ, aged 18.
- 255 ii. **Sarah Webster** [21382]
- iii. **Taylor Webster** [27816] was born on Nov 18, 1748 in Plainfield, Union Co., NJ and died on Sep 12, 1802 in Ross Co., OH, USA, aged 53.
- iv. **John Webster** [27815] was born on Sep 22, 1750 in Essex Co., NJ.
- v. **Susannah Webster** [27810] was born on Apr 22, 1753 in Plainfield, NJ.
- vi. **Catherine Webster** [27811] was born on Jun 23, 1756 in Elizabethtown, NJ, died on Jan 18, 1836 in Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Friends Meeting House Cem., Plainfield, Union Co., NJ, USA.
- vii. **Hugh Webster** [27812] was born on Jul 27, 1758 in Plainfield, Union Co., NJ and died on May 24, 1837 in Norwich, Oxford Co., Upper Canada, aged 78.
- viii. **Anna Webster** [27814] was born on Sep 16, 1760 in Elizabethtown, Middlesex Co., NJ, died on Feb 20, 1822 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Hazel Wood Cem., Rahway, Union Co., NJ, USA.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

511. Anna Taylor [27779], daughter of **Thomas Taylor** [27780] and **Sarah Hartshorne** [27781], was born on May 28, 1726 in Middletown Twp., Monmouth Co., NJ, died on May 20, 1762 in Plainfield, Union Co., NJ, aged 35, and was buried in Hartshorne Family Cem., Middletown, Monmouth Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:
Find A Grave. FAG # 172148100.

Married with approval of the Woodbridge New Jersey Monthly Meeting of Friends.

Anna married **John Webster** [27778] [MRIN: 10845] on Jan 24, 1743.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Tenth Generation (7th Great-Grandparents)

512. Hendrick Hendricksen [Kip] [1866], son of **Hendrick** [1877], was born circa 1600 in Niewenhuys, Netherlands, died on Sep 14, 1685 in New York, NY, aged about 85, and was buried on Sep 16, 1685 in New York, NY.

General Notes: The founder of the family in America.

In 1624 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, his trade was tailor. His name was Hendrick Hendricksen or Hendrixse or Henrixsz (patronymic). At this time this family did not use the surname Kip.

Records in the Netherlands refer to the betrothal of Heyndrick Heyndrixse of Niewenhuys, age 24, to Tryntje Lubberts from Swoll, age 25, orphan, betrothed in Amsterdam on 20 April 1624. Hendrick and Tryntje had seven children, six baptized in the Netherlands between 1625 and 1636 and one baptized in New Amsterdam in 1643.

It is related that the arms of the family were painted on the stained-glass windows of the first church erected in New Amsterdam. They were also carved in stone over the door of the Kip's Bay House, which is said to have been built in 1655 by his son Jacob.

On 20 April 1624 Hendrick Hendricksz [KIP] and Tryntje Lubberts announced their marriage intentions in Amsterdam. He gives as his place of origin Niewenhuys, which is probably Nyhuizum, a village just a few miles east of Workum in Friesland, close to the Zuiderzee. His bride came from Zwolle, a city in Overijssel, also situated close to the Zuiderzee (now IJsselmeer).

This is what the record says:

20 April 1624
Heyndrick Heyndrixsz, van
Niewenhuys, snyder, out 24 jaren, geasst~ met
zyn swager Blomert Sanders, 9 ans woon~ inde Servetsteeg
& Tryntie Lubberts, van Swoll, out 25 jaren, geen
ouders hebbend, a puero woon~ inde Angelierstraet, geass~
met haer nigte Annetie Heyndrix
[signed] Hendrick Hendricxsen, Trineke Loebes
DTB 429p86 - Huwelijksintekeningen in de kerk

Translation:

20 April 1624
Heyndrick Heyndricksz, from
Niewenhuys, tailor, 24 years old, assisted by
his brother-in-law Blomert Sanders, since 9 years living in the Servetsteeg,
was betrothed to Tryntie Lubberts, from Zwolle, 25 years old, parents
dead, since childhood living in the Anjelijsstraat, assisted
by her cousin Annetie Heyndrix
[signed] Hendrick Hendricxsen, Trineke Loebes
DTB 429p86 '96 Marriage intentions in the church

Searching marriages from FamilySearch.org indicate that Henrick Henrixsz(en) married Trijntje Lubberts on May 5, 1624 at Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands. [Indexing Project No. M01225-2. Source Film No. 113358.] [Indexing Project No. M90102-1. Source Film No. 113364]

"Netherlands, Noord-Holland Province, Church Records, 1523-1948," images, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/3:1:3QSQ-G9QV-KVYP?cc=2037985&wc=SM9S-YWR%3A1293193204%2C382015502%2C382802001> : 21 August 2014), Nederlands Hervormde > Amsterdam > Trouwen 1578-1634 > image 359 of 465; Nederlands Rijksarchiefdienst, Den Haag (Netherlands National Archives, The Hague). Kerkelijke

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

registers. Trouwen bk. 988, 1578-1602 Trouwen bk. 989 1603-1634

According to Frederic E Kipp, in his book *History of the Kip Family in America* (1928) on page 19 there is a reference to the Records of Old West India Company, No. 14, LXXV fol. 90 vo, as follows.

The Minutes of the Directors of Amsterdam, Holland, record that "Henrick Henricksen Snijder requests for account of Henrick Jansen Snijder according to the bill of exchange, dated Aug. 15, 1635 and signed by Wouter van Twiller and Martin Gerritsen, the amount of 326 guilders, 19 stivers, 8 pennies." **(I have not seen this reference.)** His request was referred to the Commissioners for New Netherland. Thus he was living in Amsterdam before 1636.

The last date they've been found in Amsterdam so far is the baptism of daughter Tryntje on June 8, 1636.

In the New Netherland Register of the Provincial Secretary 1638-1642, there is a Hendrick Hendricksz mentioned for the date June 27, 1639. **Is this our Hendrick?**

In the New Netherland Council Minutes 1638-1749, Hendrick Kip is mentioned on the date February 19, 1643.

Volume 2: Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1642-1647. Translated by Arnold J. F. van Laer (1974), pp. 115 and 116 [original document # 51c]. 51c: April 16, 1643

"Hendrick Hendricksen Kyp" tailor witnessed a settlement by Geertruyt Jacobs widow of Gerrit van Vorst, on her children of their portion of their father's estate.

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch; Vol. II, Register of the Provincial Secretary 1642 to 1647; Translated by Arnold J. F. van Laer (1974), pp. 115 and 116 [original document # 51c].

[NYSA_A0270-78_V2_051c_representation_11893_original.tiff](#)

[NYSA_A0270-78_V2_051c_representation_11894_original.tiff](#)

Then on April 19, 1643 "Mr. Hendrick Hendricksz." bp. daughter Femmetje at the New Amsterdam Reform Dutch Church. The lone witness was Jsaac Hendrickszen '96 possibly his son, who would have been 16.

On April 28, 1643, "Hendrick Hendricksz Kip" was granted a lot in New Amsterdam located east of the fort - New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch; Volumes GG, HH, & II, Land Papers, Translated and Edited by Charles Gehring (1980); p. 17 [original document #GG 57].

On Oct 24, 1643, he signed (as Hendrick Hendricksen Kyp) a resolution adopted by the commonality of the Mannhattans '96 Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New-York ... ed. by E. B. O'Callaghan, vol 1, pp. 191-192.

On the Manatus map of 1639 there are two plantations shown as belonging to a tailor (snyder). One is #25 shown belonging to Hendric de Snyder and the other is #45 shown simply as Plan. van snyder. #25 is at the southern end in or near New Amsterdam; #45 is way up north in what became Harlem.

I. N. Phelps Stokes in his *Iconography of Manhattan Island* .. vol 2, pp. 197-198 traces land records that appear to show that #25 belonged to Hendrick Janszen, a tailor who was known to be in New Amsterdam as early as 1638.

As to #45, Stokes was not able to tell to whom it belonged (vol. 2, p. 205).

Frederic E. Kip in his *History of the Kip Family in America* (1928) says that the "van Snyder" of #45 "undoubtedly refers to Hendrick Kip" (p. 23). Later on that same page he says "Possibly Hendrick Kip's earliest residence in Manhattan was on this plantation in New Harlem."

However, Howard Swain is skeptical because, that would mean he was in New Netherland for four years without leaving any records especially since he seems to have been a man of substance: He was a Great Burgher and was chosen to be one of the Nine Men, for example. After 1643 there are many records left by him.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

So, it seems we can say that the family arrived possibly by June 27, 1639 and definitely before February 9, 1643.

In 1647 he was chosen as one of the first Board of "Nine Men" to act as Governing Tribunal for New Amsterdam. Apparently he was satirically called "Hendrick Kip of the haughty lip" because he was strong and fearless. He also held office again in 1649 and 1650. He was appointed a Grand Schepen on Feb. 2, 1656, and on April 11, 1657 he was admitted to the Rights of a Great Burgher. Thus he took an important part in the government of New Amsterdam. After New Amsterdam was surrendered, he took the Oath of Allegiance to the English in October 1664.

His will (found in the Kip Family papers, NYPL - image available online) apparently was never officially recorded. It was drawn by notary Willem Bogardus. Since both will and accounting cite the notary, it seems likely that Bogardus, who was city treasurer 1680-85 and later postmaster of New York province, entrusted the papers to Hendrick's son Jacob, especially since Jacob, who served five terms as city schepen, aided in administering the estate. His 7800 guilder estate was a substantial one for that time period. Will dated Feb. 2, 1671; Codicil dated Aug. 4, 1680; Estate accounting March 8, 1686.

Many books (from 1848 to 1928) give him an ancestry with the surname De Kype. None of these books provide a source for this information and I have not found any evidence to indicate it is true. It would appear his Dutch surname was Hendricksen or Henrixsz (patronymic) and that sometime between when he arrived in New Amsterdam between 1637 and March 1643 he assumed the surname Kip.

This could be described as a "dit" name, since there were several others in New Amsterdam with the surname Hendricksen and also another tailor Hendrick Jansen Snyder, sometimes referred to as Hendrick the tailor.

He may also have been given the surname Kype, Kyp or Kip by his friends. Kip means "chicken" in German, but Hendrick was anything but that as he stood up to authority. The motto on the Kip crest that appears in many books "Vestigia nulla retrorsum" means Footsteps no backward or Never go back.

Sources:

Dutch Records at the New York State Archives.

The New York Researcher, V. 27, N. 3. Pgs. 56-60. Fall 2016. Article by James D. Folts. and Monica Gray

New Netherland Institute website: www.newnetherlandinstitute.org/research/online-publications

17th Century Hollanders

<http://17thcenturyhollanders.pbworks.com/w/page/63040141/Hendrick%20Hendricksz%20Kip>

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 1, p. 19.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

How Hendrick Kip Bequeathed His Estate. de Halve Maen, Vol. XXXVII, No. 3, Oct, 1962. p. 9, 10, 12. Translation of document(s) from the "Kip Family Papers."

Kip Family Papers, 1664-1845. 22 items (1 box, 1 folder). New York Public Library, Humanities - Manuscripts & Archives. MssCol 1651.

History of New Netherland or New York Under the Dutch, by E.B. O'Callaghan, Vol. 1, second edition, New York, 1855.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

The Register of New Netherland 1626 to 1674. By E.B. O'Callaghan. Clearfield Co., Baltimore, MD. 1995.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Pre-Revolutionary Dutch Houses and Families, in Northern New Jersey and Southern New York. By Rosalie Fellows Bailey. TheHolland Society of New York. William Morrow & Co., New York, 1936.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 91. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 203. Sept. 29, 1644. Court Proceedings. William de Key vs. Hendrick Kip, slander; ordered that defendant's wife appear next Thursday and acknowledge in court, that whay she stated to the prejudice of the plaintiff is false, and not repeat the offense on pain of severer punishment.

P. 97. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 232. Aug. 30, 1645. Order. To the court messenger to notify all inhabitants to assemble at the fort; the court messange reports that all the citizens on the Manhattans, "from the highest to the lowest," will attend, as they all answered kindly, except one Hendrick Kip, a tailor.

P. 106. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 278, 9. Dec. 17, 1646. Court Proceedings. Fiscal vs. Hendrick Kip's wife, for calling the director and council false judges, and the fiscal a forsworn fiscal; Hendrick Kip states that his wife has been upset, and so out of health ever since Maryn Adriaensen's attempt to murder the director-general, that when disturbed in the least, she knows not what she does; Mrs. Kip denies the charge; parties ordered to produce evidence on both sides.

P. 373. Land Papers, Vol. G.G., p. 187. March 14, 1647. Patent. Abraham Planck; lot between Hendrick Kip and Peter van der Linden, Manhattan island.

P. 54. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 92. Aug. 29, 1651. Deed. Hendrick Kip to Albert Andriessen, of a house and lot on Manhattan island, northeast of fort Amsterdam.

P. 60. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 142. July 27, 1658. Deed. Hendrick Hendricksen Kip to Caspar Stymensen, of a lot south side of Brewer Street, New Amsterdam.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 141, No. 1, Jan. 2010. Small Burghers of New Amsterdam New Document, New Names, by Carolyn Nash. P. 25-38.

In the Westchester Archives manuscript we have Hendrick Hendrickzen, Cleermaacker [tailor]. In Burghers and Freeman he is listed as Hendrick Hendricksen Kip.

De Kype, Henry

ENO, JOEL N. "New York 'Knickerbocker' Families: Origin and Settlement." In The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 45:4 (Oct. 1914), pp. 387-391. P. 389.

Dutch immigrants to New York in the seventeenth century. No ship mentioned. Also in no. 9135, Tepper, Immigrants to the Middle Colonies, pp. 1-5; and in no. 0714, Boyer, Ship Passenger Lists, New York and New Jersey, pp. 9-14.

America Heraldica. A Compilation of Coats of Arms, Crests and Mottoes of Prominent American Families Settled in This Country Before 1800. Edited by E. De V Vermont. New York. 1889. P. 16 and Plate 1.

Mathew's American Armoury and Blue Book. John Mathews. New York, NY. Crest Publishing Co. Inc. 1907. Kip Hendrick Hendricksen Kip, came to New Amsterdam from Holland prior to 1643, Member of Governor Stuyvesant's Council.

Arms - Azure, a chevron or, between two griffins sejant and confrontée in chief, and a dexter hand coupé in point argent.

Crest - A demi-griffin argent, holding in the paws a cross gules.

Knickerbocker's History of New York. Complete by Washington Irving. W.B Conkey Co., Publishers. Chicago. Book 1, Chapter 4.

[A group of Dutch settlers were sailing down the East River in a small boat] "While the voyagers were looking around them, on what they conceived to be a serene and sunny lake, they beheld at a distance a crew of painted savagesm

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

busily employrd in fishing, who seemed more like this genii of this romantic region -- their slender canoe lightly balanced like a feather on the undulating surface of the bay. At sight of these, the hearts of the heroes on Comminipaw were not a little troubled. But as good fortune would have it, at the bow of the commodore's boat was stationed a very valiant man named Hendrick Kip (which, being interpreted, means chicken; a name given him on token of his courage). No sooner did he behold those varlet heathens thab he trembled with excessive valor, and, although a good half mile distant, he siezed a musquetoen that lay at hand, and turning away his head, fired it most intrepidly in the face of the blessed son. The blundering weapon recoiled and gave the valiant Kip an ignominous kick that laid him prostrate with uplifted heels in the bottom of the boat. But such was the effect of this tremendous fire that the wild men of the woods, struck with consternation, siezed hastily upon their paddles, and shot away into one of the deep inlets of the Long Island shore. This signal victory gave new spirits to the hardy voyagers, and in honor of the achievement they gave the name of the valiant Kip to the surrounding bay, and it has continued to be called "Kip's Bay" from that time to the present.

Hendrick married **Tryntie Lubberts** [1867] [MRIN: 744] on May 5, 1624 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Abraham Kip** [64755] was born in May 1625 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, was christened on May 6, 1625 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, and died Died young.
- 256 ii. **Isaac Hendricksen Kip** [1862]
- iii. **Beertjen Kip** [64750] was born in Mar 1629 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Mar 8, 1629 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, and died after 1702 in New York, NY.
- iv. **Jacob Hendricksen Kip** [1883] was born on May 16, 1631 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, was christened on May 25, 1631 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, and died on Dec 24, 1690 in Kip's Bay, NY, aged 59.
- v. **Hendrick Hendricksen Kip** [1884] was born in Aug 1633 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Aug 14, 1633 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, and died in 1670 in Flatbush, Brooklyn, Long Island, aged 37.
- vi. **Tryntjen Hendricks Kip** [64753] was born in Jun 1636 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands and was christened on Jun 8, 1636 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands.
- vii. **Femmetje Kip** [64756] was born in Apr 1643 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

513. Tryntie Lubberts [1867], daughter of **Jan Lubbertsz** [64984] and **Femmetje Jans** [64985], was born circa 1599 in Zwolle, Overijssel, Netherlands, was christened on Oct 28, 1607 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, and died after 1665 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

These are probably her parents!

Trijntje Lubbertsz, Baptism. Oct. 28, 1607. Nieuwekerk, Amsterdam,

Noord-Holland, Netherlands. Father Jan Lubbertsz. Mother Femmetje Jans. FHL

Indexing Porject C00826-4. FHL Film # 133144.

Tryntie married **Hendrick Hendricksen** [Kip] [1866] [MRIN: 744] on May 5, 1624 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands.

514. Hendrick Janszen Snyder [1864].

Hendrick married **Geertje Scheerburch** [1865] [MRIN: 745].

The child from this marriage was:

- 257 i. **Catalyntje Hendricks Snyers** [1863]

515. Geertje Scheerburch [1865].

Geertje married **Hendrick Janszen Snyder** [1864] [MRIN: 745].

544. John Mead [57511], son of **William Mead** [57513] and **Phillipe** [Mead] [58094], was born circa 1634 in Watford, Hertfordshire, England and died on Feb 5, 1698 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT, aged about 64.

General Notes: Much of the information in this file on the early Mead family is from:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Mead, Spencer P., LL.B., History and Genealogy of the Mead Family, (New York: The Knickerbocker Press, 1901).

John Mead is known as the founder of the Greenwich, CT Mead family. Old Greenwich was originally settled in 1640 after the land was purchased from Indians by agents of the New Haven Colony. In 1656, Greenwich became part of Stamford. In 1658, John went with his brother Joseph to Hempstead, LI (source: Lee Meade), but returned to Greenwich, CT in 1660. John moved from Long Island to Greenwich (Horse-Neck) in 1660, and purchased land from Richard Crab (Deed is dated 26 Oct 1660). He was made a freeman in 1670.

From Lee Meade's Newsletter (Vol. 1, No. 4, December 1997) "John had visited land just west of Stamford along the Connecticut coast on the Long Island Sound. It was called Hogsneck, but it was to become the City of Greenwich. On Oct. 26, 1660, John purchased "all the lands and housing" in Greenwich previously belonging to Richard Crabb. In turn, he and six others, known as "The Seven Proprietors," made a request of the General Assembly on Feb. 5, 1664, to separate Greenwich from Stamford, to permit Greenwich to support its own minister and lay out its own lands. It is believed to have been the first recorded Town Meeting for Greenwich. The seven were John Mead, Jonathan Renalds, John Hobby, Joseph Ferris, Joshua Knapp, Angell Husted and Jeffrey Ferris. One of the early rules for the community was that 'none shall be admitted as an inhabitant of Greenwich without a certificate testifying to an orderly life, and he must be approved by the minister.' It was enacted on Dec. 1, 1665."

A land grant was given to John on December 30, 1670, described as part of the lowermost meadows lying south of the Westchester Path. He bought more land December 21, 1661 in Greenwich, CT from Thomas Studwell. John was a Representative in the Connecticut General Assembly, and is known as one of the original Seven Proprietors who, on 5 Feb 1664, "made a formal request to the General Assembly in Hartford to be allowed to separate from Stamford and to support its own minister and lay out its own lands." The General Assembly declared Greenwich a separate township on 11 May 1665 and authorized funds to hire an orthodox minister. In 1672, the so-called "27 Proprietors" (including John Mead) bought land from the Indians and it was laid out for home lots and granted to the 27 men (Mead, 1911). "John Mead was a prosperous and self-possessed man with a strong character" (Collins, 1999, p. 58).

Will dated March 16, 1695/96. (Fairfield Probate Records, Vol 4, p. 196a). He died Feb. 5, 1698/9. Probated Nov. 13, 1700.

Sources:

History and Genealogy of the Mead Family. Spencer P. Mead, LL.B. (New York: The Knickerbocker Press, 1901).

Genealogy of A Branch of the Mead Family, with a history of the family in England and in America and appendixes of the Rogers and Denton families, by Lucius Egbert Weaver. Rochester. NY. 1917. (Internet Archive)

Desendants of William Mead (Mary Lou Cook - updated June 2011) <http://collectornuts.com/mead.pdf>

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, Vol.1-8 (Online database: AmericanAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2013), (Orig. Pub. by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, NY. Vol. 8. pp. 697-738.

John married **Hannah Potter** [57512] [MRIN: 21996] on Jul 10, 1657 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- 272 i. **Constable John Mead** [57509]
- ii. **Joseph Mead** [65525]
- iii. **Hannah Mead** [65526]
- iv. **David Mead** [65529]
- v. **Ebenezer Mead** [65527] was born on Feb 11, 1662 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT and died in Feb 1727 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 65.
- vi. **Jonathan Mead** [65528] was born circa 1667 and died in 1726, aged about 59.
- vii. **Benjamin Mead** [65533] was born on May 7, 1667.
- viii. **Nathaniel Mead** [65534]
- ix. **Samuel Mead** [65535] was born on Jun 8, 1678.
- x. **Abigail Mead** [65536]
- xi. **Mary Mead** [65537]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

545. Hannah Potter [57512], daughter of **William Potter** [65524], was born on Aug 9, 1636 in England and died on Nov 13, 1700 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 64.

Hannah married **John Mead** [57511] [MRIN: 21996] on Jul 10, 1657 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT.

546. Richard Hardey [56256].

Richard married **Ann Husted** [56257] [MRIN: 21754].

The child from this marriage was:

273 i. **Ruth Hardy** [57510]

547. Ann Husted [56257].

Ann married **Richard Hardey** [56256] [MRIN: 21754].

576. Matthew Force [60407] was born circa 1645 in Gravesend, Long Island, NY.

General Notes: De La Force, fforce. Possibly of French origin. Emmigrant ancestor probably from England. Of Gravesend, LI from 1669-1671 and living on Broadway, below Rector Street, NYC 1675-78. He sold his land near Broadway ca. 1675-80 to Daniel Coffoe. [NY Wills Lib. B-243]
He is mentioned in some Gravesend records in 1666 and 1669. Book of "Orders Manuals and Letters" # 134 shows the following entry: "A marriage license was granted unto Matthew fforce and Elizabeth Palmer, dated the _____ day of April 1667."

Sources:

Descendants of Matthew Force. The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. Vols. 1-7 [Dutchess Co., NY] Pp. 305-330.

Force Family Clippings [1 folder; APT-F (Force)]. New York Public Library. Images 08OCT10 - 0424-0434.

Force Genealogy. Descendants of Mathew Force (b. ca. 1640-45) of Gravesend, Long Island. New York Public Library NYGB AZ Fam 09-139. EKImages 07OCT10 - 5626,5651-5685.

Matthew married **Elizabeth Palmer** [60408] [MRIN: 22970] in Apr 1667 in Gravesend, Long Island, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Damaris Force** [60418] was born circa 1668 and died on Jan 13, 1683 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged about 15.
- ii. **Benjamin Force** [60419] was born circa 1669 and died circa 1734, aged about 65.
- iii. **Matthew Force** [60420] was born circa 1672.
- 288 iv. **Thomas Force** [60401]
- v. **Mark Force** [60421] was born circa 1674.
- vi. **Ebenezer Force** [60422] was born in 1675.

577. Elizabeth Palmer [60408], daughter of **William Palmer** [60409], was born circa 1646 in Albany Co., NY.

Elizabeth married **Matthew Force** [60407] [MRIN: 22970] in Apr 1667 in Gravesend, Long Island, NY.

580. Jeffrey Manning [61818], son of **John Manning** [61820] and **Abigail Maverick** [61821], was born circa 1641 in Hingham, Plymouth, MA and died on Jan 26, 1692 in Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged about 51.

Jeffrey married **Hepizah Andrews** [61819] [MRIN: 23568] circa 1662 in Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

290 i. **Joseph Manning** [61816]

581. Hepizah Andrews [61819] was born circa 1642 in Hingham, Plymouth, MA.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Hepizah married **Jeffrey Manning** [61818] [MRIN: 23568] circa 1662 in Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ.

582. Benjamin Hull [61835] was born on Mar 24, 1639 in Hingham, Plymouth, MA and died in 1713 in Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 74.

Benjamin married **Rachel York** [61836] [MRIN: 23577] circa 1667 in Dover, Strafford, NH.

The child from this marriage was:

291 i. **Temperance Hull** [61817]

583. Rachel York [61836] was born in 1641 in Dover, Strafford, NH and died in 1741 in Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 100.

Rachel married **Benjamin Hull** [61835] [MRIN: 23577] circa 1667 in Dover, Strafford, NH.

608. Tilmann Schramm [32497], son of **Thomas Schramm** [60325] and **Maria Dollman** [60326], was born in 1633 in Wilgersdorf, Duchy of Siegen [Germany] and died in 1674 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany], aged 41.

General Notes: Dollmann.

Sources:

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710, by Henry Z Jones. Picton Press. 1995.

Descendants of Paulus Von Horm Schram, by David L Schram. May 15, 2009. 76 pgs.

Tilmann married **Anna Gross** [32546] [MRIN: 16013] on Aug 17, 1658 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany].

Children from this marriage were:

i. **Margaretha Schramm** [60322] was born on Feb 12, 1660.

ii. **Marta Schramm** [60323] was born on Feb 2, 1662.

304 iii. **Johann Henrich Schramm** [27566]

iv. **Thomas Schramm** [60324] was born on Aug 3, 1670 in Wilgersdorf, Duchy of Siegen [Germany] and died on Oct 4, 1681, aged 11.

609. Anna Gross [32546], daughter of **Thomas Gross** [59264] and **Marie** [Gross] [59283], was born circa 1638 in Wilgersdorf, Duchy of Siegen [Germany], died on Oct 3, 1701 in Wilgersdorf, Duchy of Siegen [Germany], aged about 63, and was buried in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany].

General Notes: Sources:

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710, by Henry Z Jones. Picton Press. 1995.

Anna married **Tilmann Schramm** [32497] [MRIN: 16013] on Aug 17, 1658 in Wilnsdorf, Duchy Siegen [Germany].

610. Johann Henrich Kieffel [61732] died in 1698.

General Notes: Keffel.

Johann married **Katherina Schneider** [61733] [MRIN: 23528].

The child from this marriage was:

305 i. **Anna Elsa Kieffel** [32496]

611. Katherina Schneider [61733] was born in 1648.

Katherina married **Johann Henrich Kieffel** [61732] [MRIN: 23528].

614. Johann Adam Kiefer [61729] died in 1683.

Johann married **Katharina Goergen** [61730] [MRIN: 23526].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

307 i. **Eva Kieffer** [58225]

615. Katharina Goergen [61730], daughter of **Johann Goergen** [61731] and **Eva Weber** [61805], was born circa 1661 in Roden, Saarlouis, Saarland, [Germany] and died in Roden, Saarlouis, Saarland, [Germany].

Katharina married **Johann Adam Kiefer** [61729] [MRIN: 23526].

624. John Derby [55129], son of **Christopher Derby** [61797] and **Ann Symonds** [61798], was born in 1610 in Burton Bradstock, Dorset, England and died on Oct 4, 1656 in Yarmouth, Barnstable Co., MA, aged 46.

General Notes: Sources:

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/m/c/s/Melissa-Mcswain-OK/BOOK-0001/0006-0004.html>

Notes for John Derby (Darby):

John Darby appears to be the family member where the name was changed from Derby to Darby, and appears to have come over to America sometime between 1640 and 1642. John would have traveled with Alice (wife), Mary (child), John (child), Anne (child) and Abraham (child). First child born in America was Sarah in 1642. Last child born in England was Abraham in 1640.

John married **Alice Chipman** [55139] [MRIN: 21673] in 1635 in Sterthill, Dorset, England.

The child from this marriage was:

312 i. **William Darby** [36320]

625. Alice Chipman [55139] was born in 1614 in Sterthill, Dorset, England and died in Massachusetts.

General Notes: Some say she was born a Blush.

Alice married **John Derby** [55129] [MRIN: 21673] in 1635 in Sterthill, Dorset, England.

626. Jeffrey Hawkins [41033] was born circa 1640 in Norton Bavant, Wiltshire, England and died in 1712 in Pennsylvania, aged about 72.

General Notes: Jeffre. Married All Saints, Norton Bavant, Wiltshire, England

Sources:

Ancestry.com

Jeffrey married **Dorothy Mattock** [41034] [MRIN: 20318] on Sep 2, 1662 in Norton Bavant, Wiltshire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

313 i. **Elizabeth Jane Hawkins** [38268]

627. Dorothy Mattock [41034] was born circa 1630 in England and died in 1685 in Abington, Pennsylvania, aged about 55.

Dorothy married **Jeffrey Hawkins** [41033] [MRIN: 20318] on Sep 2, 1662 in Norton Bavant, Wiltshire, England.

768. Martiin Linck [27070].

Martiin married **Maria Vozeler** [27071] [MRIN: 10602].

The child from this marriage was:

384 i. **Michael Linck** [20775]

769. Maria Vozeler [27071].

Maria married **Martiin Linck** [27070] [MRIN: 10602].

770. Johannes (Hans) Schraeglin [27072] was born in 1674 and died in Aug 1750, aged 76.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Johannes married **Eva Bort** [27073] [MRIN: 10603].

The child from this marriage was:

385 i. **Catharina Schraeglin** [20776]

771. Eva Bort [27073].

Eva married **Johannes (Hans) Schraeglin** [27072] [MRIN: 10603].

774. Hans Michael Freyberger [31171].

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.org. Mikrofilm Sammlung.

Lutherische Kirchenbücher, 1502-1985.

Ancestry.com. Baden, Germany, Lutheran Baptisms, Marriages, and Burials, 1502-1985 [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA. Hans Michael Freyberger. Heirat Jan. 16, 1691. Zuzenhausen, Baden (Baden-Württemberg), Deutschland (Germany). Anna Maria Vogts.

Hans married **Anna Maria Vogts** [31172] [MRIN: 12162] on Jan 16, 1691 in Zuzenhausen, Baden-Wurttemberg, Electorate of the Palatinate.

The child from this marriage was:

387 i. **Anna Maria Eva Freyberger** [20778]

775. Anna Maria Vogts [31172], daughter of **Hans Adam Vogt** [31173] and **Anna Maria Lauter** [31174], was born on Oct 8, 1664 in Zuzenhausen, Heidelberg, Baden, Germany and was christened on Oct 20, 1664 in Zuzenhausen, Heidelberg, Baden, Germany.

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.org

Anna married **Hans Michael Freyberger** [31171] [MRIN: 12162] on Jan 16, 1691 in Zuzenhausen, Baden-Wurttemberg, Electorate of the Palatinate.

776. Georg Andreas Elich [22037] was born in 1683 in Neckarbureken, Mosbach, Pfaltz and died after 1751.

General Notes: Andreas Elich (Elich), widower of Necke-Burcken in the commune of Mossbach in the Pfaltz, md. Anna Sophia, wid/o Gerhard Hornung of Newtown, May 9, 1715 (West Camp Luth. Chbk.). The German home of this emigrant was 6957 Neckerburken (2 km N of Mosbach). Andreas Gilig, his wife and 1 child were noted on Capt. Frans Robbenson's ship July 5 1709 in Holland (Rotterdam Lists). Andreas Hillig aged 26, his wife and a son aged 2, Lutheran, husbandman and vinedresser, were in England later that year (London Lists).

Andreas Ehlig made his first appearance on the Hunter Lists (#158) Aug. 4, 1710. He was naturalized Sept. 8 or 9, 1715 (Kingston Nats.). Andreas and Sophia with 3 children were at Beckmansland ca. 1716/17 (Simmendinger Register). Andries Elik was a Palatine Debtor Dec. 26, 1718 (Livingston Debt Lists). Berkenmeyer mentioned him often as a Lutheran prominent in church activities in colonial NY (Albany Protocol). The Kingston Trustees Records note him several times. He was alive as late as 1751 (Katsbaan Ref. Chbk.).

Elich, Andreas, age 37, New York State, is shown in 1710, #6301, p. 563 of the Passenger and Immigration Lists Index, along with Elich, Anna Rosina, age 23, New York (State) and Elich, John George, age 3, New York (State).

In 1727, Andres Elich is shown as #9041, p. 12, and 6665, p. 304 as departing from Philadelphia, PA

Andres Elick was a passenger on the ship "Molly" ; qualified September 30, 1727

Sources:

Marriage record of the Lutheran Congregations of Athens and West Camp, New York, 1705-1899, Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1976. #60, 1070. (Zion Lutheran Church, Athens, NY and St. Paul's Lutheran Church, West Camp,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

NY.)

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710. Vol. 1, by Henry Z. Jones, Jr. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1995.

St. Paul's Evangelical Lutheran Church of West Camp, New York. Vol. 1: 1708-1843. Original Records and Transcription.

Hunter Lists #158.

A list found in volume 3 of O'Callaghan's Documentary History of the State of New-York, lists all those Palatines still remaining at New York in 1710.

Georg married **Anna Rosina Bender** [22038] [MRIN: 8396] circa 1705 in Neckarbureken, Mosbach, Pfaltz.

Children from this marriage were:

- 388 i. **Johann Jury (Georg) Eligh** [22035]
 ii. **Christian Eligh** [27673] was born in Mar 1711 and was christened on Mar 18, 1711 in New York, NY.
 iii. **Anna Maria Eligh** [27346] was born in 1713.

Georg next married **Anna Sophia Hornung** [27357] [MRIN: 10710] on May 9, 1715 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Johan Wilhelm Eligh** [27348] was born on Sep 7, 1717 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY and died before Oct 15, 1783 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY.
 ii. **Anna Margaretha Eligh** [27352] was born in Nov 1720 in Newtown, Albany Co., NY.

777. Anna Rosina Bender [22038], daughter of **Hanss Adam Bender** [31183] and **Anna** [Bender] [31184], was born on Apr 5, 1686 in Mittelschefflenz, Mosbach, Baden, was christened on Apr 6, 1686 in Mittelschefflenz, Mosbach, Baden, and died on Mar 20, 1715 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY, aged 28.

General Notes: Sources:

LDS CD-ROM, Vitals Records Index, Western Europe, German Region FHL Film 1189230.

St. Paul's Evangelical Lutheran Church of West Camp, New York. Vol. 1: 1708-1843. Original Records and Transcription.

Anna married **Georg Andreas Eligh** [22037] [MRIN: 8396] circa 1705 in Neckarbureken, Mosbach, Pfaltz.

778. Johannes Emmerich [27351], son of **Johannes Emmerich** [31276] and **Barbara** [Emmerich] [31277], was born in Nov 1664 in Bleichenbach, Germany, was christened on Nov 13, 1664 in Bleichenbach, Germany, and died in Apr 1735 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY, aged 70.

General Notes: Emmeric. Johannes made his first appearance on the Hunter Lists June 30, 1710, next to Johannes Hess. Johannes Emrich and Anna Margreta with 2 ch. were at Beckmansland ca. 1716/17 (Simmendinger Register).

Sources:

Marriage record of the Lutheran Congregations of Athens and West Camp, New York, 1705-1899, Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1976. #46.

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710. Vol. 1, by Henry Z. Jones, Jr. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1995.

dhoneyl. Ancestry.com DNA match. 17.9 centimorgans shared across 2 DNA segments.

Johannes married **Anna Margaretha Depes** [31278] [MRIN: 10706] about 1709.

Children from this marriage were:

- 389 i. **Johanna Catharina Emmerich** [22039]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- ii. **Anna Emmerich** [66648] was born on Jul 20, 1716 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY.
- iii. **Anna Catharina Margaretha Emmerich** [62395] was born on Nov 20, 1721 in Newtown, Albany Co., NY and died in 1772 in New York, USA, aged 51.

779. Anna Margaretha Depes [31278] was born in 1680 and died on Jan 21, 1765 in New York, USA, aged 85.

General Notes: The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710. Vol. 1, by Henry Z. Jones, Jr. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1995.

dhorney1. Ancestry.com DNA match. 17.9 centimorgans shared across 2 DNA segments.

Anna married **Johannes Emmerich** [27351] [MRIN: 10706] about 1709.

780. Jacob Borst [31158] was born circa 1686 in Germany and died on Jan 2, 1757 in Schoharie Co., NY, aged about 71.

General Notes: Jacob Borst first appeared on the Hunter Lists (#71) July 4, 1710 with 2 pers. over 10 yrs. of age. The family increased June 24, 1711 to 2 pers. over 10 yrs. and 1 under 10 yrs. and grew again Sept. 13, 1712 to 2 pers. over 10 yrs. and 2 under 10 yrs. A letter from Robert Livingston Sr. to Robert Livingston Jr. mentioned Jacob Burst the Palatine April 13, 1711 (Livingston Papers, Reel #3). Jacob Borst and Anna Marie with 3 ch. were at New-Cassel (Gerlachs-dorf) ca. 1716/17 (Simmendinger Register). Jacob Borst and his family were recorded on Pastor Sommer's list of Schoharie Lutherans ca. 1744.

Sources:

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710. Vol. 1, by Henry Z. Jones, Jr. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1995.

Governor Hunter's Ration Lists

Simmendinger Register

Jacob married **Maria Barbara Bellinger** [31159] [MRIN: 12156].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Jacob Borst** [31160] was born in 1711 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Mar 25, 1711 in West Camp, Ulster Co., NY.
- ii. **Johann Martin Borst** [31161] was born on Mar 1, 1714 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA and died on May 20, 1746 in Schoharie Co., NY, aged 32.
- iii. **Maria Catharine Borst** [61206] was born on Feb 6, 1716.
- 390 iv. **Johann Balthasar Borst** [31149]
- v. **Elizabetha Borst** [31170] was born circa 1721 in Schoharie Co., NY and died on Dec 24, 1746 in Schoharie Co., NY, aged about 25.
- vi. **Michael Borst** [31165] was born on Sep 14, 1728 in Schoharie Co., NY and died on May 13, 1758 in Schoharie Co., NY, aged 29.
- vii. **Johann Jost Borst** [31168] was born on Jan 14, 1730 and died on Jul 30, 1784 in Schoharie Co., NY, aged 54.
- viii. **Johannes Borst** [31167] was born on Sep 13, 1735.

781. Maria Barbara Bellinger [31159] was born in 1686 and died on Aug 3, 1753 in Schoharie Co., NY, aged 67.

Maria married **Jacob Borst** [31158] [MRIN: 12156].

782. Ludwig Barsch [62431] was born on Aug 24, 1673 in Klostitz, Russia and died in Dec 1732 in Klostitz, Russia, aged 59.

Ludwig married **Maria Catharine Lappin** [62432] [MRIN: 24058].

The child from this marriage was:

- 391 i. **Anna Maria Barsch** [31150]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

783. Maria Catharine Lappin [62432] was born circa 1682 in Baden-Wuerttemberg and died in 1713 in New York, USA, aged about 31.

Maria married **Ludwig Barsch** [62431] [MRIN: 24058].

792. John Muchmore [65086], son of **John Muchmore** [65094], was born circa 1661 in Isle of Shoals, Rockingham, NH and died on Feb 11, 1718 in Isle of Shoals, Rockingham, NH, aged about 57.

John married **Anne Wilcomb** [65091] [MRIN: 25735] circa 1692.

The child from this marriage was:

396 i. **John Shadrack Muchmore** [53313]

793. Anne Wilcomb [65091], daughter of **Richard Wilcomb** [65092] and **Eleanor Goss** [65093], was born circa 1666 in Isle of Shoals, Rockingham, NH and died circa 1737 in Rockingham, NH, aged about 71.

Anne married **John Muchmore** [65086] [MRIN: 25735] circa 1692.

800. William Abbs [52249] was born before 1680 in Norfolk, England, died in Nov 1748 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England, and was buried on Nov 17, 1748 in Runton, Erpingham, Norfolk, England.

William married **Susannah Feazer** [52250] [MRIN: 20101].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elizabeth Abbs** [52256] was born on Sep 12, 1700 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England.
 - ii. **William Abbs** [52257] was born on Sep 15, 1701 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England.
 - iii. **John Abbs** [52258] was born on Jan 9, 1704 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England.
 - iv. **Thomas Abbs** [52259] was born on May 24, 1706 in Aylmerton, Norfolk, England.
- 400 v. **Richard Abbs** [32291]

801. Susannah Feazer [52250] was born circa 1682.

Susannah married **William Abbs** [52249] [MRIN: 20101].

832. John Rathbun Jr [897], son of **John Rathbun** [1715] and **Margaret Acres** [1716], was born in 1655 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA, was christened about 1655, and died before Mar 1723 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI.

General Notes: He moved to Block Island as a child with his parents. His marriage to his first wife took place on Block Island but the name of his wife is legible in the records. John was admitted a freeman on in May of 1684 and was on the freeman list as late as May 5, 1696. He represented New Shoreham in the Rhode Island General Assembly serving as late as 1696. On April 1717 he testified in court in relation to the difficulties arising from the French privateers who were operating off the coast of Rhode Island. On December 13, 1698, Betsey, the daughter of "Great James" and his wife, Jane, was bound to John as an indentured servant for eighteen years. He was mentioned in a deed of another as early as January 29, 1708 in Westerly, Rhode Island. John, of Block Island, bought land from the Colony agents in Westerly, Rhode Island on September 29, 1708.

After the death of his first wife, he appears that John had an affair with his nineteen year old cousin, Margary Acres. When Margary married Daniel Tosh in 1685, Margary already had a six month old son, Acres Tosh. In 1717, a Rhode Island court upheld a claim that Acres Tosh was illegally in possession of Tosh property on the grounds that he was Margary's illegitimate son by John Rathbun. The claimant, Penelope Tosh Hollaway, produced a witness, Sarah Potter, who testified she had seen Acres' mother "Abed with John Rathbun"

He died on Block Island. His will was dated May 8, 1720 and probated on March 9, 1722/23. His will is on file in New Shoreham, Rhode Island. He mentions his wife, Anne; his eldest son Jonathan who had his portion; John; Benjamin; Nathaniel; and Thomas; (the last five under 21) and daughters, Mercy, who has had her portion at marriage and Ann who had received L30. The witnesses to the will were Nath' Ray, Mary Ray, Anne Willson and Simon Ray 2nd. The will was written on May 8, 1720 and probated on March 9, 1722/3.

The inventory of his estate included 2 oxen, six cows, two heifers, 2 two year olds, 2 four year olds, five sheep, two mares and one colt. The total value was 149 pounds, 7 shillings, 10 oence.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Biography # 1: April 1981, The Rathbun-Rathbone-Rathburn Family Historian Vol. 1 # 2 Page 28
Will: New Shoreham, Newport, Rhode Island Book 2 Page 68-69

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

RATHBONE, John (1658-1723) (1/wf _____ 20 Jun 1680) & 1/wf Ann DODGE (-1723+?); 10 Jan 1688; New Shoreham, RI Rathbone (1937) 5; Dodge (1904) 6; Reg. 106:104; Austin's Dict. 66, 159; Dunham-Boyd 332, 335; Clark (#9) 24; Harvey 1:57; Rathbone 573; Chesbrough 530, 508B

John married **[Rathbun]** [896] [MRIN: 417] Jan 10, 1678-1679 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI.

The child from this marriage was:

- i. **John Jr Rathbun** [1714] was born on Jun 22, 1680 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI, USA and died in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI, USA.

John next married **Anna Dodge** [895] [MRIN: 416] on Nov 11, 1686 in Rochester, Washington Co., RI.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Mercy Rathbun** [13056] was born on Oct 3, 1688 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died on Feb 28, 1767 in Stonington, New London Co., CT, aged 78.
- ii. **Jonathan Rathbun** [13057] was born on May 22, 1691 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died on Apr 1, 1766 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, aged 74.
- iii. **John Rathbun** [13058] was born on Dec 23, 1693 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died in 1752 in Exeter, Washington Co., RI, aged 59.
- 416 iv. **Rev Joshua Rathbun** [1707]
- v. **Benjamin Rathbun** [13059] was born on Feb 17, 1701 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died in 1772 in Exeter, Washington Co., RI, aged 71.
- vi. **Anna Rathbun** [13060] was born on Aug 9, 1703 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI.
- vii. **Nathaniel Rathbun** [13061] was born Feb 6, 1706-1707 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died before Jul 31, 1750 in Exeter, Washington Co., RI.
- viii. **Thomas Rathbun** [13062] was born Mar 2, 1708-1709 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died before Mar 12, 1787 in Exeter, Washington Co., RI, USA.

833. Anna Dodge [895], daughter of **Tristram Dodge** [19704] and **Ann** [Dodge] [56574], died after Oct 1725 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI.

General Notes: It is not known if Anna was a daughter of Tristram Dodge of Block Island. There is no official record that places her as his daughter. However, early publications in both the Dodge and Rathbun family place Anna as the daughter of Tristram. The Rathbone Genealogy does list her as the daughter of Tristram. The Dodge Genealogy also places her there. There is much confusion as in both genealogies the compilers name two daughters of Tristram as wives of Rathbuns. That could not be possible as it would have had an aunt married to her nephew. Frank Rathbun did establish that the wife of John Rathbun, the immigrant, was Margaret Acres not Margaret Dodge.

Marriage: November 11, 1686, Rochester (now North Kingstown), Washington, Rhode Island

Marriage certificate: November 11, 1686, New Shoreham Town Book #1-47

Anna married **John Rathbun Jr** [897] [MRIN: 416] on Nov 11, 1686 in Rochester, Washington Co., RI.

834. Rev Valentine Wightman [1712], son of **George Wightman** [20995] and **Elizabeth Updyke** [20996], was born on Apr 16, 1681 in Quidnessett, North Kingstown, Washington Co., RI, died on Jun 9, 1747 in Groton, New London Co., CT, aged 66, and was buried in Wightman Cem., Groton, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: A prominent clergyman in colonial New England, and founder of the first Baptist Church in Connecticut.

In 1705, he was called to the First Baptist Church of Groton, where he served as Pastor for forty-two years. They lived on a farm (twenty acres and a house), deeded to them by a friend, William Stark. He organized a Baptist church in New York City in 1712.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Buried Wightman Cemetery, Groton (North Stonington?), New London Co., CT. (NEHGS Cemetery Transcriptions)

Sources:

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut. A Record of the Achievements of her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Edited by W.R. Cutter, E.H. Clement, S. Hart, M.K. Talcott, F. Bostwick, E.S. Stearns, NY, 1911.

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

Sayles Country. A Social History 1600-1986 and Some Descendants of John and Mary (Williams) Sayles of Providence, Rhode Island, by Judith A. Hurst, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD: 1986.

Descendants of Roger Williams, Book III. Sayles line through Mary Williams, compiled by Dorothy Higson White. Roger Williams Family Association, East Greenwich, RI: 2002.

Vital records of Rhode Island, 1636-1850, by James N. Arnold. New England Ancestors web site. <http://www.newenglandancestors.com>

www.findagrave.com - Wightman Cemetery, Groton, New London, CT. FAG # 16821771.
Cemetery Lat. N 41.38705 Long. W -71.99422
Tombstone Lat. N 41.38751 Long. W -71.99512

Valentine married **Susannah Holmes** [1713] [MRIN: 687] on Feb 17, 1702 in North Kingston, Washington Co., RI.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Daniel Wightman** [21059] was born on Nov 23, 1703 in Groton, New London Co., CT and died on Jun 6, 1753 in Norwich, New London Co., CT, aged 49.
- 417 ii. **Mary Wightman** [1711]
- iii. **Valentine Wightman** [26447] was born on Oct 26, 1706.
- iv. **Abraham Wightman** [26448] was born on May 15, 1711 in Groton, New London Co., CT and died on Feb 3, 1800 in Bozrah, New London Co., CT, USA, aged 88.
- v. **Susannah Wightman** [26449] was born on Nov 24, 1712 in Groton, New London Co., CT.
- vi. **Isaac Wightman** [26450] was born on Aug 12, 1715 in Groton, New London Co., CT.
- vii. **Jacob Wightman** [26451] was born on Jul 1, 1717.
- viii. **Rev Timothy Wightman** [26452] was born on Sep 20, 1719 in Groton, New London Co., CT and died on Nov 14, 1796 in Groton, New London Co., CT, aged 77.
- ix. **Sarah Wightman** [26453] was born on Jun 5, 1721.
- x. **John Wightman** [26454] was born on Jun 8, 1723 in Groton, New London Co., CT.
- xi. **Rev John Wightman** [21315] was born on Apr 17, 1726 in Groton, New London Co., CT, died on Apr 14, 1781 in Southington, Hartford Co., CT, aged 54, and was buried in Mount Vernon Cem., Southington, Hartford Co., CT.

Valentine next married **Joanna** [Wightman] [21065] [MRIN: 7956] about 1728.

835. Susannah Holmes [1713], daughter of **Rev Jonathan Holmes** [21017] and **Mary Sayles** [21018], was born in 1682 in Newport, RI, died on Apr 17, 1726 in Groton, New London Co., CT, aged 44, and was buried in Wightman Cem., Groton, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: Descended from a long line of baptist ministers, including Roger Williams, founder of both Rhode Island and the Baptist faith in America.

Married by William Hall, Justice Feb. 17, 1702/3.

Sources:

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

Sayles Country. A Social History 1600-1986 and Some Descendants of John and Mary (Williams) Sayles of

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Providence, Rhode Island, by Judith A. Hurst, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD: 1986.

Descendants of Roger Williams, Book III. Sayles line through Mary Williams, compiled by Dorothy Higson White. Roger Williams Family Association, East Greenwich, RI: 2002.

Vital records of Rhode Island, 1636-1850, by James N. Arnold. New England Ancestors web site. <http://www.newenglandancestors.com>

Find A Grave. FAG # 57287451.

Susannah married **Rev Valentine Wightman** [1712] [MRIN: 687] on Feb 17, 1702 in North Kingston, Washington Co., RI.

836. Edward Higby [20907], son of **John Higby** [20908] and **Rebecca Treadwell** [20909], was born in Aug 1684 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, was christened on Aug 24, 1684 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, and died on Nov 21, 1775 in Westfield Soc., Middletown, CT, USA, aged 91.

General Notes: He and his wife joined the Middletown church April 26, 1713 and were dismissed December 19, 1773, as original members of the new church at Westfield, CT, where he died in 1775, in his 92nd year. Marriage recorded Nov. 20, 1706, Middletown, CT, Vol. LR2, p. 6.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut. A Record of the Achievements of her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Edited by W.R. Cutter, E.H. Clement, S. Hart, M.K. Talcott, F. Bostwick, E.S. Stearns, NY, 1911.

Genealogies of Long Island Families. From the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. Vol. I and II. Selected and Introduced by Henry B. Hoff. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

Descendants of Edward Tre(a)dwel, Through his son John, by William A. Robbins, New York, 1911.

Edward married **Rebecca Wheeler** [20910] [MRIN: 7876] on Nov 29, 1706 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- 418 i. **John Higby** [1705]
- ii. **Isaac Higby** [21282] was born on Jun 24, 1709 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT.
- iii. **Daniel Higby** [62535] was born on Aug 8, 1711 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT and died in 1762 in Sheffield, Berkshire Co., MA, aged 51.
- iv. **Rebeckah Higby** [26653] was born on Jul 11, 1715 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.
- v. **Sarah Higby** [26654] was born on Apr 1, 1721 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.

837. Rebecca Wheeler [20910], daughter of **Joseph Wheeler** [20911] and **Mary Powers** [20912], was born on Jul 31, 1686 in Stowe, Middlesex, MA and died on Oct 22, 1771 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, aged 85.

General Notes: Marriage (of Stratford) recorded Nov. 29, 1706, Middletown, CT, Vol. LR2, p. 6. Death recorded Oct. 22, 1771, Middletown, CT, Vol. LR2, p. 6.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

The Genealogical and Encyclopedic History of the Wheeler Family in America, compiled by the American College of Genealogy, under the direction of Albert Gallatin Wheeler, Boston, MA: 1914.

Rebecca married **Edward Higby** [20907] [MRIN: 7876] on Nov 29, 1706 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.

838. Zaccheus Candee [20913], son of **Zaccheus Candee** [20915] and **Rebecca Bristol** [20916], was born on Jan 5, 1674 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT and died on Dec 29, 1743 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, aged 69.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Marriage recorded Nov. 19, 1702, Middletown, CT, by John Alling, JP. Vol. 1, p. 136 (2).

Sources:

The Candee Genealogy, with notices of allied families of Allyn, Catlin, Cooke, Mallery, Dewell, Norton, Pynchon, and Wadsworth, by Charles Candee Baldwin, Cleveland, OH, 1882.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Zaccheus married **Sarah Lane** [20914] [MRIN: 7879] on Nov 19, 1702 in New Haven, CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Zaccheus Candee** [21224] was born on Jun 6, 1703 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died about Apr 1772 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, aged about 68.
- ii. **Isaac Candee** [21225] was born on Dec 13, 1704.
- iii. **Theophilus Candee** [21226] was born on Dec 20, 1706 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Oct 29, 1782 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, aged 75.
- 419 iv. **Sarah Candee** [1706]
- v. **Abigail Candee** [21228] was born on May 9, 1714.
- vi. **Mary Candee** [21229] was born on Aug 20, 1716.

839. Sarah Lane [20914], daughter of **Isaac Lane** [20917] and **Hannah Brown** [20918], was born on Sep 29, 1678 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Sep 30, 1737 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, aged 59.

General Notes: Birth recorded Sep. 29, 1678, Middletown, CT, Vol. LR1, p. 46.

Marriage recorded Nov. 19, 1702, New haven, CT, Vol. 1, p. 136(2).

Death recorded Sept. 30, 1737, Middletown, CT, Vol. lr2, p. 8.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Lane Genealogies, Volume II, compiled by James Hill Fitts, Exeter, NH. 1897.

The Candee Genealogy, with notices of allied families of Allyn, Catlin, Cooke, Mallery, Dewell, Norton, Pynchon, and Wadsworth, by Charles Candee Baldwin, Cleveland, OH, 1882.

Sarah married **Stephen Bracy** [26558] [MRIN: 10346] on Mar 30, 1701.

Sarah next married **Zaccheus Candee** [20913] [MRIN: 7879] on Nov 19, 1702 in New Haven, CT.

840. John Niles [20931], son of **John Niles** [20935] and **Abigail Ambrose** [20936], was born in 1680 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died in 1768 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, aged 88.

General Notes: He is supposed to have served as Postmaster General in President Van Buren's cabinet.

Sources:

Genealogies of Rhode Island Families, from the New England Historical and Genealogical Register. Selected and Introduced by Gary Boyd Roberts, Clearfield Company Inc., Baltimore, MD: 2001.

John Niles of Braintree, Mass. and Some of His Descendants, NEHGR, Vol. 85, p. 145-159, 1931. This article does not provide a name for the wife of John Niles b 1680.

Braintree Town Records Vol. LXXXV. 10

Also Vol. 153, P. 341?

U.S. and International Marriage Records, 1560-1900. (Family Search)

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

John Niles married Mary Ely, 1716, CT.

John married **Mary Ely** [20932] [MRIN: 7888] circa 1716 in Connecticut.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Niles** [22049] was born on Mar 25, 1718 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.
- 420 ii. **Nathan Niles** [20927]
- iii. **Samuel Niles** [22050] was born on Mar 13, 1722 in Colchester, New London Co., CT and died on Aug 26, 1726, aged 4.
- iv. **Nathaniel Niles** [22051] was born on May 7, 1724 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.
- v. **Mary Niles** [22052] was born on Jun 26, 1726 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.
- vi. **Rev Thomas Niles** [22053] was born on Sep 28, 1728 in Colchester, New London Co., CT and died in May 1782 in Rumnet, NH, aged 53.
- vii. **Abigail Niles** [22054] was born on Sep 4, 1730 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.
- viii. **David Niles** [22055] was born on Feb 9, 1733 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.
- ix. **Barnabus Niles** [22048] was born on Jun 12, 1735 in Colchester, New London Co., CT and died in 1789, aged 54.
- x. **Ambrose Niles** [22056] was born on Mar 30, 1741 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, died on Jul 21, 1809, aged 68, and was buried in Westchester Cem., Westchester, New London Co., CT, USA.

841. Mary Ely [20932], daughter of **Richard Ely** [20933] and **Mary Marvin** [20934], was born on Nov 29, 1689 in Lyme, New London Co., CT and died Perhaps 1778, aged 89.

General Notes: Sources:

The Ely Ancestry, lineage of Richard Ely of Plymouth, England, who came to Boston, Mass., about 1655, & settled at Lyme, Conn., in 1660. Collected by Moses S. Beach and Rev. William Ely. Edited & enlarged by Geo. B. Vanderpoel. The Calumet Press, New York, 1902. P. 44-46. [Married Niles]

Descendants of Reinold and Matthew Marvin, of Hartford, CT., 1638 and 1635, sons of Edward Marvin of Great Bentley, England. By George Franklin Marvin and William T.R. Marvin. T.R. Marvin & Son, Publishers, Boston. 1904. [This book has her married to Moses Noyes.]

Mary married **John Niles** [20931] [MRIN: 7888] circa 1716 in Connecticut.

842. George Saxton [20929], son of **George Saxton** [20987] and **Sarah Knight** [20988], was born about 1696 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, was christened on Sep 19, 1701 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, and died in Colchester, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: Perhaps born at Hartford, Connecticut. Marriage recorded Nov. 21, 1723, Colchester, CT, Vol. L-1, p. 447.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Saxton Genealogy, by Homer W Brainard. Stack. Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, CT.

George married **Elizabeth Dibble** [20930] [MRIN: 7887] on Nov 23, 1723 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 421 i. **Mary Saxton** [20928]

843. Elizabeth Dibble [20930], daughter of **Ebenezer Dibble** [20989] and **Mary Loomis** [20990], was born on Aug 8, 1701 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: Birth recorded Aug. 8, 1701, Colchester, CT, Vol. L-3, p. 194.
Marriage recorded Nov. 23, 1723, Colchester, CT, Vol. L-1, p. 447.

Sources:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Elizabeth married **George Saxton** [20929] [MRIN: 7887] on Nov 23, 1723 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, USA.

844. Jonathan Russell [64994], son of **Samuell Russell** [64996] and **Abigail** [64997], was born on Aug 21, 1700 in Branford, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Sources:

Connecticut Town Birth Records, pre-1870 (Barbour Collection). Branford Vital Records 1644-1850. P. 209. Russell. Jonathan, s. Sam[ue]ll & Abigail. b. Aug. 21, 1700. Branford. Vol. 2. p. 345.

Connecticut Town Birth Records, pre-1870 (Barbour Collection). Branford Vital Records 1644-1850. P. 209. Russell. Jonathan, m. Eunice Barker. b. of Branford, Dec. 12, 1722, by Rev. Sam[ue]ll Russel[l]. Vol. 3. p. 50.

Jonathan married **Eunice Barker** [64995] [MRIN: 25693] on Dec 12, 1722 in Branford, New Haven Co., CT.

The child from this marriage was:

422 i. **Jonathan Russell Jr.** [25536]

845. Eunice Barker [64995].

Eunice married **Jonathan Russell** [64994] [MRIN: 25693] on Dec 12, 1722 in Branford, New Haven Co., CT.

848. William Ryder [47380], son of **Samuel Ryder** [47382] and **Lydia Tilden** [47383], was born on Jun 18, 1684 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA and died before Dec 7, 1727 in Newport, Newport Co., RI.

General Notes: Will dated April 7, 1714; probated Sept. 23, 1715. Plymouth Co., Mass.

Sources:

Massachusetts, Births and Christenings, 1639-1915, index, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/pal:MM9.1.1/F457-RN5> : accessed 4 February 2015), William Rider, 18 Jun 1684; citing Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, p20; FHL microfilm 416,334.

Ancestry.com: Massachusetts, Town Vital Collections 1620-1988. P. 13. Plymouth. Birth of children.

Library of Cape Cod History and Genealogy No. 98. Ryder. Genealogies by James W Hawes. 19 pages.

World Connect: Sadler Family Genealogy - Jerry Peterson.

NOTES:

1. Mayflower Families through Five Generations, Volume 18 (Plymouth: General Society of Mayflower Descendants), pp. 14-15:

"Sarah Bartlett³ (Mary² Warren, Richard¹) b. Plymouth; d. bef. 14 June 1680 (2nd m.).

She m. Plymouth 23 Dec 1656 Samuel Rider, bp. All Saints Parish, co. Northampton, England 25 Nov. 1632; d.

Plymouth 18 July 1715 in 85th yr.; son of Samuel and Anne (Gamlett) Rider. He m. (2) Taunton 14 June 1680*

Lydia Tilden by whom he had Hannah Sarah, William, Lydia Samuel, Elizabeth, Joseph, Benjamin, Mary, Abigail and Josiah.

A certificate dated 3 Dec 1662 says Samuel Ryder Sr. and his son Samuel Rider Jr. had lived in the towns of Yarmouth and Plymouth in Plymouth Colony the space of thirty years and that Samuel Rider Sr. had previously lived in the town of Northampton in the parish of Alhallowes. It was signed by William Collier and Thomas Southworth. (The TAG article shows that Samuel Rider was still in England in 1637.)

On 20 March 1689/90 John Rider aged 26 years or thereabouts testified about a whale.

On 7 April 1714 Samuel Rider of Plymouth, cooper, gave to sons Samuel Rider and Benjamin Rider, both of Plymouth land in Plymouth. It was ack. 12 Oct. 1714 by Samuel Rider and wife Lidia.

The will of Samuel Rider of Plymouth, yeoman, dated 7 April 1714, proved 23 Sept. 1715, names son William; wife Lydia; daus. Hannah, Sarah, Lydia, Mary, Elizabeth and Abigail; sons John, Samuel and Benjamin and dau. Mercy "I have done competently for them in my lifetime"; son Joseph "he went when young to his uncle"; son Josiah. Children (Rider) b. Plymouth;

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- i. Samuel⁴ b. 18 Nov. 1657; d.y.
 - ii. John b. ca. 1663 (dposed age 26 on 20 March 1689/90)
 - iii. Mercy (apparently m. according to father's will); seemingly living 7 April 1714 (father's will)
- References: MD 11:182-7 (will); 16:85 (d. Sam.). Plymouth Colony Recs 8:17 (m. & b. Sam.), 82 (2nd m.). (Plymouth) Burial Hill p. 10 (d. Sam.). Plymouth Scrapbook p. 61 (depos.). VR Taunton (2nd m.). Waterman Gen 1:620. TAG 43:117-124 (English data). Plymouth Ch Recs 1:214 (d. Sam.). NEHGR 79:316 (1662 cert.). Plymouth Co PR 3:377-8 (Samuel Rider). Plymouth VR pp. 137 (d. Samuel), 662 (m.; b. Samuel).
- *Date is from VR Taunton but is apparently wrong as first dau. Hannah b. 1 June 1680."

2. FHL film 1036302 typescript "Rider-Ryder," by Mr. and Mrs. Arthur H. Radasch, South Yarmouth, Mass., December 1963, 13 pages:

"SAMUEL(2) RIDER, Jr., son of Samuel Rider, Sr., was born about 1630. This is known from his gravestone, which reads "Mr. Samuel/ Ryder who died/ July ye 18th/ 1715 about/ ye 85th year/ of his age" (Epitaphs on Burial Hill). His will was made April 7, 1714, and was probated Sept. 23, 1715 (Plymouth Co. P.R. 17,391; or Book 3: 377,378). Witnesses were Ephraim Little, Thomas Clark, Jr., and Josiah Morton. He mentioned his wife Lydia, his sons William, Samuel, Joseph, Benjamin, and Josiah, and his six daughters: Hannah, Sarah, Lydia, Mary, Elizabeth, and Abigail, all children by his wife Lydia. He also mentioned his son John and daughter Mercy, children by a former wife. Of his son Joseph, he says that Joseph "went when young to his uncle," and he says that Josiah "is going to a trade." Samuel married first in Plymouth, Dec. 23, 1656, Sarah(3) Bartlett (May. Ind. #2714) daughter of Robert and Mary (2) (Warren) Bartlett, and granddaughter of Richard(1) Warren of the "Mayflower." She died before June 1680, and he married secondly in Taunton, Mass., June 14, 1680 (VR) Lydia Tilden of Plymouth. She is buried in Manomet Cemetery, Plymouth, the inscription on the gravestone reading "Mrs. Lydia Rider, widow of Mr. Sam'l Rider died 17 Sept. 1740 in ye 83rd yr. of her age." This date agrees with the birth of Lydia, April 26, 1658, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Bourne) (Waterman) Tilden.

Samuel's children by his second wife were born up to 1700, when Samuel was 69 or 70 years old. There is no question but that these children were his (and not those of his son Samuel(3) as given by Davis in Ancient Landmarks) because the Samuel who died July 18, 1715 (Plymouth Ch.R., p. 214) at the age of 85 (G.S.) mentioned them as his in his will. The family of this Samuel Rider is discussed at some length in Mayflower Desc. 11:182-186...

Children by first wife, Sarah Bartlett:

- i. Samuel, (3) (b. in 1657?); d. young.
- ii. John, b. in 1663; aged 26 in 1690 (May. Ind. #28,398; 28,399).
- iii. Mercy, mentioned in will; living in 1714.

Children by second wife, Lydia Tilden, born in Plymouth (May. Desc. 1:210):

- iv. Hannah, b. June 1, 1680; d. Jan. 29, 1763, ye widow of Jere(miah) Jack(son).
- v. Sarah, b. March 26, 1682; d. Nov. 19 (or Dec. 15 in Epitaphs) 1778, in 97th yr. m. Joshua Bramhall, who d. Jan. 21, 1763, in 80th yr. (Epitaphs).
- vi. William, b. June 18, 1684.
- vii. Lydia, b. Oct. 11, 1686; m. Elisha Cobb.
- viii. Samuel, b. July 26, 1688; d. shortly after his father; m. and left a family (May. Desc. 11:183).
- ix. Elisabeth, b. March 26, 1690; d. Dec. 11, 1695.
- x. Joseph, b. in middle of July, 1691; d. July 18, 1737; m. in 1722, Abigail Warren who d. Dec. 5, 1766, aged 66 (Plymouth Ch.R., p. 396; May. Desc. 13:116); called Joseph, Jr. (see Joseph(3) son of John(2) b. about 1672, who would be Joseph, Sr., and probably the one who m. Mary Southworth). Children (Plymouth Ch.R.; May. Desc. 13:116): William(4) 1723, d. 1772; Abigail 1726; Joseph 1728, d. 1728; Joseph 1729; Hannah 1731, d. 1732; Benjamin 1733; Tilden 1736, d. 1737.
- xi. Benjamin, b. in June 1693.
- xii. Mary, b. Oct. 10, 1694.
- xiii. Elizabeth, b. March 16, 1695 (sic).
- xiv. Josiah, b. in middle of May, 1696.
- xv. Abigail, b. Jan. 29, 1700."

3. The American Genealogist, 53:147-151, William Rider of Plymouth: A R.I. Progenitor, by Richard G. Rider: William³ Rider was born at Plymouth 18 June 1684, the first son of Samuel² Rider of Plymouth (1632-1715) by his second wife Lydia Tilden (1658-1740) (Mayflower Descendant 1:210), daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Bourne) Tilden (NEH&GR 65:322 f.; Walter Goodwin Davis, "Ancestry of Joseph Neal" (1945), pp. 51-63; "Mayfl. Desc."

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

11:182-5). The "Nellie Rider Manuscript," on deposit at the New England Historic Genealogical Society in Boston, states this William Rider moved to Rhode Island and that he was the ancestor of the Riders of Riders? Mills, Columbia Co., N.Y., but presents no evidence in support of either assertion.

Fremont Rider's "Preliminary Materials for a Genealogy of the Rider (Ryder) Families in the U.S." (1959) merely comments: "Records of his (William's) wife and children are taken from the record of a William Rider of Middletown and Newport, R.I. who, from the similarity of names, Nellie Rider believes is the same William. But proof that he moved to R.I. is lacking, Similarly lacking is proof that from him the Riders' Mills branch of the family is descended, al-though that is a tradition in that branch."

Neither Nellie Rider nor Fremont Rider goes any further in identifying William's wife than to state her given name, Hannah. In this article, we shall present what evidence we have found in support of the theory that William Rider of Plymouth did move to Rhode Island. Also, we have proved--this discovery will have to be the subject of some future communication--that the Riders of Riders? Mills are, indeed, descendants of William⁴ Rider (1705-1796), and we believe we have discovered who Hannah actually was.

What about William³ Rider in Plymouth? In his will da-ted at Plymouth 7 April 1714, probated 23 Sept. 1715 (Plymouth Co. Probate 3:377), Samuel² Rider made his son the following bequest: "to my son William Rider ... my Sixty acre lott at or near a place Called moreys holes, having by deed conveyed all ye rest of my lands and reall Estate to my 2 sons Sam¹ & Benjamin. This parcel of land was located within the township of Plymouth, for it is described as such in a deed dated 7 April 1714, recorded 18 Oct. 1714 which specifically excludes this tract from that land granted by Samuel² Rider to his sons Samuel and Benjamin who were to share the land in Equall parts or portions tho not by Joynt Tenancy but as Tenants in Comon? (Plymouth Co. Deeds 11:51).

Although the sixty acres reserved for William were properly mentioned in the foregoing deed, he was not himself named. In his father's will all three sons are named. It may be argued that, as there is no indication that William was living elsewhere, it may be presumed that in 1714 all three were living in Plymouth, but this is not necessarily so. The grantees, Samuel and Benjamin, were bound by the conditions of the deed to provide their parents with a place to live, the use of a garden and sufficient fruit for their needs, sufficient firewood, a horse and a cow. Furthermore, they were obliged to go to mill for us, as we shall have ocation, "to pay and respond all my Just Debts whatsoever Contracted before this Date," and to pay their parents an annuity of twelve pounds, in money or equivalent goods and services. Other conditions relate to bequests of money Samuel and Benjamin are to make on their father's behalf, after his death.

Samuel and Benjamin were thus bound to perform certain services incumbent upon their residence on their father's former property, but no strings were attached to William's share of the legacy, and this point, plus the fact that he was to receive no land at all until his father died, leads us to believe William may not have been residing in Plymouth at all in 1714. What actually became of William and his share of his father's land does not appear upon public record. We suggest he may have sold the property and then moved away.

It has been conjectured that William Rider moved to Rhode Island. Massachusetts men settled Rhode Island and people from Plymouth itself were moving in the direction of that Colony at least as early as 1659 when Freetown, Mass., was organized by people who felt oppressed by the arbitrary laws of Plymouth. The Read family, which we shall have oc-casion to mention further on in this study, were traditionally from Plymouth, settled at Freetown in 1677 and later moved to Newport.

Many of the Newport Riders were descendants of John and Sarah Rider of Newport whose first son, Thomas, was born there 22 Jan. 1706. Neither the parentage of this John, nor that of the James Rider of Little Compton whose first child was born there 21 Sept. 1710, has been discovered, but the similarity of names in these families suggests they may have been descendants of the immigrant Thomas Rider, the passenger on the Hercules in 1634, or of the James Rider of Cambridge who had sons James and Thomas. However that may be, John and James Rider definitely do not appear to have been related to the Riders of Plymouth, or to their contemporaries, the family of William Rider of Middletown and Newport.

The names of a number of Middletown and Newport Riders appear upon the birth and marriage records there and form a separate family group. In fact--and in this regard we concur with Nellie Rider--their names suggest they belonged to the Riders from Plymouth. But the only concrete evidence, of which we are aware, of any connection between a Plymouth Rider and Newport is the marriage of Joseph⁴ Rider, born 1729, son of Joseph³ and Abigail (Warren) Rider of Plymouth, to Thankful Pollard of Newport. Although this Joseph was the son of a brother of grantees Samuel and Benjamin Rider, and of William Rider who is thought to have moved to Rhode Island, he definitely did not live there.

The family of William Rider in Rhode Island has been re-constructed from various marriage and death records, principally on the basis of a similarity in names between the members of the family of Samuel² and Lydia (Tilden)

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Rider and certain Riders of Middletown. In the absence of any documentary proofs of parentage, we have relied upon this method to determine who William³ Rider's children were, a method which, in the light of other supporting evidence, we do not think has led us astray in our identifications.

The first of William Rider's five children appears to have been named William. The record of death of William³ [KP: sic.; should be 4] Rider in February 1796 (Arnold's "VR of RI," 12:60), as well as an excerpt from the "Newport Mercury," show him to have died at Dartmouth, Mass. (will dated 13 March 1789, prob. 2/12 Feb. 1796), at the age of 91 and that he spent his earlier days in Rhode Island. (The east side of the Ausinet River, as far south as Elm Street, Dartmouth, was settled by people from Plymouth ("Sketches of Old Dartmouth"). Wm Rider purchased about 300 acres of land between the North Dartmouth station and the Faunce Corner-Hixville Road, from Wm Kempton, ca. 1750. A Ryder burying ground is said to have been located on this tract on the east side of the Smith's Mills-Hixville Road (Lawrence B. Cummings, "Our Cummings Family," 1951, 3:277).)

William⁴ Rider was hence born in 1705. He married at Dartmouth, Mass., 17 Sept. 1733 Abigail Kirby, born at Dartmouth 28 Nov. 1711, daughter of John and Rebecca (Mosher) Kirby of Dartmouth. Their sons names were: Benjamin, Jonathan, Samuel, William. One of their daughters was named Sarah.

Lydia Ryder (b. 1710, according to Nellie Rider, and probably to be identified with the Lydia who was bapt. 31 Oct. 1729 at the First Sabbatarian Church, Newport (Arnold 7:629), married at Middletown 28 Oct. 1733 Lawrence² Clarke, of Newport, born 1712, son of Lawrence¹ and Rebec-ca (Lawton) Clarke of Newport. They resided at both Newport and Middletown, and had, among other children, Sarah, Hannah, Lydia and William (George Austin Morrison Jr. "Clarke Families of R.I.," 1902, p. 248).

Joseph A. Rider married at Newport 26 Nov. 1741 Barbara William and resided at Middletown. They had sons named Joseph and William.

Hannah Rider married Eleazer Read of Newport, at Newport, June 1746.

Lastly, Sarah Ryder married at Middletown 15 Nov. 1747 Cornelius Dillingham (b. 25 May 1724), son of Edward and Elizabeth (Goodspeed) Dillingham of Middletown. They resided at Newport and had children, among others, named Hannah, Wil-liam, Samuel and Sarah.

In the list above, the names printed in italics were pre-sumably inspired by those borne by members of the family of Samuel² and Lydia (Tilden) Rider. Those printed in script indicate that William³ Rider probably had a wife Hannah and will also be used in identifying her. Two of them, Joseph and Sarah, are also to be encountered in the family of Samuel Rider: his first wife was Sarah Bartlett and he had a son Joseph by his second wife, Lydia; but, as we shall see, there was another Joseph and another Sarah, more closely connected with William³ Rider, for whom he probably named two children

According to both Nellie and Fremont Rider, William³ Ride married a woman named Hannah. This assumption seems to have been based upon two facts: the presence of a Hannah among William's supposed children, and the more interesting fact that the name of a Hannah Ryder appears on a 1729 list of the members of the Second Baptist Church of Newport, immediately preceded by the names of Mary and Penelope Barker (NEHGR 69:92).

The existence, however, of two Rhode Island deeds, of capital importance in identifying Hannah, seems to have been completely ignored by previous searchers for her maiden name. The earlier deed is dated at Newport 7 Dec. 1727, recorded 14 Dec. 1727 (2:267 f.) and shows that Hannah Rider of Newport, widow, was the grantee from Joseph and Peter Barker of Newport.

The other deed is dated at Middletown 17 April 1744 (1:16 and shows that Hannah Rider of Middletown, widow, ? for the sum of 100 pounds current money of New England truly paid by Joseph Rider in the town of Middletown (sold) one messuage or Dwelling house and lot of land where (she) now dwells containing about half and a quarter of a quarter. The land is described as "bounded northerly and westerly upon land late of George Barksley and now in possession of Albro Anthony. Southerly and easterly upon a highway." Witnesses: John Barker, Edward Little; signed by mark of Hannah Rider.

What can be learned about Hannah Rider from these three documents? The 1729 church record does not state Hannah Ryder was a widow, although another of "ye Sisters" of the Second Baptist Church, Sarah Barker, not indicated as a widow either, was in fact the widow of James Barker who died in 1722 and who, with other men, had received a deed from their pastor, James Clarke, for the land and church building 23 Jan. 1707. Other Barkers appear in that list as well: the Mary Barker previously cited was a daughter of either James and Sarah (Jeffrey) Barker or of William and Elizabeth (Easton) Barker, b. 10 Jan. 1698; Penelope Barker was the daughter of Peter and Freelove (Bliss) Barker, b. 1698; and James Barker, Sr., was the son of James, b. 4 Dec. 1675 and had a brother Jeremiah, b. 10 Jan. 1699, also mentioned in the 1729 list.

Both Nellie and Fremont Rider state that William³ Rider had no other children after the conjectured 1724 birth of their daughter Sarah. As Hannah was a widow in 1727, if she had been the wife of William³, then he died before 7

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Dec. 1727, and perhaps after 1724.

The 1727 deed mentions Joseph and Peter Barker, in this order, grantors to Hannah Rider. They were sons of Joseph Barker, born 1650 Elizabeth F. Barker's "Barker Genealogy," 1927, p. 12) by his wife Sarah Read of Newport (Austin, "Gen. Dict. of R.I.," p. 14). Joseph Barker Jr., son of Joseph, brother of Peter, was baptized 13 July 1719 in the First Sabbatarian Church of Newport (Arnold 7:624) where his probable relative, Lydia Rider, was to be baptized in 1729 when, according to Nellie Rider, she would have been 19 years old.

The 1744 deed mentions a Joseph Rider who was in all likelihood Hannah's son, and a John Barker who may have been her brother. Sarah Read was probably the daughter of John Read of Newport and had a brother John, for either of whom she might have named a son (Jacob Whittemore Reed, "Our Read Family of Boston," 1861), a very unreliable book (Ed.).

This evidence, plus the fact that William and Hannah Rider had children named Joseph (who had a son Joseph who named a daughter Phebe Barker Rider, born at Middletown, 14 Oct. 1800), as well as a Sarah (who had a daughter named Sarah, who was born Dillingham, at Newport, 21 Oct. 1755), and, in addition, a daughter named Hannah who married a Read of Newport, leads us to the conclusion that Hannah Rider was actually the daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Read) Barker, whose brother James had been so closely associated with the Second Baptist Church of Newport with nephews and nieces mentioned as members of that church in 1729, along with their first cousin, Hannah Ryder.

On 31 March 1760 a Mrs. Ryder died in Newport at the age of 80 (NEHGR 62:284). It is possible she was William³ Rider's widow: about four years her husband's senior, if the age at death is at all accurate, she was born earlier than any of the other Riders inhabitant of Rhode Island whom we have discovered, and because of her age, there is no confusion possible between her and any other contemporary Mrs. Ryder of Rhode Island.

We had hoped to discover the precise birth or baptismal dates of William³ Rider's children upon the records of the Second Baptist Church of Newport, where it would be logical to look for them, but the early church records do not appear to have survived. Hence, unless at some future date some better, as yet unsuspected and unexplored sources of information regarding William Rider, his wife and children, are revealed, we do not believe it possible to bear in any closer on the truth of their identity than we have just done.

(Editor's Note: Mr. Rider's hopes to find records in the Second Baptist Church could hardly have included baptisms, as the Baptists always refuse to baptize infants, and adequate records of the baptisms of adult persons are very rare indeed from any Baptist Church.)?

BIRTH:

1. NEHGS's "Plymouth Vital Records," book 1, pp. 11-12:

"The children of Samuel Rider & Lidiah Rider his wife

1. Hannah born June the 1 1680 deceased June 29th 1763 the widow of Jere Jack[worn]
2. Sarah born on the 26th March 1682 died Nov. 19 1778 [a later hand has added "w of Joshua Bramhall"]
3. William born on the 18th of June 1684
4. Lidiah born Oct. 11th 1686 [a later hand has added "w of Elisha Cobb"]
5. Samuel born on the 26 July 1688
6. Elizabeth born on the 26 Mar 1690 she deceased on the 11th of Dec. 1695
- 7 Joseph born in the middle of July 1691
8. Benjamine born in June 1693
9. Mary born on the 10 of Oct 1694
10. Elizabeth born on the 16 of March 1695
11. Josiah born about the middle of May 1696
12. Abigail born on 29 of January 1700

William married **Hannah Barker** [50471] [MRIN: 19416] circa 1705.

Children from this marriage were:

- 424 i. **William Ryder** [47366]
- ii. **Lydia Ryder** [61482] was born circa 1714 in Rhode Island.
- iii. **Sarah Ryder** [63190] was born on May 25, 1724 in Middletown, Newport Co., RI and died in Rhode Island.

849. Hannah Barker [50471] was born circa 1680 and died on May 31, 1760 in Newport, Newport Co., RI, aged about 80.

Hannah married **William Ryder** [47380] [MRIN: 19416] circa 1705.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

850. John Kirby [47455], son of **Richard Kirby** [47466] and **Patience Gifford** [47413], was born on Mar 2, 1672 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA and died about 1730 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA, aged about 58.

General Notes: Dartmouth, Bristol, Mass. Operated a saw mill there about 1715. He was constable of Dartmouth in 1707 and 1708. Will dated July 2, 1724.

Sources:

The Kirbys of New England, by Melatiah Everett Dwight. The Trow Print. New York. 1898.

John married **Rebecca Mosher** [47456] [MRIN: 18058] about 1694 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Richard Kirby** [47457] was born on Dec 27, 1695 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- ii. **John Kirby** [47458] was born on Feb 3, 1697 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- iii. **James Kirby** [47459] was born on Nov 29, 1699 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- iv. **Sarah Kirby** [47460] was born on Dec 2, 1701.
- v. **Rebecca Kirby** [47461] was born on Nov 28, 1703 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- vi. **Elizabeth Kirby** [47462] was born on Dec 21, 1705 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- vii. **Mary Kirby** [47463] was born on Dec 16, 1707.
- viii. **Thomas Kirby** [47464] was born on Mar 8, 1710 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- 425 ix. **Abigail Kirby** [47367]
- 426 x. **William Kirby** [47364]

851. Rebecca Mosher [47456], daughter of **Hugh Mosher** [13051] and **Rebecca Harndel** [13052], was born in 1668 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA and died on Apr 28, 1746 in Tiverton, Bristol, RI, aged 78.

Rebecca married **John Kirby** [47455] [MRIN: 18058] about 1694 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.

852. John Kirby [47455]

(Duplicate. See Person 850 on Page 186)

853. Rebecca Mosher [47456]

(Duplicate. See Person 851 on Page 186)

856. Job Conger [25145], son of **John (Bel)Conger** [25179] and **Sarah Mary Cawood** [25180], was born on Jun 9, 1694 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in 1758, aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

Vital Records of Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ. Extracted from the Story of a New Jersey Town, by Rev. Joseph W. Dally, New Brunswick, NJ. http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/nj/woodbridge_nj_vrs.htm

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net

Bea Mefford brea@metford.org

Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com

Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

Job married **Mary Keziah Thorp** [25146] [MRIN: 9717].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Job Conger** [25166] was born in 1725 in Rahway, Union Co., NJ.
- 428 ii. **Enoch Conger** [25143]
- iii. **Ruth Conger** [25169] was born in 1730.
- iv. **Moses Conger** [25170] was born in 1735.
- v. **Elizabeth Conger** [25171] was born in 1736 in New Jersey.
- vi. **Ester Conger** [25172] was born in 1737 in New Jersey.
- vii. **Bathia Conger** [25173] was born in 1738.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

viii. **Sarah Keziah Conger** [25174] was born in 1740 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

857. Mary Keziah Thorp [25146], daughter of **Joseph Thorp** [25181] and **Hannah Richards** [25182].

General Notes: Sources:

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net
Bea Mefford brea@metford.org
Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com
Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

Mary married **Job Conger** [25145] [MRIN: 9717].

858. Benjamin Coddington [25147], son of **John B Coddington** [25177] and **Hannah Gardner** [25178], was born on Oct 8, 1680 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, died on Apr 18, 1753 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 72, and was buried in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

New Jersey Calendar of Wills 1751-1769. P. 63.

1750, May 26. Codington, Benjamin, Sr. of Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., yeoman; will of. Wife Mary. Children - Margaret (wife of Abner Wright), Mary (wife of William Pangburn), Martha (wife of Jonathan Frazee), Elizabeth (wife of Solomon Bycount), Lydia (wife of Job Conger, Jr), Zillah (wife of Enoch Conger), Rebecca, Mary (called Mary Codington), Sabrah, Elizabeth Codington, Benjamin, Thomas, Isaac, John, Ashur, Uzziah, Joatham and Reuben. Real and personal estate. Executors - the wife, with sons Benjamin and Isaac. Witnesses - Francis Everitt, William Messenger, Thomas Chapman. Proved May 19, 1753.

Lib. F 2, p. 120.

1753, Apr. 30. Inventory, 171.5 pounds, by Isaac Prall and William Moore.

His father, in his will, deeded to his son, Benjamin, three score acres of upland and eight acres of meadow, together with houses, fences, orchards, gardings, etc, dated 4/28/1713. His tombstone could be seen in 1892 in the Presbyterian Cemetery at Woodbridge. It bore this inscription: Here lyes ye body of Ben Jamin Codington Aged 73 years Dec'd April ye 18th 1753. Next to this tombstone is one bearing this inscription: John, son of Benjamin and Mary Codington dec'd July ye 20th 1733 Aged 14 years 4 mos & 20 Ds.

Find A Grave. FAG # 16991399.

Vital Records of Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ. Extracted from the Story of a New Jersey Town, by Rev. Joseph W. Dally, New Brunswick, NJ. http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/nj/woodbridge_nj_vrs.htm

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net
Bea Mefford brea@metford.org
Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com
Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

Benjamin married **Mary Crane** [27850] [MRIN: 10863] in 1701 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Anna Coddington** [27851] was born on May 6, 1705 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- ii. **Sarah Coddington** [63630]
- iii. **Margaret (Polly) Coddington** [27852] was born on May 7, 1706 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in 1780 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 74.
- iv. **Benjamin Coddington** [63635] was born in 1708 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died on May 6, 1750 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 42.
- v. **Martha Coddington** [12552] was born on Apr 10, 1711 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died on Jun 1, 1782 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 71.
- vi. **Elizabeth Coddington** [63632]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Benjamin next married **Mary** [Coddington] [25148] [MRIN: 9718] about 1727 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Lydia Coddington** [25167] was born about 1728 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- 429 ii. **Berzillah Coddington** [25144]
- iii. **Rebecca Coddington** [63634]
- iv. **Daniel Coddington** [25200] was born about 1736 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died on Aug 4, 1766 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged about 30.
- v. **John Coddington** [25201] was born about 1736.
- vi. **Sabrah Coddington** [25202] was born about 1737.
- vii. **Uzziah Coddington** [25203] was born in 1739 and died on Mar 21, 1816, aged 77.
- viii. **Mary Coddington** [25204] was born about 1740.
- ix. **Asher Coddington** [25205] was born about 1742 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in 1828 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged about 86.
- x. **Jotham Coddington** [25206] was born on Aug 7, 1743 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died on Aug 12, 1820 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 77.
- xi. **Reuben Coddington** [25207] was born about 1745 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, died on Apr 10, 1806 in Perth Amboy, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged about 61, and was buried in Green-Wood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- xii. **Elizabeth Coddington** [25208] was born about 1749.

859. Mary [Coddington] [25148] was born on May 27, 1683 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died after 1753 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net

Bea Mefford brea@metford.org

Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com

Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

Mary married **Benjamin Coddington** [25147] [MRIN: 9718] about 1727 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

896. Gideon Allen [44775], son of **George Allen** [53840] and **Katherine Starke** [53841], was born circa 1635 in Sandwich, Barnstable Co., MA, died in 1693 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, aged about 58, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Cordwainer.

Sources:

The Great Migration Immigrants to New England. Vol. 1. P. 28. Profile for George Allen. In a deed of May 16, 1686, John Prudden, son of Peter Pruden, calls Gideon Allen his brother (i.e., brother-in-law). [NEHGR 84:63-64, abstracting Milford LR 3:9].

Third Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Melinde Lutz Sanborn. P. 5. Allen, Gideon & Sarah Prudden, dau. of Peter; m by 1671 [GM V1:P29].

Married Boston/Swansea/Milford, CT?

Connecticut Town Birth Records, pre 1870 - Barbour Collection. Milford Vital Records. (NEHGS)

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Milford Cemetery, Milford, New Haven County, Connecticut. Memorial # 74685564.

Gideon married **Sarah Prudden** [48293] [MRIN: 17174] by 1671.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Gideon Allen MD** [53842] was born on Aug 9, 1671 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, was christened in 1678 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, died on Jan 25, 1751 in Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 79, and was buried in Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT.
- ii. **John Allen** [53846] was born on Oct 20, 1673 and died before 1682.
- iii. **Sara Allen** [53849] was born on Apr 9, 1676 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA and died on Mar 8, 1712, aged 35.
- iv. **George Allen** [53843] was born on Mar 31, 1678 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, died on Oct 7, 1734 in Milford, NE, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, New Haven Co., CT.
- v. **Abigail Allen** [44353] was born in Dec 1680 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, was christened on Dec 5, 1680 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, and died on Dec 17, 1755 in Newtown, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 75.
- 448 vi. **Jan (John) Allen** [20878]
- vii. **Hannah Allen** [53844] was born on Oct 6, 1685 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT and was christened on Oct 25, 1685 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

897. Sarah Prudden [48293], daughter of **Rev Peter Prudden** [53839] and **Johannah Boyse** [53848], was born on May 12, 1650 in Sandwich, Barnstable Co., MA, died By 1699 in Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 49, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Sources:

Connecticut Town Birth Records, pre 1870 - Barbour Collection. Milford Vital Records. (NEHGS)

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Milford Cemetery, Milford, New Haven County, Connecticut. Memorial # 74685797.

Sarah married **Gideon Allen** [44775] [MRIN: 17174] by 1671.

898. William Haldron [20883] was born about 1650 in Harlem, NY and died about Dec 7, 1687 in Harlem, NY, aged about 37.

General Notes: William HOLDRON, the ancestor of the HOLDRUM Family of Bergen County, New Jersey; and Rockland County, New York, was an Englishman and those of his descendants who removed to the Tappan and Kakiat Patents, joined a minority of that nationality at a time when most of the settlers there were of Dutch background. He settled at Harlem, New York, by 1685, but due to a brief lifetime and career, the record of activities in that community comprises his entire history. It is possible that he came from New England, directly from Old England, or from an emigrant English family living in Holland. That he was already married with a family on his arrival at Harlem, is also probable.

William HALDRON was a blacksmith by trade and operated a shop by his home on the lot (erf), he acquired by 1685. He was not a lot owner in a list made February 19, 1677, nor on a later list of February 14, 1682. By December 3, 1685, however, as the owner of one lot, he was assessed a tax of 1 florin, 17 1/2 stivers, toward the parish clerk's salary. When the new patent for Harlem was executed on March 7, 1686, his name appeared among the patentees, as a freeholder possessed of his lot of land. In the same year, when the new church was being built at Harlem, he made 139 pounds of iron work in his shop for use in the building and for which he was paid at the rate of 1 guilder, 10 stivers a pound. He died on or about December 7, 1687, on which date a coroner's inquest was held pertaining to his death by drowning in the river. His wife Elizabeth (family name unknown), only survived him by a couple of years and died the first part of 1690. Because of an indebtedness, the town records for Harlem show "that the property found in the house where William HALDRON'S widow died, according to the inventory, and also the smithshop, shall be given over to the deaconry of New Harlem and to Johannes VERMILYE." On June 1, 1693, Zacharias SICLES, a blacksmith from Albany, rented the house, shop, tools and garden from the deacons and on April 18, 1694, was given a lease for three years. A release was executed on April 17, 1695 by Henry HALDRON, son of William, deceased, (next line is unreadable) with authority to sell and dispose of all the goods of his father. Jan KIERSEN later purchased the property. Because of the debt on the estate, nothing was left for the heirs to inherit.

Source:

Web site of Richard Deprel on his unconnected Holdron families: <http://www.duprel.com/ucholdren.html>

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Revised History of Harlem (City of New York) its Origin and Early Annals, by James Riker, 1904. P. 558.

William married **Elizabeth** [Haldron] [20884] [MRIN: 7868] Feb 1674-1675 in Harlem, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Henry Haldron** [20885] was born in 1675.
- ii. **John Haldron** [20886] was born about 1682 in Harlem, NY.
- 449 iii. **Johanna Anna Haldron** [20879]

899. Elizabeth [Haldron] [20884] was born in 1650 in Harlem, NY and died about 1690, aged about 40.

General Notes: Source: Family Search Web Site.

Elizabeth married **William Haldron** [20883] [MRIN: 7868] Feb 1674-1675 in Harlem, NY.

900. David Ackerman [20899], son of **Laurens Hendrickse Ackerman** [21033] and **Janneke** [Ackerman] [21034], was born about 1618 in Oss, Nord Brabant, Netherlands and died about 1662 at Sea, Atlantic Ocean, aged about 44.

General Notes: The family came from the small town of Berlicum, in the mayorate of den Bosch, or 's Hertogenbosch in North-Brabant, Holland.

The marriage intention of David and Lysbeth was recorded in the civil register for military personnel at Den Bosch on August 31, 1641.

They lived in Den Bosch until about 1647, when they moved to Geffen, a village between Den Bosch and Oss. After 1653 they moved to Berlicum. He is reported to have been a schoolmaster and a church warden. He may have been sent to New Amsterdam as a voorleser.

He and his wife sailed with their children for New Netherland from Amsterdam, Holland, on the ship de Vos (The Fox) in the latter part of May 1662. The ship reached Sandy Hook on August 31, 1662 and landed on Sept. 2, 1662. He seems to have died either during the voyage or shortly after arrival.

Source:

The Ackerman Family, compiled by Barbara W. Tobey, Vols. I and II, 1980 and 1988.

The Olive Tree: http://olivetreenealogy.com/nn/17th/dny_5.shtml

Holland Society Year Book, 1902, p. 22.

Genealogy of the Ackerman Family, compiled by Kathlyne Knickerbacker Viele, revised and typed by Ellen H. Smith, 1922.

Pre-American Notes on Old New Netherland Families. Ackerman. The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 1, No. 1, p. 8-13, July 1925.

The Founding Families of New Netherland. No. 7 - The Ackerman Family. By George Olin Zabriskie. de Halve Maen, Vol. XLIX, No. 2, p. 5, 6, 16, 17, July 1974; Vol. XLIX, No. 3, p. 9, 10, 16, Oct. 1974.

David married **Elizabeth De Villiers** [20900] [MRIN: 7873] on Sep 16, 1641 in Oss, Nord Brabant, Netherlands.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Annetje Ackerman** [22030] was born in Jul 1642 in Den Bosch, Nord Brabant, Netherlands, was christened on Jul 31, 1642 in Den Bosch, Nord Brabant, Netherlands, and died after 1688.
- ii. **Lisbeth Ackerman** [24729] was born in 1644 and died before 1670.
- iii. **Johannes Ackerman** [20901] was born on Mar 21, 1645 in Den Bosch, Nord Brabant, Netherlands, was christened on Mar 21, 1645 in Den Bosch, Nord Brabant, Netherlands, and died on Jan 9, 1731 in Netherlands, aged 85.
- 450 iv. **Lodowyck Ackerman** [20888]
- v. **Laurens Ackerman** [22031] was born in Jun 1650 in Geffen, North Brabant, Netherlands, was christened on Jun 12, 1650 in Geffen, North Brabant, Netherlands, and died before May 3, 1707.
- vi. **David Ackerman** [20902] was born in Oct 1653 in Geffen, North Brabant, Netherlands, was christened

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- vii. on Oct 5, 1653 in Geffen, North Brabant, Netherlands, and died before Jun 4, 1724.
Abraham David Ackerman [20903] was born on May 3, 1659 in Berlicum, North Brabant, Netherlands, was christened on May 15, 1659 in Berlicum, North Brabant, Netherlands, died on Jun 6, 1724 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 65, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

901. Elizabeth De Villiers [20900], daughter of **Jean De Villiers** [21032] and **Catherine Herque** [22032], was born in Jan 1616 in Dordrecht, South Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Jan 24, 1616 in Dordrecht, South Holland, Netherlands, and died in Mar 1668 in Harlem, NY, aged 52.

General Notes: Lysbeth de Villers or de Villiers or Bellier. Her maiden name appears on the baptismal records of two of her children who were baptized in the Dutch church at s'Hertogenbosch.

On Jan. 6, 1663, his widow joined the New Amsterdam Dutch Church along with her daughter Anneken. Called before the Orphanmasters on April 26, 1663, Elisabeth told them that she occasionally had to "sell some household goods to procure food for her children." While records show she had the intention to marry again, she seems to have delayed. She seems to have opened a Tavern in the Marketfield on Manhattan Island where according to an assessment of April 1665 she had her home. She seems to have broken minor rules and laws, for example, for tapping on Sunday while the sermon was going on.

Five years after David died, on Jan. 29, 1668, now aged 52, she seems to have married again. She and her boys moved to Harlem. She died a couple of months later.

Source:

Family Search Web Site <http://www.familysearch.org/>

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project - Joan Sholl Francis and Serena Ploheber: <http://wc.rootsweb.com/>

Genealogy of the Ackerman Family, compiled by Kathlyne Knickerbacker Viele, revised and typed by Ellen H. Smith, 1922.

Fernow's Minutes of the Orphan Masters, 1653-1663, p. 242.

Court Minutes of New Amsterdam, 5: 221.

Elizabeth married **David Ackerman** [20899] [MRIN: 7873] on Sep 16, 1641 in Oss, Nord Brabant, Netherlands.

Elizabeth next married **Kier Wolthers** [21031] [MRIN: 7935] on Jan 29, 1668 in New York, USA.

902. Hendrick Albertzen Bosch [20905] was born about 1620 in Randerhuys, Denmark and died in 1703-1704 in New York, NY, aged about 83.

General Notes: Hendrick Bosch: Seventeenth-Century Master Sword Cutler

Hendrick began life, circa 1620, as a newly baptized Lutheran in a prospering Denmark which, shortly thereafter, became embroiled in the last great war of religion in Europe, the Thirty Years War. He emigrated from Denmark to Holland to escape the economic devastation of the war, married, and matured as a sword cutler in Leyden during the "Golden Age of the Netherlands" in the middle of the seventeenth century. Subsequently, intense competition in the dutch weaponry trade, the lure of potential commercial opportunities in the New World, and the hope for a brighter future for his children led to his mid-life emigration to New Netherland, where he adapted in chameleonic fashion to the cultural, religious, and political tugs of war between the Dutch and the English in New Amsterdam before and after it became New York City. As one of the early pioneers, he emigrated to a relatively cosmopolitan island in the American wilderness, believing that he would have religious freedom as a Lutheran in the New World; however, after years of struggling with religious intolerance, he died as a member of a fractionalized Dutch Reformed Church.

In 1688, an Albert Bosch, in yserwerck (ironwork), contributed 100 florins to the building of a new Dutch Church in New York. This could also be his son Albert.

Hendrick was a sword maker in New York City. He had been married three times.

1620-1640 The Early Years in Denmark.

1640-1660 The Golden Years in Leyden, Holland.

1660-1661 Emigration to New Netherland.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Lived in New Amsterdam Block G as per the Costello Map, perhaps leasing a house from Hendrick Hendricksen Obe, City drummer.

1661-1664 Adaptation in Dutch New Netherland.

1664-1673 Adaptation in British New York.

1673-1674 Short lived Dutch Control of New Orange.

1674-1698 Transitory Land Wealth and Unrest in British New York.

1689-1691 "Leisler's Rebellion".

1691-1703 His Final Years.

Abstract of Unrecorded Will

In the name of God, Amen. Be it known and manifest unto all People, that I, Hendrick Bosch, of New York, sword cutler, considering my great age and other bodily infirmities. I leave to the coheirs of my son, Albert Bosch, deceased, procreated by my first wife, Anna Maria Rembach, viz.: Jurian, Justus, Casparus, Albertus, and Anna Maria, wife of Mr. Marshall, of this city, taylor, the sum of 6 shillings to be equally divided among them, in full of any pretense to my estate, I declaring that I have heretofore, during the life of the said Albert, their father, sufficiently provided for him. I leave to my daughter Dorothea, procreated by my second wife, Maria Eshuysen, and now the wife of Isaac Kasperse, of Albany, 1 shilling, in full of her part, and that for and by reason of her stubborn and disobedient carriage towards me these many years. I leave to my daughter Hillegant, procreated by my second wife, and now the wife of Lodowyk Ackerman, 1 shilling, and this by reason of her stubborn and disobedient carriage towards me, these many years, and her scandalous and unclean way of living. I leave to my dear and entirely beloved wife Egbertie, all my estate, real and personal, with full power to sell or mortgage, without giving account to my children or any one else. After her death, what is left is to be divided by my sons, Hendrick, Samuel and Joshua, and my daughter Cornelia, wife of Peter Cavalier, all procreated by my wife Egbertie, in four equal parts among them. But my son Hendrick is to have besides, the sum of 7 pds 10 s, as a gift for the particular service he has done for me some years past. I make my wife executor.

Dated April 23, 1701. Witnesses, Gerardus Keteltas, Abraham Gouverneur. (Not proved.)

[Note: The house of Hendrick Bosch was on the north side of Pearl Street, the second lot east from the corner of Broad Street. The lot next east of Fraunces Tavern was a water lot opposite the above and was granted to the son, Albert Bosch, November 19, 1686. The descendants of Hendrick Bosch, or some of them took the name of Bush. -- W.S.P.] Unrecorded Will.

Sources:

The journal of the Historical Society of the Town of Greenwich, Vol. 3, 1998

Greenwich History. The Early Colonial History of the Bush Family.

Hendrick Bosch: Seventeenth-Century Master Sword Cutler, by Davidde E. Strackbein.

Riker's Revised History of Harlem, p. 368.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. nyhsw 011:0010.

Contributors to Building of a New Dutch Church in New York City, 1688, by Kenneth Scott. De Halve Maen, Vol. LV, No. 1, Spring 1980.

Web site of Robert Douglas Kloepfer: <http://members.aol.com/Rdkone/>

Web site of Ray E. Hollenbeck: <http://www.geocities.com/Heartland/Hills/7705/HalenbeckFamily.htm>

Web site of : <http://members.aol.com/rdkfive/IsaacCasperseHalenbeck.html>

Hendrick married **Anna Maria Rembach** [22138] [MRIN: 8436] in 1643 in Leyden, The Netherlands.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Albert Bosch** [22362] was born about 1645 in Leyden, The Netherlands and died about 1695 in New York, NY, aged about 50.
- ii. **Dorothea Bosch** [22363] was born in 1647 and died in 1647.
- iii. **Anna Bosch** [22364] was born in 1649 and died in 1649.
- iv. **Joannes Bosch** [22365] was born in 1650 and died in 1651, aged 1.
- v. **Anna Bosch** [22366] was born in 1653 and died in 1653.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

vi. **Peter Bosch** [22367] was born in 1656 and died in 1658, aged 2.

Hendrick next married **Maria Gerrits Eshuysen** [20906] [MRIN: 7875] about 1660.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Anna Maria Bosch** [22372] was born in 1658 in Netherlands and died about 1666, aged about 8.
- 455 ii. **Dorothee Bosch** [20856]
- iii. **Gerrit Bosch** [22373] was born in Aug 1663 in New Amsterdam, was christened on Aug 26, 1663 in New Amsterdam, and died about 1664, aged about 1.
- iv. **Gerrit Bosch** [22374] was born in Nov 1665 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 8, 1665 in New York, NY, and died about 1666, aged about 1.
- 451 v. **Hillegond Bosch** [20889]

Hendrick next married **Ebbertie Dircks** [22139] [MRIN: 8437] in 1671 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Cornelia Bosch** [22358] was born in 1672.
- ii. **Hendrick Bosch** [22359] was born in 1674.
- iii. **Samuel Bosch** [22360] was born in 1677.
- iv. **Joshua Bosch** [22361] was born in 1678.

903. Maria Gerrits Eshuysen [20906], daughter of **Gerrit Eshuysen** [24684], was born in Amsterdam, Netherlands and died about 1666 in New Amsterdam.

General Notes: Eshuis, Eshuys.

Maria married **Hendrick Albertzen Bosch** [20905] [MRIN: 7875] about 1660.

904. Laurens Andriessen Van Buskirk [20849], son of **Andres Andriessen** [21610] and **Christina Coolbrandt** [21611], was born circa 1628 in Schleswig-Holstein, Denmark, died on Jul 13, 1694 in Constables Hook, Bergen Co., NJ, aged about 66, and was buried in Bayonne, Hudson Co., NJ.

General Notes: Laurens Andriesson came to America from Holsten, Denmark via Holland prior to 1654. His last name was the same as his father's first name, with the addition of "sen" (son), so we learn our ancestor was the son of Andries. From the first records of New Amsterdam we know him as Van Buskirk, indicating a reference to a church (Kirche) in the bush (Busch) or woods. His name was officially recorded on June 29, 1656, when he bought a lot on Broad Street in New Amsterdam from Claus Carstensen. He established himself in the dry goods business and also bought land. He was Lutheran. He built his home on a tract of land on Bergen Neck, between Cavan Point and Constable's Hook. This is now part of New Jersey.

Married in the Old Dutch Church, Staten Island, New York.

In 1662 he was a witnesses to the will of Dirck Teunisse.

In 1663 he was one of the commissioners "To fortify the village of Bergen." In 1673 he was one of the "Commissioners to the Dutch Commanders on the part of the several Towns in and about the District of Achter-Col, (New Jersey)." April 17 1657 Laurens Andries van Boskirk was appointed a Small Burgher. He took the oath of allegiance Nov. 20, 1665.

His will is dated August 29, 1679. Proved March 19, 1692/93.

Sources:

Van Buskirk. A Legacy from New Amsterdam, by Irene English Shoemaker. A Genealogy of the Descendants of Lauren Andriessen and Jannetje Jans married; New Amsterdam 12 December 1658 in Two Volumes. Argentina, 1990.

The Register of New Netherlands 1626 to 1674, by E.B. O'Callaghan, originally published 1865 (Reprinted 2002)

The Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America.
Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII.

Van Buskirk, Laurens Andriessen (d 1694), from Holland, first appeared in records in America, 1654, on the occasion

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

of the baptism of a child; removed to west shore of Hudson River 1662; mem Gov Carteret's council; first ?? of Bergen Co., justice; pres English Ct of Bergen; magistrate; mem Ct of Common Rights; m 1658 Jannetje Jans (d 1694).

The Early Germans of New Jersey Their History, Churches and Genealogies. by Theodore F. Chambers, GPC, Baltimore, 1969.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 011:0164.

Find A Grave. FAG # 45112335. Van Buskirk Cemetery (defunct).

Laurens married **Jannetje Jans** [20850] [MRIN: 7856] on Dec 12, 1658 in Staten Island, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Andries Van Buskirk** [21337] was born on Mar 3, 1660 in Staten Island, NY and died on Apr 10, 1733, aged 73.
- ii. **Laurens Van Buskirk** [21338] was born about 1662 in New Amsterdam and died on Dec 13, 1752, aged about 90.
- 452 iii. **Pieter Van Buskirk** [20851]
- iv. **Thomas Van Buskirk** [21339] was born about 1668 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Oct 20, 1748 in Hunterdon Co., NJ, aged about 80, and was buried in Reading Twp., Hunterdon Co., NJ.

905. Jannetje Jans [20850], daughter of **Tuman Jans** [21612] and **Neeltje Weber** [21613], was born in 1625 in Utrecht, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, died on Mar 16, 1692 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 67, and was buried in Bayonne, Hudson Co., NJ.

General Notes: Her first husband was rich and she inherited a fortune from him.

Sources:

The Early Germans of New Jersey Their History, Churches and Genealogies. by Theodore F. Chambers, GPC, Baltimore, 1969.

Find A Grave. FAG # 45112367. Van Buskirk Cemetery (defunct).

The American Genealogist, Vol 43. P. 193-206 (195). 1967.

Jannetje married **Christian Barentsen Van Hoorn** [21336] [MRIN: 8095].

Jannetje next married **Laurens Andriessen Van Buskirk** [20849] [MRIN: 7856] on Dec 12, 1658 in Staten Island, NY.

906. Hans Harmanse [20959] died on Oct 26, 1700.

General Notes: Source:

World Connect website of Erin Bennett kirabennett@yahoo.com

1678 March 25. Harmensen, Douwe, of Bergen; will of N.J. Archives, XXL, p. 41

1694 Nov. 12 (Dutch and English). Harmense, Hans, and wife Willemtje Warners of Constapels Hook; joint will of children of said Willemtje by her first husband Harmen van Borckeloo, vizt., Jannetje, Reynier and Harmen, her brother in law, Jan Harmensen van Borceloo; children of Hans and Willemtje - Thryntje and Annetje Hans; Willem van Borckeloo a legatee. Temporal estate. The survivor executor. Witnesses Hessel Wiggerts, Baernedt Christianse. Codicill of October 19, 1700 signed only by Hans Harmens, provides for grandson Hartman Claus, as whose guardians son John Harmanson and Daniel Shottwell are named. Witnesses - Ellis Duxbury and John Oven. Proved October 6, 1701. N.J. Archives, XXL, p. 145, and Bergen Wills.

1700, Nov. 12 Harmensen, Hans, of Constapels Hook. Inventory of the estate of, made by Cornelis Neeirus and Ephraim Tealer for the sake of partition between Pieter van Boskerck as husband and guardian of Tryntje Hans as heiress and Jan Harmense van Borckelo and Daniel Sadwell as administrators and guardians for Hartman Claesen, heir of Annetje Hans, incl. debts due by Willem van Borckeloo, Jan van Borckeloo, Hartman Michielse, Jan Aertsen van

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

der Bilt and Brant Schuyler, florins 11043 (pounds 4417.20). Bergen wills

Nelson, William. New Jersey Colonial Documents, Calendar of Wills, New Jersey Archives. First Series. Vol XXIII, Abstracts of Wills. Vol. 1. 1670-1730. 1901. Paterson, NJ: The Press Printing and Publishing Co., 269 Main Street.

Hans married **Willemtje Warnaers** [20960] [MRIN: 7902] about 1672 in Gravesend, Long Island, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

453 i. **Trintje Harmanse** [20854]

907. Willemtje Warnaers [20960].

General Notes: Source:

World Connect website of Erin Bennett kirabennett@yahoo.com

Willemtje married **Hans Harmanse** [20959] [MRIN: 7902] about 1672 in Gravesend, Long Island, NY.

908. Caspar Jacobse Hallenbeck [20957] was born circa 1622 in Netherlands and died circa 1703 in Greene Co., NY, aged about 81.

General Notes: Kasper Jascobsz Hollenbeck.

Van Laer, editor of Early Records of Albany, presumed that the founder of the New York Halenbeck family came from Hollenbek in the Dutchy of Holstein about twenty miles south of Kiel. Variant spellings of the name include: Hallenbeck, Holenbek, Hollenbeck, Haulenbeck and Halenbake. The first settler was known as Casper Jacobse (i.e., Casper the son of Jacob). His sons continued the patronymic style, using the surname Casperse. In the third generation, the surname of Halenbeck came into general use, though some grandchildren used Casperse and others followed the patronymic rule.

Casper lived on Rensselaer holdings. One son remained at Albany while the other two eventually moved to what is now Greene County. A grandson settled in the Claverack-Livingston Manor area (present Columbia County) and was the ancestor of most Halenbecks of that area and of Connecticut and Massachusetts. Another grandson founded the New Jersey branch. Note that a place of baptism or marriage generally refers to the church in which the event was registered, the individuals may have lived wherever a traveling pastor went.

CASPER JACOBSE first appears in 1651 when he took the oath of allegiance at Rensselaerwyck and leased a homestead from the Van Rensselaers. Probably he was recently or about to be married. Van Laer infers that Casper was then a day laborer. On 30 April 1652 he received a lot in Beverwyck between Jacob Adriaensz and Tunis Jacobsz. In this decade he was among buyers at sales of personal effects of Lammert Cornelise, Harmen de Metselaer, and Bastizen de Winter. On 22 January 1657 he set terms in notice of sale of his house and lot in Beverwyck. Harmens Jacobse was highest bidder at 810 guilders and sale was confirmed in June 1657, Casper (apparently illiterate) signing by mark "K.Y." Harmen fled the village to avoid imprisonment for debt; so we do not know if the sale was consummated. Perhaps as an aftermath, Casper sued Cloes Hendrickse 10 September 1658 and was sued by Harmen Vedder. In 1663 he received another lot. On 3 April 1677 he asked for and was granted an extra rod of land up on the hill. When he made his will in 1685 he owned one lot measuring 40 by 20 rods and another measuring 27 rods by 8 rods 5 feet - less than four acres. One of these lots was on the side of the hill "near the Plein" next to property of Peter Winne beyond which was the Rутtenkill.

Casper and his family are not on the Dutch Church membership list, being Lutherans. In May 1678 he collected beaver from Harme Gansevourt "for their minister. There is a doubtful identification of him as Casper, the skipper, but no record to indicate he owned a boat.

Casper made his will 9 September 1685. In the 1686 charter setting out the bounds of Albany mention is made of pasture late in tenure and occupancy of Casper Jacobse. In 1687 he is called an old man with failing physical capacity. He is said to have lived until August 1703, but cannot be identified in the 1697 census.

Sources:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Web site of Robert Douglas Kloepfer: <http://members.aol.com/Rdkone/>

Web site of Ray E. Hollenbeck: <http://www.geocities.com/Heartland/Hills/7705/HalenbeckFamily.htm>

HALENBECK FAMILY OF NEW YORK, National Genealogical Society Quarterly, Volume 65, June 1977, Number 2, by Robert Vincent Anderson

Halenbeck Family, descendants of Caspar Jacobse Halenbeck by Bessie M. Shaffer, private printing presented to the NYGBS.

Caspar married **Lysbeth Hoffmeyer** [20958] [MRIN: 7901].

Children from this marriage were:

- 454 i. **Isaac Casperse Hallenbeck** [20855]
- ii. **Jacob Casperse Hallenbeck** [22134]
- iii. **Annetje Hallenbeck** [22135]
- iv. **Elizabeth Hallenbeck** [22137]
- v. **Jan Casperse Hallenbeck** [22136] was born on Jul 6, 1652 in New Amsterdam, died in Dec 1730 in New Amsterdam, aged 78, and was buried on Dec 28, 1730.

909. Lysbeth Hoffmeyer [20958] was born circa 1625.

General Notes: The name of Casper's wife is not found. Based upon subsequent naming patterns in the family, she might have been named Maritje or Elizabeth with the patronymic Jans or Isaacs.

Lysbeth married **Caspar Jacobse Hallenbeck** [20957] [MRIN: 7901].

910. Hendrick Albertzen Bosch [20905]

(Duplicate. See Person 902 on Page 191)

911. Maria Gerrits Eshuysen [20906]

(Duplicate. See Person 903 on Page 193)

912. Nathaniel Gallup [36193], son of **John Gallop** [36214] and **Christabell Brushett** [36215], was born circa 1628 in Bridport, Dorset, England, was christened on Aug 16, 1629 in Bridport, Dorset, England, and died circa 1669, aged about 41.

General Notes: He was a mariner at Boston, MA.

Sources:

Gallup Genealogy: Gallop, Galloup, Galloupe, Gallupe, Gollop. Second edition, Revised and Expanded. By The Gallup Family Association, Inc. Brigham Young University, Family History and Genealogy Research Services, Provo, Utah. 1987.

Gallup Genealogy: Gallop, Galloup, Galloupe, Gallupe, by Darwin C Gallup and Josephine Middleton Peck. The Gallup Family Association, Inc. 1966.

NEHGR Vol 134, pp. 299-309. Oct. 1980. The Eveleth Family of Colonial New England, by Jonathan B. Butcher.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 68, pp. 11-13. Jan. 1993. John Gallop/Gollop of Bridport, Dorsetshire, England and Boston, Massachusetts, by Gerald James Parsons.

Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700. New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Boston, Mass.: New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2015.

Nathaniel married **Margaret Eveley** [36194] [MRIN: 14284] on Jun 11, 1652 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Susannah Gallup** [36210] was born circa 1653.
- ii. **Nathaniel Gallup** [36211] was born on Jun 14, 1658.
- iii. **Joseph Gallup** [36212] was born on Mar 20, 1661 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.
- 456 iv. **Benjamin Gallup** [36188]
- v. **Mary Gallup** [36213] was born on Jun 25, 1668.

913. Margaret Eveley [36194], daughter of **Silvester Eveleth** [30279] and **Susan Nubery** [61871], died on Aug 11, 1698 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

General Notes: Eveleigh. Eveleth.

Sources:

NEHGR Vol 134, pp. 299-309. Oct. 1980. The Eveleth Family of Colonial New England, by Jonathan B. Butcher.

Margaret married **Nathaniel Gallup** [36193] [MRIN: 14284] on Jun 11, 1652 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

914. Richard Sharp [36195] was born in 1643 in Boston, Middlesex Co., MA and died in 1677 in Sudbury, Middlesex Co., MA, aged 34.

General Notes: Of Rehoboth, MA.

Richard married **Hannah** [Sharp] [65044] [MRIN: 14285].

The child from this marriage was:

- 457 i. **Hannah Sharp** [36189]

915. Hannah [Sharp] [65044].

Hannah married **Richard Sharp** [36195] [MRIN: 14285].

918. Andrew Alger [65042] was born circa 1610 in England and died circa Oct 10, 1675 in Scarborough, York Co., New England, aged about 65.

General Notes: Born about 1610 based on presence at Richmond Island as caretaker in 1632. Fisherman from Yealmpton, Devonshire who came to Massachusetts Bay in 1632. First settled at Richmond Island ME; moved to Scarborough ME by 1643. Died about 10 October 1675 as result of Indian attack of that date at Scarborough. Brother of Arthur Alger (named as supervisor in will), who is probably the Arthur Alger baptized at Yealmpton, Devonshire, 29 August 1622. Since Dunstan, the name which the Alger brothers gave to their tract of land at Blue Point, was also the name of part of Yealmpton, this is assumed to be the parish of origin of both brothers. Andrew and Arthur were probably related to THOMAS ALGER of Richmond Island, and to Tristram Alger, also briefly of Richmond Island.

Sources:

The Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England 1620-1633, Volumes I-III. Profile for Andrew Alger. Vol. 1. P. 27-29.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Torry, Clarence A. New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Baltimore, MD, USA: Genealogical Publishing Co., 2004. P. 9. Andrew Alger & Agnes/Ann. By 1641, harlestown/Scarboro, ME/Weymouth.

Directory of the Ancestral Heads of New England Families, 1620-1700.

Andrew, surveyor, came from Dunston, Norfolk, England, in 1640 to Saco, Maine, and settled in what is now Dunston in 1658,

Andrew married **Agnes** [Alger] [65043] [MRIN: 25717] By 1641 in New England.

The child from this marriage was:

- 459 i. **Dorcias Alger** [61873]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

919. Agnes [Alger] [65043] was born circa 1620 and died after Jun 30, 1676.

General Notes: Married by about 1640 (assuming she was the mother of all the children) Agnes _____; she was born about 1620 (deposed 26 November 1668 aged about 48; she survived him and probated his will at Salem on 30 June 1676 (having been driven from Scarborough by the Indian attacks).

Agnes married **Andrew Alger** [65042] [MRIN: 25717] By 1641 in New England.

920. Benjamin Savel [65020] was born on Oct 28, 1645 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died on Dec 8, 1722 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

Torry, Clarence A. New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Baltimore, MD, USA: Genealogical Publishing Co., 2004. P. 653.

Marriage: Benjamin Savil (1645-) & Lydia Barnes. Dec. 30, 1670. Braintree.

Benjamin married **Lydia Barnes** [65021] [MRIN: 25706] on Dec 30, 1670 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

The child from this marriage was:

460 i. **Samuel Savel** [65009]

921. Lydia Barnes [65021], daughter of **John Barnes** [65022] and **Mary Plummer** [65023], was born on Apr 24, 1647 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA and died in 1690 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA, aged 43.

Lydia married **Benjamin Savel** [65020] [MRIN: 25706] on Dec 30, 1670 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

922. Dependence French [65011], son of **John French** [65012] and **Grace Kingsley** [65013], was born on Mar 7, 1649 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA and died on Oct 11, 1732 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 83.

General Notes: Ffrench.

Sources:

New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Genealogical Publishing Co.; Baltimore, MD, USA.

Torry, Clarence A. New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Baltimore, MD, USA: Genealogical Publishing Co., 2004.

Marriage: Dependence French (-1732) & 1/wf Mary [Marsh]. b 1684. Braintree/Brockton. New England.

Marriage: Dependence French (-1732), Braintree & Rebecca Fenns (1662-1741), Milton. April 27, 1688. Milton. P. 284.

Dependence married **Mary Marsh** [65014] [MRIN: 25701] in 1684 in Braintree, New England.

The child from this marriage was:

461 i. **Mary French** [65010]

923. Mary Marsh [65014], daughter of **Alexander Marsh** [65015] and **Mary Belcher** [65016], was born on Dec 21, 1658 in Braintree, Boston, Suffolk Co., MA and died in 1688, aged 30.

General Notes: Sources:

Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988.

Birth: Mary Marsh, Feb. 21, 1658. Braintree, Boston, Mass.

Mary daughter of Aoexander Marsh and of Mary his wife born the 21st of the 12th month 1658.

The New England Historical & Genealogical Register, 1847-2011. Vol. 13. 1859. P. 213.

Mary married **Dependence French** [65011] [MRIN: 25701] in 1684 in Braintree, New England.

924. Nathaniel Blanchard/Blancher [65026], son of **Thomas Blanchard/Blancher** [65028] and **Elizabeth** [65029], was born on Dec 14, 1631 in Goodworth Clatford, Hampshire, Ebglan and died on Mar 27, 1676 in Weymouth, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 44.

General Notes: Arrival New England 1639.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

Massachusetts, Compiled Marriages, 1633-1850. FHL mf 0740994-0740995.

Marriage: Oct. 16, 1658. Nathaniel Blanchard and Susana Beats, Oct. 16, 1658, Charlestown, Suffolk Co., Massachusetts.

Marriage intention Oct. 16, 1658.

Torry, Clarence A. New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Baltimore, MD, USA: Genealogical Publishing Co., 2004.

Marriage: Nathaniel Blancher & Susannah Bates, m/2 Thomas Bass 1680. Dec. 16, 1658. Charlestown.

Nathaniel married **Susannah Bates** [65027] [MRIN: 25709] on Oct 16, 1658 in Charlestown, Suffolk Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Blanchard/Blancher** [65030] was born in 1660 and died in 1733, aged 73.
- 462 ii. **Nathaniel Blancher** [65024]

925. Susannah Bates [65027], daughter of **Edward Bates** [65031] and **Susanna Putnam** [65033], was born on Jan 22, 1634 in Weymouth, Norfolk Co., MA, died on Feb 16, 1680 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 46, and was buried in North Weymouth Cem., Weymouth, Norfolk Co., MA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 88227844.

Susannah married **Nathaniel Blanchard/Blancher** [65026] [MRIN: 25709] on Oct 16, 1658 in Charlestown, Suffolk Co., MA.

Susannah next married **Thomas Bass** [65032] [MRIN: 25712] circa 1680 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

926. John Capen [65034], son of **John Capen** [65036] and **Redegon Clap** [65037], was born on Oct 21, 1639 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA, died on Jun 8, 1707 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA, aged 67, and was buried in Dorchester North Burying Ground, Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA.

General Notes: Lieut. John Capen, Jr., only s. of Dea. John Capen and his first wife Redegon Clap, b. Oct. 21, 1639 (bapt. Oct. 29) at Dorchester, Mass. He d. June 8, 1707, Æ 68, at Dorchester, Mass.

On Nov. 19, 1663 at Dorchester, John m. Susanna Barsham, dau. of William and Annabella Barshom, b. Jan. 28, 1641/2 at Watertown, Mass. She survived her husband and d. after July 10, 1707. They had twelve children of record at Dorchester, Mass., of which four d. in infancy. Their eldest child was:

Sources:

Anderson, Robert Charles. The Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England, 1620-1633, Volumes 1-3; The Great Migration: Immigrants to New England, 1634-1635, Volumes 1-6. Boston: New England Historical and Genealogical Society, 1996-2011. P. 76-

Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988.

Birth: John Capen. Son of John Capen & Rudigon his wife. Born 21st (8th) 1639. Dorchester, Massachusetts.

Torry, Clarence A. New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Baltimore, MD, USA: Genealogical Publishing Co., 2004.
John Capen (1639-1707?) & Susanna Barsham (1642-). Nov. 19, 1663. Dorchester/Roxbury.

Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988.

Death: John Capen. June 8, 1707. Dorchester, Massachusetts.

Find A Grave. FAG # 48977449.

John married **Susanna Barsham** [65035] [MRIN: 25713] on Nov 19, 1663 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

463 i. **Dorothy Capen** [65025]

927. Susanna Barsham [65035], daughter of **William Barshom** [65040] and **Annabella Smith** [65041], was born on Jan 28, 1642 in Watertown, Middlesex Co., MA, died on Mar 4, 1715 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA, aged 73, and was buried in Dorchester North Burying Ground, Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA.

General Notes: Susanna Barsham, dau. of William and Annabella Barsham of Watertown, Mass., b. Jan. 28, 1641/42 at Watertown. She was living on July 10, 1707 at Dorchester, Mass. when her husband's estate was probated and is probably the "widow Capen" whose death is recorded in the Dorchester VRs as having died Mar. 4, 1714/15.

On Nov. 19, 1663 at Dorchester, Mass. Susanna m. Lieut. John Capen, Jr., s. of Dea. John Capen and Redegon Clap (q.v. Clapp). He was b. Oct. 21, 1639 at Dorchester, Mass. and d. there June 8, 1707, Æ 68. Twelve children of the family.

Sources;

Find A Grave. FAG # 69994752.

Susanna married **John Capen** [65034] [MRIN: 25713] on Nov 19, 1663 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA.

944. David Burt [20943], son of **Deacon Henry Burt** [20945] and **Eulalia March** [20946], was born in Oct 1629 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, was christened on Oct 18, 1629 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, and died on Sep 9, 1690 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA, aged 60.

General Notes: David was one of the first settlers of Northampton, Mass., in 1654. His homestead was on King Street. The ceremony of his marriage to Mary Holton was the first ever performed in Northampton (History of Western Massachusetts, by Dr. Holland, Vol. 1, pg. 53.). In 1656 he was chosen one of the measurers of land and held that office for many years.

Sources:

Genealogical Records of Henry and Ulalia Burt, The Emigrants, who Early Settled at Springfield, Mass., and Their Descendants through Nine Generations, from 1640 to 1891, by Roderick H. Burnham, Hartford, Conn. 1892.

Early Days in New England. Life and Times of Henry Burt of Springfield and some of his descendants. Genealogical and Biographical Mention of James and Richard Burt of Taunton, Mass. and Thomas Burt, M.P., of England, by Henry M. Burt and Silas W. Burt, Sprignfield, Mass., 1893.

New England Ancestors Web site: www.newenglandancestors.org/

Cemetery Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collections. Titicus Graveyard. Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.

A History of Deerfield Massachusetts, by George Sheldon, New Hampshire Pub. Co., Somersworth, NH: 1972. (Facsimile of the 1895-96 edition)

Burt Genealogical and Historical Notes, Beverly Brooks compiler. (Deerfield Library)

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001; Also on www.americanancestors.org.

BURT, David (1629-1690) & Mary HOLTON (ca 1626-1713), m/2 Joseph ROOT by 1692; 18 Nov 1655; Northampton Burt 35; Fallass 177; Sv. 1:312; Springfield Hist. 2:540; Cross Anc. 130; Cowles 1:50; Lyman 53; Alvord 27; Bissell Anc. 87; Reg. 86:219; Springfield Fam. (ms) 107; Stevens-Miller 363, 391; NYGBR 78:14; Warner-Harrington 96, 391; Hale (1952) 489; McCormick-Hamilton 171; Ackley-Bosworth 233

Ancestry.com. Massachusetts, Town Vital Collections, 1620-1998. Marriage David Burt Nov. 18, 1654.

FamilySearch.org. Massachusetts, Marriages, 1695-1910. FHL indexing project M50054-9. GS film # 186161.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

FamilySearch.org. Massachusetts, Deaths and Burials, 1795-1910, 1663-1887 Northampton, MA.

David married **Mary Holton** [20944] [MRIN: 7894] on Nov 18, 1654 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **David Burt** [21087] was born on Jul 14, 1656 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA and died on Aug 30, 1660 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA, aged 4.
- ii. **Jonathan Burt** [21088] was born on May 1, 1658 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA and died on Apr 15, 1662, aged 3.
- iii. **Henry Burt** [21089] was born on Aug 20, 1660 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA and died on Sep 26, 1735 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA, aged 75.
- iv. **Mary Burt** [21090] was born on Mar 18, 1663 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA and died on Nov 13, 1666, aged 3.
- v. **Sarah Burt** [21091] was born on May 2, 1665 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA and died on May 14, 1689, aged 24.
- vi. **Hannah Burt** [21092] was born on Sep 2, 1667 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA and died on May 3, 1689, aged 21.
- vii. **David Burt** [21093] was born on Aug 25, 1669 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA and died on Feb 9, 1690, aged 20.
- viii. **Jonathan Burt** [21094] was born on Sep 5, 1671 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA and died on Oct 15, 1745 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA, aged 74.
- ix. **Joseph Burt** [21095] was born on Sep 26, 1673 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA and died on Jan 13, 1759, aged 85.
- x. **Mary Burt** [21096] was born in May 1676 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA, was christened on May 3, 1676 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA, and died on Apr 13, 1734, aged 57.
- xi. **Ruth Burt** [21097] was born in Apr 1677 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA and died in Mar 1746, aged 68.
- 472 xii. **Benjamin Burt** [20939]
- xiii. **John Burt** [21098] was born on Apr 29, 1682 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA and died in May 1709, aged 27.

945. Mary Holton [20944], daughter of **Deacon William Holton** [21086] and **Mary Winche** [20852], was born in 1637 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died on Dec 16, 1713 in Northfield, Franklin Co., MA, aged 76.

General Notes: This is supposed to be the first marriage recorded in Northampton.

After David died, she married a second husband, 1692 or 3, Joseph Root, and died in Northfield, Mass.

Sources:

A History of Deerfield Massachusetts, by George Sheldon. Originally published 1985-6. Facsimile edition, Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association Deerfield, 2004.

The Ancestry of Russell Makepeace of Marion, Massachusetts 1904-1986. A Descendant of Thomas Makepeace of Dorchester, Massachusetts. Edited by Zelinda Makepeace Douhan, Newbury Street Press, Boston, MA: 2005.

Mary married **David Burt** [20943] [MRIN: 7894] on Nov 18, 1654 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA.

Mary next married **Joseph Root** [21188] [MRIN: 8016] about 1692.

946. Daniel Belding [20941], son of **William Belding** [22106] and **Thomasine Sherwood** [22109], was born on Nov 20, 1646 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Aug 14, 1731 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA, aged 84.

General Notes: Belden, Beldin. Of Hartford, CT 1671; of Deerfield 1686; lived on No. 10. He was a leading man in town.

From Rev. Stephen William's Journal

September 16, 1696. John Smead and John Gillet, being in the woods hunting bees, were beset by a company of French Mohawks. Gillet was taken prisoner, and Smead escaped. The Indians fearing a discovery by Smead, sixteen of them hastened away towards the town, and three were left with Gillet. It being lecture-day, the people were got

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

out of the meadows that they might attend the lecture, so that the enemy came as far as Mr. Daniel Belding's house, within gunshot of the fort. Mr. Belding, being belated about his work, had but just got home from the field, and left his cart that was loaded with corn, and went into the house; and the Indians rushed upon them, and took him prisoner and his son Nathaniel, aged twenty-two years, and daughter Esther, aged thirteen years, and killed his wife and his son Daniel, and John, and his daughter Thankful. They took his son Samuel from the cart, but he kicked and scratched and bit so, that the Indian set him down and struck the edge of his hatchet into the pate of his head, and then pulled out his hatchet and left him for dead. His brains followed the hatchet; but he revived, and got to the fort, where there was care given to him, and notwithstanding the wound that he had, it pleased God and his life was spared; his wound healed, and he is yet living. He was once or twice accounted to be dead, and once accounted as dead a day or two after his being wounded. Abigail Belding, another daughter, was shot in the arm as she was running to the fort, but it was generally thought the bullet that struck her came from the fort. Sarah Belding, another of the daughters, hid herself amongst some tobacco in the chamber, and so escaped.

[They trekked through the wilderness to Canada.]

When Mr. Belding and company came to the fort called Oso, the males were obliged to run the gantlet. Mr. Belding, being a very nimble and light-footed man, received but few blows, save first setting out, but the other two men were much abused by clubs, firebrands, &c.

They arrived in Canada; and now they found what the Schaghticook Indian said to be true, for the Indians kept Mr. Belding himself and his daughter with them, and gave John Gillet and Nathaniel Belding to the French. Gillet worked as a servant to the nuns at their farm, and Nathaniel Belding worked for the Holy Sisters.

On the night of the 9th of July following, Mr. Belding was sold to the French, and lived as a servant with the Jesuits at the Seminary. His business was to wait upon them, and cut wood, make fires, &c., and tend the garden, and accounted himself favorably dealt by, &c. In the winter following, Colonel Abraham Schuyler, with some others, came to Canada, and brought with them a copy of the articles of peace between England and France, and returned home with some Dutch captives.

In April following, Colonel Peter Schuyler, with others came to Canada and the French Governor gave liberty to all captives, English and Dutch, to return home. These Dutch gentlemen gathered up all the captives, both English and Dutch, that they could find, and returned June 8; took Mr. Belding and his children, and Martin Smith with about twenty more English, with them, and arrived at Albany in about fifteen days, where the Dutch people treated him with a great deal of kindness, and offered to send him home directly to Deerfield. Colonel Schuyler clothed him and his children. After about three weeks stay at Albany, Mr. Belding and his children went down the river to New York, where his brother [John] had provided a place for his entertainment. From York he went in a vessel to Stamford, and from thence returned to New York, and after some stay there, returned to Deerfield. John Gillet got home a little before him by way of France, and so to England, having received great kindness in England.

Sources:

Connecticut Vital Records to 1870 (Online Database: AmericanAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2011.) From original typescripts, Lucius Barnes Barbour Collection, 1928. P. 18. Vol. LR1 P. 16.

New England Captives Carried to Canada between 1677 and 1760 during the French and Indian Wars, Vol. 2, pp. 33-4 & 68-9, Emma Lewis Coleman. Southworth Press, Portland, ME: 1925.

The Redeemed Captive: Returning to Zion, by John Williams, Minister of the Gospel in Deerfield. Applewood Books, Bedford, MA: (from original published 1853)

A Genealogical Dictionary of The First Settlers of New England, showing three generations of those who came before May 1692, on the Basis of Farmer's Register, by James Savage, Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., Baltimore, MD: 1981.

A History of Deerfield Massachusetts, by George Sheldon. Originally published 1985-6. Facsimile edition, Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association Deerfield, 2004.

Norwalk, by Rev. Charles M. Selleck, 1896.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001
BELDING, Daniel (1648-1732) & 1/wf Elizabeth FOOTE (ca 1654-1696); 10 Nov 1670;

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Hatfield/Wethersfield/Deerfield LBDF&P 4:118; NYGBR 37:87; Holbrook Anc. (1942) 124+, 132; McCormick-Hamilton 439; Belden (ms) 5; Reg. 9:272; Hatfield (ms) 155; Wethersfield 2:77; Deerfield 80; Blakeney-Sabin 10, 49, 52; Sv. 1:157; Foote (1907) 28; Trowbridge 126; New Haven Gen. Mag. 1855; Burt 41

BELDING, Daniel (1648-1732) & 2/wf Hepzibah (BUELL) WELLS (1649-1704), w Thomas; 17 Feb 1698/9; Deerfield Deerfield 80, 357; Belden (ms) 6; Reg. 44:208; Bassett (1926) 163; Goodwin-Morgan 1:130; Sv. 1:157; Blakeney-Sabin 52; Wethersfield 2:781; Buell (1881) 31; Holbrook Anc. (1942) 125

Foote Family, comprising the Genealogy and History of Nathaniel Foote of Wethersfield, Conn., and His Decendants, by Abram W. Foote. Vols 1 & 2. Marble City Press - The Tuttle Company, Rutland, Vermont. 1907.

The Descendants of Nathaniel Foote (1592-1644) and Elizabeth Deming (1595-1683). Compiled by Ellwood Count Curtis. Galactic Press. Cedar Falls, Iowa. 2003.

Magnalia Christi Americana: or the Ecclesiastical History of New England, by Cotton Mather. 1702 (republished 1820) Vol. II. P. 526.

New England Ancestors Web site: <http://www.newenglandancestors.org/>
Cemetery Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collections. Titicus Graveyard.
Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.

Find A Grave: www.findagrave.com. Plaque located in the Deerfield Historical Society or Museum., Deerfield, Franklin Co., Mass. Memorial# 51701640. Burial unknown.

Daniel married **Elizabeth Foote** [20942] [MRIN: 7893] on Nov 10, 1670 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Belding** [23339] was born on Dec 26, 1671 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died in 1759 in Wilton, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 88.
- ii. **Richard Belding** [23330] was born on Mar 29, 1672 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died on Sep 19, 1677 in Hatfield, Hampshire Co., MA, aged 5.
- iii. **Elizabeth Belding** [23327] was born on Oct 8, 1673 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA and died on Nov 17, 1745 in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 72.
- iv. **Nathaniel Belding** [23333] was born on Jun 26, 1675 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died on Aug 21, 1714 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA, aged 39.
- v. **Mary Belding** [23337] was born on Nov 17, 1677 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died after 1737 in Stratford, Fairfield Co., CT.
- vi. **Daniel Belding** [23335] was born on Sep 1, 1680 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died on Sep 16, 1696 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA, aged 16.
- 473 vii. **Sarah Belding** [20940]
- viii. **Esther (Hester) Belding** [23336] was born on Sep 29, 1683 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died after 1720.
- ix. **Abigail Belding** [23329] was born on Mar 10, 1686 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died on Jun 25, 1686 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.
- x. **Samuel Belding** [23331] was born on Apr 10, 1687 in Hatfield, Hampshire Co., MA and died on Dec 14, 1750 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA, aged 63.
- xi. **John Belding** [23332] was born on Jun 24, 1689 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA and died on Jun 25, 1689 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA.
- xii. **Abigail Belding** [23334] was born on Aug 18, 1690 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA.
- xiii. **John Belding** [23328] was born on Feb 28, 1693 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA and died on Sep 16, 1696 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA, aged 3.
- xiv. **Thankful Belding** [23338] was born on Dec 21, 1695 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA and died on Sep 16, 1696 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA.

Daniel next married **Hepzibah Buell** [23320] [MRIN: 8948], daughter of **William Buell** [23321] and **Mary Post** [23322], on Feb 17, 1699 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Daniel next married **Sarah H. Hawkes** [23323] [MRIN: 8950], daughter of **John Hawkes** [23324] and **Elizabeth Browne** [23325], about 1704.

947. Elizabeth Foote [20942], daughter of **Nathaniel Foote** [22107] and **Elizabeth Smith** [22108], was born on May 20, 1654 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT and died on Sep 16, 1696 in Deerfield, Franklin Co., MA, aged 42.

General Notes: Killed by Indians Sept. 16, 1696.

16 September 1696: The Indians came along from up Green river to the town, and assaulted Mr. Daniel Belden's house; took Mr. Belden, his son Nathaniel and daughter Esther captive, killed his wife and three children and wounded Samuel and Abigail, but they recovered, although Samuel had a hatchet stuck in his head, and some of his brains came out at his wound.

Sources:

Early Days in New England. Life and Times of Henry Burt of Springfield and some of his descendants. Genealogical and Biographical Mention of James and Richard Burt of Taunton, Mass. and Thomas Burt, M.P., of England, by Henry M. Burt and Silas W. Burt, Springfield, Mass., 1893.

Foote Family, comprising the Genealogy and History of Nathaniel Foote of Wethersfield, Conn., and His Decendants, by Abram W. Foote. Vols 1 & 2. Marble City Press - The Tuttle Company, Rutland, Vermont. 1907.

The Descendants of Nathaniel Foote (1592-1644) and Elizabeth Deming (1595-1683). Compiled by Ellwood Count Curtis. Galactic Press. Cedar Falls, Iowa. 2003.

New England Ancestors Web site: <http://www.newenglandancestors.org/>
Cemetery Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collections. Titicus Graveyard.
Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.

Elizabeth married **Daniel Belding** [20941] [MRIN: 7893] on Nov 10, 1670 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.

948. Simon Lobdell [23713], son of **Nicholas Lobdell** [26603], was born in Hereford, England and died before Oct 4, 1717 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: He appears to have come to America about 1645. From public records in Milford, Connecticut it appears that he had been given a half acre of ground in 1646. In 1655 his name appears as a resident of Milford. He took the freemans oath at Hartford on May 21, 1657 and was a tax payer of that place in 1667. He went to Springfield, Mass. where he was a prison-keeper from 1666 to 1674. Admitted to the First Church of Milford, April 9, 1710. His will was drawn up on January 19, 1703 or 4. His estate was probated Oct. 4, 1717 at New Haven.

Sources:

Simon Lobdell - 1646 of Milford, Conn., and his Descendants, compiled and published by Julia Harrison Lobdell, 1907 (www.New England Ancestors.org)

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001
LOBDELL, Simon & 1/wf [Persis PIERCE?]; by 1669; Milford/ Hartford/Springfield Milford VR 100; Lobdell 9-10; Reg. 75:178; Booth (1910) 70; Springfield Fam. (ms) 434

LOBDELL, Simon & 2/wf Sarah (BASSETT) [HITT], w Henry; by 4 Mar 1698/9, aft 30 Mar 1689/90; Milford, CT
Fairfield Fam. 1:36, 287

The Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America.
Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII.

Lobdell, Simon (d 1717; desc, Count Nicholas Lobdell), from Eng ca 1645; settled at Milford, Conn. 1646; m. Persis dau of Thomas Pierce; m. Elizabeth -- of Charlestown, Mass.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

CT: 1852.

Simon married **Persis Pierce** [23714] [MRIN: 9107] By 1669 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Mary Lobdell** [23801] was born about 1667.
- ii. **Elizabeth Lobdell** [23802] was born on Oct 7, 1669 in Springfield, Hampden Co., MA.
- 474 iii. **Joshua Lobdell** [23709]
- iv. **Anna Lobdell** [23803] was born on Dec 1, 1674 in Springfield, Hampden Co., MA.
- v. **Rebecca Lobdell** [23804] was born in 1677 in Springfield, Hampden Co., MA and died on Feb 2, 1740 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, aged 63.

Simon next married **Sarah Bassett** [27436] [MRIN: 10734] by 4 mar 1698/9 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

949. Persis Pierce [23714], daughter of **Thomas Pierce** [23827] and **Elizabeth** [Pierce] [23828].

General Notes: After returning to Milford, Connecticut, his wife Persis was admitted to the First Church of Milford, January 7, 1677 and on April 9, 1710, Simon was united with the same church.

Persis married **Simon Lobdell** [23713] [MRIN: 9107] By 1669 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

950. Samuel Burwell [60785], son of **John Burwell** [23711] and **Alice Heath** [23712], was born in 1640 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, was christened on Oct 11, 1640 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, and died on Mar 10, 1711 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, aged 71.

Samuel married **Sarah Fenn** [60786] [MRIN: 23112] circa 1664 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

The child from this marriage was:

- 475 i. **Mary Burwell** [23710]

951. Sarah Fenn [60786], daughter of **Benjamin Fenn** [60788] and **Sarah Baldwin** [60789], was born in Apr 1645 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT and died in 1686 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, aged 41.

Sarah married **Samuel Burwell** [60785] [MRIN: 23112] circa 1664 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

952. Robert William Follett [65059] was born on Apr 8, 1625 in Dartmouth, Devon, England and died on Nov 4, 1708 in Salem, Essex Co., MA, aged 83.

Robert married **Persis Black** [65060] [MRIN: 25725] on Sep 22, 1655 in Salem, Essex Co., MA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 476 i. **Abraham Follett** [65057]

953. Persis Black [65060] was born on Sep 27, 1634 in Salem, Essex Co., MA and died on Feb 4, 1703 in Salem, Essex Co., MA, aged 68.

Persis married **Robert William Follett** [65059] [MRIN: 25725] on Sep 22, 1655 in Salem, Essex Co., MA.

956. George Blackiston Tongue [65063] was born on Nov 11, 1617 in New London, New London Co., CT and died on Dec 17, 1698 in New London, New London Co., CT, aged 81.

George married **Margery Periam Poole** [65064] [MRIN: 25727] on Nov 6, 1646 in New London, New London Co., CT.

The child from this marriage was:

- 478 i. **John Tongue** [65061]

957. Margery Periam Poole [65064] was born on Dec 1, 1630 in New London, New London Co., CT and died on Dec 1, 1713 in New London, New London Co., CT, aged 83.

Margery married **George Blackiston Tongue** [65063] [MRIN: 25727] on Nov 6, 1646 in New London, New London Co., CT.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

960. Jean Perlier [2109] was born about 1640 in La Tremblade, Charente-Maritime, France, was christened in La Tremblade, Charente-Maritime, France, and died after 1700 in France.

General Notes: Jean Perlier (cir 1640, La Tremblade, Charente-Maritime, France - After 1700, France?)
m. Marie Arnaud (Nov. 24, 1650, Arvert, Charente-Maritime, France - ? Kings Co., New York)

Occupation: Ships Pilot. Vital Records from the Archives of the Dept. of Charente - Maritime Province of Saintonge, France. Jean Perlier was a Huguenot of La Tremblade, on the Western coast of France.

New source from My Heritage.

[Transcription by Edward Kipp. There may be errors in the french transcription]

Bulletin, Societe de L'Histoire du Protestantisme Francais. Janvier - Mars 1916. P. 66-70.

This document suggests that Jean Perlier, pilote, was one of 15 protestants arrested in 1685 by force by the dragonnades. The trial took place in 1699-1700 and most of them received fines and a sentence of servitude in perpetuity on the Kings Galleys. Jean Perlier was also fined deux mil livres.

This could be why Jean did not accompany his wife to the new world. He probably met an untimely death in France or on a Galley. His "widow" Marie probably knew she would never see her husband again, so remarried to protect her children.

P. 66

Poursuites Exercées Contre Quinze Protestants De Saintonge En 1699-1700

Rôle de l'évêché de Saintes à l'égard des religionnaires sous Guillaume de la Brunetière (1).

[Bishop Guillaume de La Brunetière du Plessis-Gesté (born 24 Nov 1630, died 2 May 1702). De la Brunetière earned his DD degree from the University of Paris. For 16 years, he was Vicar General at Paris before becoming Bishop of Saintes on November 30, 1677. A portrait of Guillaume is found at <https://www.rijksmuseum.nl/en/collection/RP-P-BI-7346>.]

Parmi les nombreuses informations excercées contre les religionnaires à la fin du XVIIe siècle dont les procédures nous ont été conservées, il on est une qui mérite d'attirer plus particulièrement l'attention des historiens du protestantisme.

En 1699, quinze protestants avaient été arrêtés par ordre du maréchal d'Estrées et déferés au présidial de Saints pour s'être montrés sans doute plus opiniâtres que les autres dans leur resistance. C'étaient André Bouchet, pilote, Pierre Massé, marchand, Jacques Péraud, capitaine de navire, Thomas Dessis, chirurgien, Pierre Dubois, marchand, Simon Tourtelot, marchand, Pierre Arnaud, blanconnier, François Thomas, marinier, Jean Perlier, pilote, Jean Decort, boucher, Jean Bernelot, chirurgien, Jean Leclere, marchand, Jean Tauzin, cordier, Pierre Desbrosses, docteur en médecine, Élie Buhet, teinturier. Ils appartenaient pour la plupart à la région des îles (Arvert, La Tremblade); quelques-uns étaient originaires de Jonzac, un de Vaux, un autre de Saintes.

Tous, à l'exception du capitaine Jean Péraud, étaient relaps ayant abjuré par force en 1685 sous la pression des dragonnades, mais leurs convictions n'en étaient pas moins demeurées inébranlables, et s'ils avaint dû se présenter devant un prêtre pour faire constater leur

(1) En annonçant la mort héroïque de M. J. Pandin de Laussandière en tête d'une étude de lui que le Bulletin à publiée en 1915 (p. 493-504), je rappelais que l'auteur m'avait parlé d'une note sur l'attitude de l'évêché de Saintes à l'égard de certains protestants (1699-1700). Cette note, sa veuve l'a retrouvée dans les papiers de son mari et vient de m'en transmettre une copie. C'est une très intéressante contribution à l'histoire de la Révocation et du Désert en Saintonge, qui précise et complète ce que j'ai publiée sur le même sujet en 1893 (Bull. 1893, 391 et 498).

P. 67

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

mariage, par contre ils avaient refusé obstinément de se confesser et de communier.

Les cas de ce genre étaient alors fréquents. Beaucoup de protestants avaient recours à des prêtres étrangers, qui pour une somme plus ou moins élevée, consentaient à se montrer peu exigeants en matière de dogme. D'autres se contentaient même d'un simple contrat notarié. L'un de nos prévenus, Pierre Massé, se trouvait dans ce dernier cas.

Pressés de se convertir par le lieutenant criminel de la sénéchaussée, treize sur quinze des prévenus refusèrent énergiquement et déclarèrent vouloir vivre et mourir dans la religion réformée. Deux seulement faiblirent au cours de l'interrogatoire et consentirent à se faire instruire en la religion catholique. L'un, Jean Leclerc, était fiancé depuis dix mois, et l'on devine aisément la cause de ses hésitations.

Quant à l'autre, Élie Buhet, teinturier de Saintes, son cas paraît digne d'attention, car il semble bien avoir bénéficié en cette affaire d'une protection toute spéciale de l'évêché, qu'on ne s'attendait pas, certes, à voir intervenir de cette façon dans une affaire aussi grave au point de vue religieux. Élie Buhet avait abjuré en 1684, sous la pression des cavaliers, ainsi qu'il le dit lui-même, mais il s'était bien gardé de fréquenter l'église depuis cette époque. Aussi le curé de sa paroisse refuse-t-il de célébrer son mariage avec une jeune fille d'Épargne. Chose curieuse, l'official de Saintes lui délivre alors un billet l'autorisant à <aller épouser où bon lui semblerait>; il put donc s'adresser en toute sécurité au curé d'Arees en Saintonge, moins intransigeant que ses collègues. Déféré devant le présidial pour une cause mal connue, il finit après deux interrogatoires par consentir, non pas à abjurer, mais à fréquenter les conférences de l'évêché et se faire instruire <pour suivre, disait-il, autant qu'il le pourrait, les intentions du roi>. Son abjuration n'était donc pas formelle.

Ce cas intéressant à relever n'est d'ailleurs pas isolé.

P. 68

Un autre prévenu, Simon Tourtelot, marchand à Jonzac, fit une déclaration analogue. Lui aussi il avait abjuré des levres en 1685 sous la pression des gens de guerre dans la chapelle du château de Jonzac. Six ans plus tard, en effet (1691), voulant se marier avec une jeune fille de Ransannes, il se vit refuser le sacrement du mariage par le curé de cette paroisse pour n'avoir pas voulu consentir à se confesser et à communier. Nos deux <nouveaux convertis>, selon l'expression consacrée alors, ne se tinrent pas pour battus. Ils en appelèrent à l'évêque, et bientôt après arriva un ordre de l'évêché commettant le curé d'Antignac pour procéder à l'union refusée par le curé de Ransannes. Simon Tourtelot n'en resta pas moins résolu, après ce mariage à la Gaumine, à vivre et mourir dans sa religion et ne remit jamais plus les pieds dans l'église.

François Thomas, marinier d'Arvert (encore un relaps), était venu se marier à Rochefort devant un prêtre étranger qui n'exigea de lui aucun engagement de se faire instruire dans la religion catholique. Il lui en coûta, dit-il, 10 louis d'or. Le certificat de mariage, transmis à l'évêché, ne souleva aucune protestation de la part de l'officialité.

Tels sont les faits : pour si invraisemblables qu'ils paraissent, ils n'en sont pas moins exact, car ils ressortent très nettement des déclarations des inculpés.

Voyons maintenant les suites du procès : la sentence fut prononcée le 26 mars 1700.

Entre le procureur du Roy demandeur en crime de relaps et autres contraventions faites aux édits et déclarations du roy d'une part, et les nommés André Boucher pillotte, Pierre Massé marchand, Jacques Péraud capitaine de marine, Thomas Dessis chirurgien, Pierre Dubois marchand, Simon Tourtelot marchand, Pierre Arnaud blanconnier, François Thomas marinier, Jean Perlier pillotte, Jean Decort boucher, Jean Bernellot chirurgien, Jean Le Clerq marchand, Jean Tauzin cordier marinier et Pierre Debrosse docteur en médecine, dellandeurs acuzés et détenus acuzésez prisons royales de cette ville, d'autre part.

Vu... etc., nous avons déclaré les dits Boucher, Massé, Dessis,

P. 69

Tourtelot, Arnaud, Thomas, Perlier, Decort, Bernelot, Le Clerq, Tauzin, Debrosses et Dubois dhument atteints et convaincus du crime de relaps et autres contraventions aux édits et déclarations de Sa Majesté, pour réparation de quoy nous les avons condamnés à servir le roy dans les gallères à perpétuité en qualité de forcats; les avons pareillement condamnés chascun d'eux en l'amande envers le roy, savoir le dit Boucher en la somme de deux cents

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

livres, le dit Massé en celle de quinze cents livres, Dessis en celle de cent livres, Dubois en celle de deux mil livres, Tourtellot en paraille somme de deux mil livres, Arnaud en cell de trois mil livres, Thomas en celle de deux mil livres, Perlier en celle de deux mil livres, Decort en celle de deux cent cinquante livres, Bernelot en celle de deux mil ivres, Leclerq en celle de deux mil livres, Tauzin en celle de trois cents livres, et aux dépans des proceddures envers ceux quy les ont fait chascun les consernant, suivant la taxe quy en sera faite, et en regards du dit Péraud, ordonnons qu'il sera plus emplement enquis dans le mois contre luy, et cependant qu'il tiendra l'estat [Il n'avait jamais abjuré]; arrêté en la Chambre du conseil du siège présidial de Xaintes le vingt sixiesme mars mil sept cents.
Signé : Dusault, Lefrançois, Labbé

Une chose nous surprend à la lecture de la sentence : tandis que la plupart des inculpés et notamment Jean Leclerc, qui s'était repenti, se virent infliger la peine maximum réervée aux relaps, le texte de la sentence ne fait aucune mention d'Élie Buhet qui semble avoir bénéficié en cette circonstance d'un non-lieu. Le fait, extraordinaire à cette époque de persécutions, était évidemment la conséquence d'une haute intervention. Si l'on en juge d'après les faits signalés plus haut, il est permis de supposer que cette intervention venait directement de l'évêché, dont Buhet avait bien vooulu consentir à fréquenter les conférences, pour suivre, dit-il, <autant qu'il le pourrait les ordres du roi>.

On ne s'attendait certes pas à voir en 1700 des protestants arrêtés et déferés au présidial pour leur obstination, trouver un appui de ce côté-la. Ce n'est pas sans quelque surprise que l'on voit, sous l'administration de

P. 70

l'intendant Begon, en pleine persécution (dès 1691) un évêque ou ses subalternes faciliter, sinon autoriser la célébration de mariages clandestins. Tout autre fut à la même époque l'attitude de l'évêque de la Rochelle.

Bien loin de produire sur les condamnés l'effet qu'en attendait san doute le lieutenant criminel de Saintes, la lecture de cette terrible sentence n'avait fait qu'exaspérer davantage leur audace. Bien plus, le seul qui ait faibli tout d'abord, Jean Leclerc, fiancé depuis longtemps et voyant sans doute ses rêves d'avenir à jamais évanouis, s'empessa de rétracter son abjuration. Tous ont dû mourir à la peine, mais leur nom n'a pas été inséré dans la longue liste des galériens protestans publiée dane le tome VI de la France protestante.

J. Pandin de Lussaudière.

Not sure about this source:

Gamblin Family. Genealogy of Maritime Canada. <http://www.gamblinfamily.org/parlee.html>
Some of the information on Peter Parlee does not match what I have been able to find.

Jean married **Marie Arnaud** [2110] [MRIN: 855] on Nov 27, 1667 in La Tremblade, Charente Maritime, France.

Children from this marriage were:

- 480 i. **Jean Perlier 2nd** [2099]
- ii. **Andre Perlier** [2111] was born on Oct 27, 1670 in La Tremblade, Charente-Maritime, France.

961. Marie Arnaud [2110], daughter of **Andre Arnaud** [20648] and **Marie Gallihaut** [20649], was born on Nov 24, 1650 in Arvert, Charente-Maritime, France, was christened on Dec 4, 1650 in Arvert, Charente-Maritime, France, and died in Kings Co., New York.

General Notes: Arnaut. She left France for the New World in 1686 accompanied by her two sons. On the ship Marie probably met Captain Pierre Traverrier and they were married in the church, January 4, 1688 at Frenchtown, Narragansett, Rhode Island by Monsieur Carre, minister.. The "widow" Perlier is on the list of church members on March 27, 1687.

Sources:

Records of the French Church at Narragansett 1686-1691. Translated and Edited by L. Effingham De Forest. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 71, No. 1, Jan. 1940, p. 61.

New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 30. Jan. 1899. p. 39. Dumont Family

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Contract of marriage of Pierre (Peter) Traverrier and Marie (Mary) Arnaud, translated from French:

" Today the 4th of January, 1688, we Pierre Traverrier, ship captain, and Marie Arnaud, widow of Jean (John) Perlier, promise to take each other as husband and wife, the laws of our church being previously observed, we agree to live together in common as husband and wife the rest of our days, and in the case one of us should die, the one remaining shall enjoy in his own right all the wealth the two parties may possess, to dispose of as he may see fit to sell, assign, rent, etc., according as he may judge proper; and in case both of us should die without children from this marriage, we declare the children of the first marriage, who are Andre (Andrew) Perlier and Jean (John) Perlier, our legitimate heirs. Furthermore: I, Pierre Traverrier, give to Marie Arnaud the enjoyment of all my property and pretensions in France, in case the state of affairs should change and the liberty of the Protestant religion should be reestablished, giving her in general all that may belong to me. To all of these articles we have agreed in the presence of Mr. Carre, our minister, depository of this document, and of the witnesses below named. In witnesses whereof we have all signed. Done at Frenchtown in Narragansett the said day and year above named. Signed: Pierre Traverrier Marie Arnaud, on the one side, and on the other the witnesses: Minister Carre, Jacques Many, Andre Arnaud, and Abraham Dumas."

Marie married **Jean Perlier** [2109] [MRIN: 855] on Nov 27, 1667 in La Tremblade, Charente Maritime, France.

Marie next married **Pierre Traverrier** [1563] [MRIN: 330] on Apr 11, 1688 in Frenchtown, Narragansett, RI, USA.

Marriage Notes: Captain. Married by Rev. Carre.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Marie Magdelenne Traverrier** [2196] was born in 1689 in New York City, NY and was christened on Jan 6, 1689 in Narragansett, RI.
- ii. **Pierre Traverrier** [771] was born in 1689 in New York City, NY and was christened on Jan 6, 1689 in Narragansett, RI.

962. Rene Rezeau [1564], son of **Jacques Rezeau** [20961] and **Elizabeth Neau** [20962], was born about 1652 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France and died about Oct 2, 1720 in Richmond Co., NY, aged about 68.

General Notes: Protestant. He was a Huguenot refugee from the Ile de Re, France. He was one of a large number of Huguenot settlers on Staten Island, NY.

Owned Voorlezer's House about 1705 on Staten Island. Now run by the Staten Island Historical Society.

Will dated 18 Feb 1718/19. Probated Oct. 3, 1720. Surrogate Court, NY City Hall, Vol. IX, pg. 247 of Wills

Source:

World Connect websites

Historic Richmond Town, Staten Island http://www.historicrichmondtown.org/village_map.html

An Early Settler of Harlem and Staten Island, by Peter Faunce Kerr and Marjorie Decker Johnson. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 134, No. 4, Oct. 2003, pp. 243-253;

Rene married **Anne Coursier** [1565] [MRIN: 665] on Jun 22, 1670 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Rene Rezeau** [27329] was born in Oct 1671 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France and was christened on Oct 9, 1671 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France.
- ii. **Abraham Rezeau** [27330] was born in Nov 1672 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France and was christened on Nov 6, 1672 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France.
- iii. **Susannah Rezeau** [27331] was born in 1674 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France and was christened in 1674 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France.
- iv. **Pierre Rezeau** [27332] was born in 1676 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France, was christened in 1676 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France, and died about Aug 1724, aged about 48.
- 481 v. **Anne Rezeau** [2100]
- vi. **Marie Rezeau** [27333] was born in Mar 1683 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France and

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

was christened on Mar 14, 1683 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France.

963. Anne Coursier [1565] was born about 1656 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France.

General Notes: Coursier. Cousie.

Anne married **Rene Rezeau** [1564] [MRIN: 665] on Jun 22, 1670 in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France.

964. Edward Jones [65068] was born in 1675 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died on Jan 10, 1717 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 42.

Edward married **Jane Cone** [65069] [MRIN: 25730] on Apr 14, 1796 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

482 i. **Edward Jones** [1566]

965. Jane Cone [65069] was born in 1676 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in 1717 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 41.

Jane married **Edward Jones** [65068] [MRIN: 25730] on Apr 14, 1796 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

966. Matthew Decker [1568] was born Perhaps 1670 in Amsterdam, Netherlands and died in 1770 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY, aged 100.

General Notes: DeDecker.

Matthew married **Aefte Eve Messecar** [65067] [MRIN: 25729] circa 1690 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

483 i. **Catherine Decker** [1567]

967. Aefte Eve Messecar [65067] was born in 1671 in Staten Island, NY and died in 1789 in Staten Island, NY, aged 118.

Aefte married **Matthew Decker** [1568] [MRIN: 25729] circa 1690 in Richmond, Staten Island, NY.

1000. Gerrit Lydecker [3378], son of **Ryck Lydecker** [3375] and **Claertie Vernier** [3376], was born about 1650 in Netherlands and died in 1714, aged about 64.

General Notes: Early settler of Hackensack, NJ. Probably born Holland. First documented in the New York Reformed Dutch Church as a sponsor at a baptism in Jan. 1676.

In 1688, a Gerrit Leydecker contributed 36 florins to the building of a new Dutch Church in New York City.

Sources:

The Ancestry of Anna Lydecker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

The Olive Tree Genealogy web site, New Jersey Church Records.

Contributors to Building of a New Dutch Church in New York City, 1688, by Kenneth Scott. De Halve Maen, Vol. LV, No. 1, Spring 1980.

Gerrit married **Neeltie Van De Kuyl** [3379] [MRIN: 1231] on May 20, 1682 in New York Reformed Dutch Church.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Ryck Lydecker** [3382] was born in Feb 1683 in New York and was christened on Mar 7, 1683 in New York.
- ii. **Elizabeth Lydecker** [3383] was born in Oct 1684 in New York and was christened on Nov 2, 1684 in New York.
- iii. **Claertie Lydecker** [3384] was born in Sep 1686 in New York and was christened on Oct 3, 1686 in New York.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- iv. **Cornelia Lydecker** [3385] was born in Mar 1689 in New York and was christened on Mar 13, 1689 in New York.
- 500 v. **Ryck Lydecker** [3305]
- vi. **Elizabeth Lydecker** [3387] was born in 1696 and was christened on Aug 9, 1696 in New York.
- vii. **Cornelis Lydecker** [3388] was born about 1698.
- viii. **Abraham Lydecker** [3389] was born about 1700.
- ix. **Gerrit Lydecker** [3390] was born about 1702.

1001. Neeltie Van De Kuyl [3379], daughter of **Cornelis Barentszen Van De Kuyl** [3380] and **Lysbeth Arents** [3381], was born in Aug 1660 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Aug 22, 1660 in New Amsterdam.

General Notes: Vander Cul. Baptised at the New Amsterdam Reformed Dutch Church. Married at the New York Reformed Dutch Church. She became a member of the church May 28, 1679. In 1686 they lived on Bridge Street. Their first five children were baptised at the New York Reformed Dutch Church in the years 1683 to 1691. After that they appear to have moved to Bergen County, New Jersey.

Sources:

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol II.

Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.

New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968.

P. 57 1655 22 Aug Cornelis Barentszen & Lysbet Arents parents, Neeltie child, witnesses Arendt Janszen Dam & Marritje Arendts. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Neeltie married **Gerrit Lydecker** [3378] [MRIN: 1231] on May 20, 1682 in New York Reformed Dutch Church.

1002. Capt Johannes Benson [3411], son of **Dirck Benson** [3407] and **Catalina Berck** [3408], was born on Feb 8, 1655 in Fort Orange, New Amsterdam and died in 1715 in Harlem, NY, aged 60.

General Notes: In 1689 he resided at Claverack, and was appointed in March of that year captain of a company of militia, when an attack was expected from the French and Indians. He removed in 1690 to Haarlem and bought of John Louwe Bogert a farm where he resided and where he died, which farm by the law of descent went to Sampson his oldest son. Some descendents spell the name Bensen. He was involved in the early French Indian wars. Lived at Fort Orange. He was an innkeeper.

Abstract of will

In the name of God, Amen, May 9, 1711. I, Johannes Benson, of New York, yeoman, being sick and weak, I leave to my son, Sampson Benson, £5, in lieu of all pretence of being eldest son and heir at law. I leave to my youngest son Johannes, my Great Bible. All the rest of my estate I leave to my wife Elizbaeth during her widowhood. After her decease I leave all my estate to my children, Sampson, Dirck, Matthew, Johanes, Catalina, Rachel, Katharine, and Mirtie, and the two children of my daughter Lena, deceased. I make my wife Elizabeth, executor. Witnesses, Myndert Burger, Abraham Meyer, William Huddleston. Proved before Governor Robert Hunter, May 20, 1718. [Lib 9, p. 1, NY]

Sources:

Genealogical Notes of New York and New England Families, compiled by S.V. Talcoot, GPC, Balitmore, MD, 1973.

Colonial Families of the United States, Vol. III, p. 36-9.

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Revised History of Harlem (City of New York) its Origin and Early Annals, by James Riker, 1904.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 002:0179.

Johannes married **Lysbet Van Deursen** [3414] [MRIN: 1194] on Feb 2, 1680 in Beverwyck, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Samson Benson** [6489] was born on Oct 15, 1680 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.
- ii. **Helena Benson** [6486] was born on Oct 8, 1682 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.
- iii. **Dirck Benson** [6492] was born on Feb 24, 1686 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and died in 1751, aged 65.
- iv. **Catalina Benson** [6476] was born on Aug 24, 1688 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and was christened on Oct 7, 1688 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.
- v. **Rachel Benson** [6477] was born on Aug 29, 1690 in Haarlam, NY.
- vi. **Matthew Benson** [6475] was born on Jan 5, 1693 in Haarlam, NY and was christened on Feb 1, 1693 in Haarlam, NY.
- vii. **Catrina Benson** [6479] was born on Aug 27, 1695 in Haarlam, NY and was christened on Sep 15, 1695 in Haarlam, NY.
- 501 viii. **Maritie Benson** [3245]
- ix. **Johannes Benson** [10424] was born on May 20, 1701 in Haarlam, NY and was christened on May 29, 1701 in Haarlam, NY.
- x. **Benjamin Benson** [11884] was born on Mar 14, 1704 in Haarlam, NY and was christened on Mar 22, 1704 in Haarlam, NY.

1003. Lysbet Van Deursen [3414], daughter of **Teuwis (Mattheus) Abrahamsen Van Deursen** [3453] and **Helena Robberts** [3461], was born about 1658 and died in 1746, aged about 88.

General Notes: Elizabeth.

Lysbet married **Capt Johannes Benson** [3411] [MRIN: 1194] on Feb 2, 1680 in Beverwyck, NY.

1004. William Provoost [3488], son of **David Provoost** [3475] and **Tryntie Laurens** [3485], was born on Sep 27, 1679 in New York, was christened on Oct 8, 1679 in New York, and died about Jul 1746 in Bergen Co., NJ, aged about 66.

General Notes: Baptised at the New York Reformed Dutch Church by the minister Wm. Niewenhuysen. God father was Elias Provoost my brother; god mother was Catharine Adolph alias Coocker. He was a man of learning and distinction. As a merchant he became wealthy and in politics successful. In 1708 to 1711 he was Assistant Alderman; 1723 at the request of Gov. Burnett, was appointed a member of the Council and served until 1735.

In 1734 he was appointed to the New Jersey Council. He purchased land in Hackensack in 1721 and removed to that place. He was collector of Bergen County from 1723 to 1725; in the New Jersey Assembly 1721, and in the Council from 1734 to 1741. In 1740 he was a commissioner to settle the line between Massachusetts and Rhode Island.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I William Provoost, of New Barbadoes, in Bergen County, New Jersey, being sick. I leave to my son David all my apparell, and my fire arms and my gold and silver and 25 pds, above what I have given to him, in full of all his claim as eldest son. My daughter, Catharine Beekman, is to have so much of my estate as with what I have given her will make 176 pds 5 s. to make her equal with my daughter Mary Erickson. My son David is to receive the same amount and also my daughter Anneke (Anche.) All the rest to my children, David, Catharine, Anneke and Mary, wife of Rev. Mr. Rynhart. I make my son David and my daughter Catharine and Anneke and Abraham Lodge, executors. Witnesses, Hendrick Lebagh, Francis Hendrix, Henry Hendrix. Proved August 26, 1746. [Lib. 15, p. 619, New York County.]

Sources:

Biographical and Genealogical Notes of the Provost Family from 1545 to 1895, by Andrew J. Provost, New York, 1895.

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol II.
Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.
New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968.

P. 138 1679 8 Oct David Provoost & Tryntie Laurens parents, Willem child, witnesses Elias Provoost, Tryntie Adolfs.
Minister Wilhelmus Van Nieuwenhuysen.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 015:0619.

A History of the Provoost Family of New Amsterdam and Colonial New York since 1545, compiled by David Provoost, Esquire, one time Mayor of the City of New York, 1724. Holland Society and the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society.

William married **Aefje Van Exveen** [3497] [MRIN: 1241] on Nov 20, 1700 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Wyntje Provoost** [3501] was born in 1701 and was christened on Apr 27, 1701 in New York, NY.
- 502 ii. **David William Provoost** [3330]
- iii. **Catherine Provoost** [3503] was born in 1704 and was christened on Oct 8, 1704 in New York, NY.
- iv. **Maria Provoost** [3504] was born in 1706 and was christened on Jul 21, 1706 in New York, NY.
- v. **Cornelia Provoost** [3505] was born in 1711 and was christened on Oct 20, 1711 in New York, NY.
- vi. **Wyntje Provoost** [10423] was born in 1722 and was christened on May 13, 1722 in New York, NY.
- vii. **Anneke Provoost** [3507] was born in 1724 and was christened on Mar 11, 1724 in New York, NY.

1005. Aefje Van Exveen [3497], daughter of **Gerrit Corneliszen Van Echtsveen** [3498] and **Wyntie Stoutenburgh** [3499], was born in 1683 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 19, 1683 in New York, NY, and died before 1746.

General Notes: Baptised New York Reformed Dutch Church.

Aefje married **William Provoost** [3488] [MRIN: 1241] on Nov 20, 1700 in New York, NY.

1006. Evert Van De Water [3509], son of **Pieter Benjamin Van De Water** [3537] and **Annetje Duyckink** [3533], was born circa 1675 in New York, NY and died circa 1714 in New York, NY, aged about 39.

General Notes: Merchant of New York. Will dated Nov. 16 1710, proved Aug. 31, 1714.

Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Robert Van de Water
tahaz55@netscape.net

Biographical and Genealogical Notes of the Provost Family from 1545 to 1895, by Andrew J. Provost, New York, 1895.

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Genealogical notes of the Provoost family of New York. Edwin R. Purple. New York, Private Printing, 1875. New York Public Library, Humanities Branch.

Evert married **Catharina Provoost** [3491] [MRIN: 1243] on Jan 19, 1700 in New York.

Marriage Notes: New York Reformed Dutch Church.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Anna Van De Water** [9543] was born in May 1701 in New York and was christened on May 11, 1701 in New York.
- ii. **Catharina Van De Water** [11710] was born in Jan 1704 in New York, was christened on Jan 16, 1704 in New York, and died on Feb 24, 1730, aged 26.
- 503 iii. **Anneke Van De Water** [3335]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

1007. Catharina Provoost [3491], daughter of **David Provoost** [3475] and **Tryntie Laurens** [3485], was born on Dec 6, 1677 in New York and was christened on Dec 19, 1677 in New York.

General Notes: God father was Mr. Johannes Van Crug; god mother was Maritje the wife of Balthasard Byard.

Sources:

Biographical and Genealogical Notes of the Provost Family from 1545 to 1895, by Andrew J. Provost, New York, 1895.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol II.

Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.

New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968.

P. 130 1677 19 Dec David Provoost & Catharina parents, Catharina child, witnesses Jacob Van Brug, Marrisie Lookermans. Minister Wilhelmus Van Nieuwenhuysen.

The Duyckinck and Allied Families, by Whitehead Cornell Duyckinck and Rev. John Cornell, New York, 1908.

A History of the Provoost Family of New Amsterdam and Colonial New York since 1545, compiled by David Provoost, Esquire, one time Mayor of the City of New York, 1724. Holland Society and the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society.

Catharina married **Evert Van De Water** [3509] [MRIN: 1243] on Jan 19, 1700 in New York.

Catharina next married **Abraham Boele** [9544] [MRIN: 1286] on Nov 13, 1714 in New York.

1008. Joseph Ephraim Frazee [1732], son of **Samuel Frazee** [21616], was born about 1635 in Scotland, died on Feb 10, 1715 in Elizabethtown, Essex Co., NJ, aged about 80, and was buried in Presbyterian Cemetery, Elizabethtown, NJ.

General Notes: Name first appears on the Oath of Allegiance at the founding of Elizabethtown, New Jersey. He was not among the settlers who sailed from the Isle of Jersey to found the colony. It is believed that he was among a group of 11 who came from the New York area, lead by Captain John Baker. It is felt he was married twice. The name of his first wife is not known.

Abstract of Will

1713-4 Jan 8 Frazee, Joseph, of Elizabeth Town, Essex Co., yeoman; will of. Wife Mary. Sons Edward, Eliphlet, Samuel, John, Elisha, Joseph, Isaac; daughters mentioned, but names not given. Homestead on Rawway River, land on Delayway River and on Pisack. Personal estate. Executors - the wife, son Eliphlet and John Harriman. Witnesses - Richard Harriman, William Strayhearne, Daniel Stilwell. Proved February 10, 1714-5. Lib. I, p. 517.

Sources:

Frazees of New Brunswick, Descendants of Lewis and Catherine (Thorne) Frazee, compiled by W.J. Frazee, 1994.

Collections of Dutch Settlers Society of Albany New York, Vol. 4, Records from Family Bibles, 1938. p. 38.

Ancestry.com web pages of Rodger's Family. rdsmith@on-net.net.

Nelson, William (editor). New Jersey Archives. First Series. Vol. XXIII, Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. New Jersey Colonial Documents, Calendar of Wills, Calendar of New Jersey Wills. Vol. 1. 1670-1730. Paterson, NJ: The Press Printing and Publishing Co., 1901.

Ancestral Lines of the Doniphan, Frazee and Hamilton Families, by Frances Frazee Hamilton. W.M. Mitchell Printing Co., Greenfield, Ind. 1928. (NYPL)

Joseph married **Mary Osborne** [1733] [MRIN: 696] on Jun 17, 1664 in Elizabethtown, NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Joseph Frazee** [3319] was born on May 25, 1664 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA and died on Nov 7, 1693 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA, aged 29.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- ii. **Edward Frazee** [3276] was born on Jul 8, 1665 in Elizabethtown, NJ and died on Jun 6, 1733 in Elizabethtown, NJ, aged 67.
- iii. **William Frazee** [11885] was born on Jul 26, 1668 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA and died on May 29, 1704, aged 35.
- iv. **Eliphalet Frazee** [11886] was born on Oct 15, 1669 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA and died on Feb 17, 1715 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA, aged 45.
- v. **Elisha Frazee** [2097] was born on Feb 24, 1670 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA and died on Sep 27, 1727, aged 57.
- vi. **Samuel Frazee** [11726] was born on Jul 13, 1672 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA and died on May 30, 1716 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA, aged 43.
- vii. **Mary Frazee** [11730] was born about 1674 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA.
- 504 viii. **John Frazee** [1729]
- ix. **Isaac Frazee** [11728] was born on Jun 7, 1687 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA and died on Feb 8, 1775, aged 87.
- x. **Elizabeth Frazee** [11731] was born on Mar 12, 1698 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA.
- xi. **Joseph Frazee** [11734] was born on Nov 20, 1700 in Elizabethtown, NJ, USA and died on Mar 12, 1772, aged 71.

1009. Mary Osborne [1733], daughter of **Stephen Osborne** [20983] and **Sarah Mary Stanborough** [20984], was born in 1642 in Elizabeth, Union Co., NJ and died in 1702 in Elizabethtown, Essex Co., NJ, aged 60.

Mary married **Joseph Ephraim Frazee** [1732] [MRIN: 696] on Jun 17, 1664 in Elizabethtown, NJ.

1010. Samuel Oliver [20981] was born on Apr 14, 1662 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT and died on Jul 9, 1697 in Elizabethtown, NJ, aged 35.

Samuel married **Mary Ackerly** [20982] [MRIN: 7910].

The child from this marriage was:

- 505 i. **Sarah Oliver** [1731]

1011. Mary Ackerly [20982] was born in 1666 in Elizabethtown, NJ and died on Jan 12, 1729 in Elizabethtown, NJ, aged 63.

Mary married **Samuel Oliver** [20981] [MRIN: 7910].

1012. Henry Freeman [12397], son of **Joseph Freeman** [12426] and **Elizabeth Grosse** [12427], was born from 1669 to 1670 in England, died on Oct 10, 1763 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 94, and was buried in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Abstract of Will:

1763, Jan. 7. Freeman, Henry, of Woodbridge Twsp., Middlesex Co., will of. Greatgrandson, John Freeman, heir-at-law and grandson of my eldest son, John Freeman, deceased 5 shillings. Grandson, Isaac Freeman, son of my eldest son, John Freeman, deceased, land which I bought of Edward Wilkinson, deceased, and 30 acres joining the same, which I bought of Francis Walker, deceased; both being in said Twsp. Land I bought of Joseph Insle, lying in Woodbridge, known by the name of Horse Neck, and containing 60 acres to be sold. To the 5 daughters of my daughter, Rachel Runyon, £100. Son Samuel, £100. Daughter, Mary Dunham, £50. Daughter Elizabeth Runyon, £50. My granddaughter, Eliner Worth, £10. Son, Samuel, land where his son, Jonathan lives, which I bought of William Moores; also a salt meadow that I bought of William Stone, at Craines Neck. Son, Joseph, 15 acres of salt meadow in the Raritan Meadows, near Roundabouts, which I bought of John Smyth, Scotchman. Son, Benjamin, land in Morris Co., where he lives, of 100 acres. Son, Isaac, land I bought of Samuel Martin, and 2 lots joining thereto, one of which I bought of Miles Bunn, and the other of Thomas Pike; also a salt meadow I bought of Benjamin Bloomfield. Son, Henry, my homestead, which I bought of John Smyth, Scotchman, and George Darling; also a salt meadow, joining to Samuel Barron, which I purchased of Mathew Moores, deceased. Son, James, land where he lives, of 100 acres. Executors - sons, Samuel, Joseph and Isaac and my friend, David Evins. Witnesses - Isaac Cotheal, Benjamin Thornell, David Herriot. Proved Oct. 13, 1763.

1763, Oct. 14. Inventory, made by Reuben Evens and David Herriot. Lib. H, p. 304.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

Ancestors and Descendants of Lewis Ross Freeman with related families. Based partially on the work of Freeman Worth Gardner and Willis Freeman, by Patty Barthell Myers. Penobscott Press, 1995.

The Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America.
Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII.

Freeman, Henry (1672-1763; son of Joseph, b 1639, m 1666 Elizabeth Gosse), came from Eng to Phila., and settled at Woodbridge, NJ; judge Ct. Common Pleas; m in 1695, Elizabeth Bonne or Bonue.

Vital Records of Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ. Extracted from the Story of a New Jersey Town, by Rev. Joseph W. Dally, New Brunswick, NJ. http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/nj/woodbridge_nj_vrs.htm

Honeyman, A. Van Doren (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXXIII Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey., Vol IV of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1761-1770. Published: Somerville, NJ, The Unionist Gazette Association, Printers, 1928.

Henry married **Elizabeth Benue** [12398] [MRIN: 3982] on May 16, 1695 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Ann Elizabeth Freeman** [12399] was born Feb 16, 1695-1696.
- ii. **John Freeman** [12400] was born on Nov 5, 1698 and died on Jun 8, 1752 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 53.
- iii. **Jonathan Freeman** [12403] was born on Jul 13, 1700 and died on Apr 15, 1760 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 59.
- iv. **Mary Freeman** [12404] was born on Jun 5, 1702.
- v. **Sarah Freeman** [12405] was born on Feb 1, 1704 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died before 1760.
- vi. **Rachel Freeman** [12406] was born on Jan 18, 1705 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- 506 vii. **Samuel Freeman** [1728]
- viii. **Joseph Freeman** [12410] was born on Dec 21, 1709 in Woodbridge Hill, Woodbridge, NJ, died on Mar 12, 1797 in Metuchen, NJ, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Metuchen, NJ, USA.
- ix. **Hannah Freeman** [12411] was born on Oct 21, 1711 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- x. **Benjamin Freeman** [12414] was born on Jun 3, 1713 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- xi. **Isaac Freeman** [12415] was born on May 25, 1715 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- xii. **Henry Freeman** [12416] was born on Mar 23, 1717 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- xiii. **James Freeman** [12417] was born on Nov 1, 1719 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

1013. Elizabeth Benue [12398] died on Dec 5, 1760 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and was buried in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Bonne or Bonue.

Elizabeth married **Henry Freeman** [12397] [MRIN: 3982] on May 16, 1695 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, USA.

1014. Samuel Stone [12395].

Samuel married **Mary Bishop** [12396] [MRIN: 3981].

The child from this marriage was:

- 507 i. **Mary Stone** [12394]

1015. Mary Bishop [12396].

Mary married **Samuel Stone** [12395] [MRIN: 3981].

1016. Joseph Thorne [21404], son of **William Thorne** [21431] and **Susannah Booth** [21432], was born circa 1642 in Lynn, MA and died in May 1727 in Flushing, Long Island, aged about 85.

General Notes: Quaker. He lived his life in Flushing. On August 12, 1667, he appeared before the Governor of New

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

York to profess himself a loyal British subject, along with his brother John. Four years later, on Feb. 14, 1671, he witnessed the will of John Maustin of Flushing. Joseph and Mary Thorne witnessed the signing of an assignment of property by Isaac Horner of Oyster Bay on August 19, 1685.

He engaged in a number of real estate transactions which increased his estate over the years. He also owned one slave named Tom, in 1698.

Abstract of Will

I, Joseph Thorne, of Flushing, in Queens County, being aged and indisposed. Being well advised with ye weighty concern I am now about. I leave to my son Benjamin, all my Plantation or homestead where I now live in Flushing, with all houseing, orchards and lands and all meadow and woodland. I leave to my wife Mary, the use of 1/2 of all lands and meadows and 1/2 of all housing and orchards during her life. After her death I leave 1/2 to my son Benjamin and he is to pay legacies, viz.: To his brother Jacob £100 and to his brothers Isaac, Thomas and Abraham £20 each. To my son Isaac, I leave 5 shillings. I leave to my sons, Thomas, Abraham and Isaac all that tract of land lying at a place called, _____, in Bucks County, Pennsylvania. I leave to my wife Mary, a negro man, and an Indian woman. To my daughter Sarah, a negro girl. I leave to my son Joseph 5 shilling over and above what I have formerly given him by deed of gift. I leave to my son William 5 shilling besides what I gave him in West New Jersey. To my son John 5 shillings and a negro boy. To my wife Mary 1/2 of the rest of my movables. To my daughter Mary Shadwell, a negro girl. I leave to my daughters Hannah Field, Mary Shadwell Susanah Hedger and Sarah Thorn 1/2 of my movables. I make my wife and my son Benjamin executors. Dated July 27, 1724. Witnesses Thomas Farrington, Richard Laurence, John Haight. Proved November 27, 1727. [Unrecorded wills]

Joseph Thorn of flushing dyed the day of ye 3 mo 1727.

Sources:

Some of the Descendants of William Thorne: Signer of the Flushing Remonstrance of 1658, Through Fourteen Generations, with Emphasis on the Family and Descendants of Webster Thorn (1816-1873). Compiled largely from materials collected by Daniel L. Murphy. Assembled and Authored by Walter B. Smith and Jefferson M. Moak, 1999.

A Winthrop-Bernadotte Pedigree, by Milton Rubincam, NEHGR, Vol. 103, p. 246-, 1949.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

THORNE, Joseph² (?165-) & ?1/wf Anna LAWRENSEN; m lic 1 Feb 1672; ?Flushing, LI Doc. Hist. NY 2:461, 517

THORNE, Joseph² (-1727) & 2/wf Mary [BOWNE] (1660/1-); by 1680; Flushing, LI Reg. 103:248; Bowne-Clement 7, 16; NYGBR 4:34, 6:100, 101, 104, 7:85, 19:156, 47:125, 51:281; Seeley-Vail 156; Green (#8) 9; Bunker: LI Gen. 105; Fitz Randolph; Mott (#6) 362; Stevenson 50; Stokes 278; Thorne (1913) 3; Cocks (ed. 2) 285

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 011:0060.

Records of the Society of Friends of the City of New York and Vicinity, from 1640 to 1800, Abraham S. Underhill. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 4, No. 1, p. 34, Jan. 1873.

Records of the Society of Friends of the City of New York and Vicinity, from 1640 to 1800, Abraham S. Underhill. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 7, No. 2, p. 85, Apr. 1876.

Joseph married **Anna Lawrenson** [21405] [MRIN: 8123] on Feb 1, 1672 in Flushing, Long Island.

Joseph next married **Mary Bowne** [21406] [MRIN: 8124] in 1680 in Flushing, Long Island.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Hannah Thorne** [21410] was born on Oct 26, 1680 in Flushing, Long Island.
- ii. **Joseph Thorne** [21411] was born on Sep 22, 1682 in Flushing, Long Island.
- iii. **William Thorne** [21412] was born on Nov 7, 1684 in Flushing, Long Island.
- iv. **Mary Thorne** [21413] was born on Aug 22, 1686 in Flushing, Long Island and died on Nov 11, 1768, aged 82.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- v. **Susannah Thorne** [21414] was born on Jun 18, 1688 in Flushing, Long Island and died on Mar 27, 1728, aged 39.
- vi. **John Thorne** [21409] was born on Oct 5, 1690 in Flushing, Long Island.
- vii. **Thomas Thorne** [21415] was born on Mar 1, 1692 in Flushing, Long Island and died before Oct 1, 1757 in Gloucester Co., NJ.
- viii. **Benjamin Thorne** [21416] was born on Jan 6, 1694 in Flushing, Long Island.
- 508 ix. **Abraham Thorne** [21384]
- x. **Isaac Thorne** [21417] was born on Nov 4, 1698 in Flushing, Long Island and died in 1769, aged 71.
- xi. **Jacob Thorne** [21427] was born on May 20, 1700 in Flushing, Long Island.
- xii. **Sarah Thorne** [21428] was born on Jan 20, 1702 in Flushing, Long Island.

1017. Mary Bowne [21406], daughter of **John Bowne** [21407] and **Hannah Feake** [21408], was born on Jan 6, 1660 in Flushing, Long Island and died in 1728 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 68.

General Notes: Mary Bowne was borne ye 6th of ye 11th mo. 1660.

From a solid Quaker family. Her will executed on June 20, 1728 was proved on August 12, 1728. It mentions the negro Tom.

Mary Thorn of flushing dued at Wood bridg the 1728.

Sources:

Bowne Family of Flushing, Long Island, compiled by Edith King Wilson. New York. 1948.

A Winthrop-Bernadotte Pedigree, by Milton Rubincam, NEHGR, Vol. 103, p. 246-, 1949.

Records of the Society of Friends of the City of New York and Vicinity, from 1640 to 1800, Abraham S. Underhill. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 3, No. 4, p. 185, Oct. 1872.

Records of the Society of Friends of the City of New York and Vicinity, from 1640 to 1800, Abraham S. Underhill. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 7, No. 2, p. 85, Apr. 1876.

Mary married **Joseph Thorne** [21404] [MRIN: 8124] in 1680 in Flushing, Long Island.

1018. John Laing [21392].

John married **Margaret** [Laing] [21393] [MRIN: 8122].

The child from this marriage was:

- 509 i. **Ann Laing** [21385]

1019. Margaret [Laing] [21393].

Margaret married **John Laing** [21392] [MRIN: 8122].

1020. William Webster [27787], son of **William Webster** [27789] and **Mary** [Webster] [27790], was born on Jan 19, 1692 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died on Aug 9, 1750 in Kingwood, Hunterdon Co., NJ, aged 58.

William married **Susannah Cowperthwaite** [27788] [MRIN: 10850] on May 16, 1777 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 510 i. **John Webster** [27778]
- ii. **Mary Webster** [27805] was born on Jul 26, 1721 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- iii. **William Webster** [27807] was born on Sep 27, 1723 in New Jersey, USA.
- iv. **Grace Webster** [27808] was born on Nov 4, 1725 in Plainfield, NJ.
- v. **Rachael Webster** [27802] was born on May 22, 1727 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- vi. **Hugh Webster** [27801] was born on May 20, 1730 in Plainfield, NJ.
- vii. **Susannah Webster** [27806] was born on Aug 15, 1732 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- viii. **Martha Webster** [27800] was born on Apr 12, 1734 in Plainfield, NJ.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- ix. **Mary Webster** [27803] was born on Jun 9, 1736 in Plainfield, NJ.
- x. **Sarah Webster** [27804] was born on Jul 22, 1738 in Plainfield, NJ.
- xi. **Elizabeth Webster** [27799] was born on Apr 8, 1741 in Plainfield, NJ.

1021. Susannah Cowperthwaite [27788], daughter of **John Cowperthwaite** [27791] and **Sarah Adams** [27792], was born about 1693 in Queens, Flushing, Long Island, NY and died on Feb 12, 1777, aged about 84.

Susannah married **William Webster** [27787] [MRIN: 10850] on May 16, 1777 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

1022. Thomas Taylor [27780], son of **Edward Taylor** [27782] and **Catherine** [Taylor] [27783], was born on Jun 19, 1690 in Middletown Twp., Monmouth Co., NJ and died in 1721 in Freehold, Middletown, Monmouth Co., NJ, aged 31.

Thomas married **Sarah Hartshorne** [27781] [MRIN: 10846].

The child from this marriage was:

- 511 i. **Anna Taylor** [27779]

1023. Sarah Hartshorne [27781], daughter of **Richard Hartshorne** [27784] and **Margaret Carr** [27785], was born on Jul 3, 1687 in Middletown, Monmouth Co., NJ, died in Aug 1730 in Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ, aged 43, and was buried in Hartshorne Family Cem., Middletown, Monmouth Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Her will filed in New Jersey, Abstract of Wills. Year: Aug 1730. Inventory: 1738. Shrewsbury, Monmouth County, N.J.

Find A Grave. FAG # 182476199.

Sarah married **Thomas Taylor** [27780] [MRIN: 10846].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

11th Generation (8th Great-Grandparents)

1024. Hendrick [1877] was born circa 1575.

Hendrick married someone.

His children were:

- i. **Aletje Henrix** [64320] was born circa 1596 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands.
- 512 ii. **Hendrick Hendricksen** [Kip] [1866]

1026. Jan Lubbertsz [64984].

General Notes: Possible parents.

Sources:

My Heritage: FHL Indexing Project C00826-4. FHL mf # 113144. Baptism. Oct. 28, 1607. Nieuwekerk, Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands.

Jan married **Femmetje Jans** [64985] [MRIN: 25692].

The child from this marriage was:

- 513 i. **Tryntie Lubberts** [1867]

1027. Femmetje Jans [64985].

Femmetje married **Jan Lubbertsz** [64984] [MRIN: 25692].

1088. William Mead [57513], son of **Pricilla Mead** [65522] and **Dorothy Grey** [65523], was born in Dec 1592 in Watford, Hertfordshire, England, was christened on Dec 27, 1592 in Watford, Hertfordshire, England, and died in 1657 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 65.

General Notes: The name Mead is an English translation of the Norman name "de Prato" which means "of the meadow."

William is the founder of the Connecticut Mead family, having arrived in the Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1635. He first settled in Wethersfield. In 1641, William moved to Stamford, CT and on 7 Dec 1641, he received a homelot and 5 acres of land from the town of Stamford (Stamford Town Records). William Mead was one of the 42 original proprietors of Stamford, CT.

Spencer Mead has his death in 1663.

Note that Fairfield Co. was created in 1666.

Sources:

Mead, Spencer P., LL.B., *Ye Historie of Ye Town of Greenwich, County of Fairfield and state of Connecticut*, (Camden, Maine: Picton Press, 1992, originally published in 1911), Spencer P. Mead.

R. Thomas Collins, Jr., *One Life at a Time*, (Fairfax Co, VA: Ravensyard Publishing, Lt., 1999).

Ellis, Ruby H., Neel, Anna P., & Brizendine, Linda M. (Compilers), *Lineage Book, Daughters of the American Colonists*, (Vol. I - III, Washington, D.C. 1931).

History and Genealogy of the Mead Family. Spencer P. Mead, LL.B. (New York: The Knickerbocker Press, 1901).

Genealogy of A Branch of the Mead Family, with a history of the family in England and in America and appendixes of the Rogers and Denton families, by Lucius Egbert Weaver. Rochester. NY. 1917. (Internet Archive)

Desendants of William Mead (Mary Lou Cook - updated June 2011) <http://collectornuts.com/mead.pdf>

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, Vol.1-8 (Online database: AmericanAncestors.org, New England Historic

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Genealogical Society, 2013), (Orig. Pub. by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, NY. Vol. 8. pp. 697-738.

William married **Phillipe** [Mead] [58094] [MRIN: 22000] circa 1620 in England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Mary Mead** [65540] was born in 1622 in Watford, Hertfordshire, England and died in 1626 in Watford, Hertfordshire, England, aged 4.
- ii. **Joseph Mead** [65541] was born in 1623 in Watford, Hertfordshire, England.
- 544 iii. **John Mead** [57511]

1089. Phillipe [Mead] [58094] died on Jul 19, 1657 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT.

Phillipe married **William Mead** [57513] [MRIN: 22000] circa 1620 in England.

1090. William Potter [65524].

William married someone.

His child was:

- 545 i. **Hannah Potter** [57512]

1154. William Palmer [60409].

General Notes: Of Wethersfield, CT and Weschester, NY.

William married someone.

His child was:

- 577 i. **Elizabeth Palmer** [60408]

1160. John Manning [61820], son of **William Manning** [61824] and **Hannah** [61825], was born circa 1614 in Kent, England and died circa 1675 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, aged about 61.

General Notes: Merchant.

Sources:

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers of New-England. FARMER, JOHN.

NEHGR, Vol. 96, No. 3, July 1942, PP. 232-41. John Maverick and Some of His Descendants. Contributed by William Prescott Greenlaw.

John married **Abigail Maverick** [61821] [MRIN: 23569] circa 1641.

The child from this marriage was:

- 580 i. **Jeffrey Manning** [61818]

1161. Abigail Maverick [61821], daughter of **Rev John Maverick** [61822] and **Mary Gye** [61823], was born in 1613 in South Huish, Devon, England, was christened on Mar 20, 1613 in South Huish, Devon, England, and died on Jun 25, 1644 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, aged 31.

Abigail married **John Manning** [61820] [MRIN: 23569] circa 1641.

1216. Thomas Schramm [60325], son of **Paulus Von Horm Schramm** [60328] and **Elisabeth Van Haefften** [60329], was born in 1590 in Wilgersdorf, Duchy of Siegen [Germany] and died in 1674 in Wilgersdorf, Duchy of Siegen [Germany], aged 84.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Paulus Von Horm Schram, by David L Schram. May 15, 2009. 76 pgs.

Thomas married **Maria Dollman** [60326] [MRIN: 22259].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Herrich Schramm** [60327]
- 608 ii. **Tilmann Schramm** [32497]

1217. Maria Dollman [60326] was born circa 1591 in Wilgersdorf, Duchy of Siegen [Germany] and died in 1662 in Wilgersdorf, Duchy of Siegen [Germany], aged about 71.

Maria married **Thomas Schramm** [60325] [MRIN: 22259].

1218. Thomas Gross [59264].

Thomas married **Marie** [Gross] [59283] [MRIN: 22254].

The child from this marriage was:

- 609 i. **Anna Gross** [32546]

1219. Marie [Gross] [59283].

Marie married **Thomas Gross** [59264] [MRIN: 22254].

1230. Johann Goergen [61731], son of **Hans Thielen Goergen** [61806] and **Katherina Hoen** [61807], was born in 1630 in Roden, Saarlouis, Saarland, [Germany] and died on Jul 7, 1703 in Roden, Saarlouis, Saarland, [Germany], aged 73.

General Notes: Gorgen. Gergen.

Johann married **Eva Weber** [61805] [MRIN: 23527] before 1653.

Children from this marriage were:

- 615 i. **Katharina Goergen** [61730]
- ii. **Gertrud Goergen** [66748] was born circa 1667 in Roden, Saarlouis, Saarland, [Germany] and died on Feb 27, 1737 in Roden, Saarlouis, Saarland, [Germany], aged about 70.

1231. Eva Weber [61805], daughter of **Franz Weber** [66135], was born in 1634 in Roden, Saarlouis, Saarland, [Germany] and died on Jul 18, 1703 in Roden, Saarlouis, Saarland, [Germany], aged 69.

Eva married **Johann Goergen** [61731] [MRIN: 23527] before 1653.

1248. Christopher Derby [61797], son of **Nicholas Derby** [61799] and **Catherine Buckler** [61800], was born on Apr 10, 1572 in Burton Bradstock, Dorset, England and died on Jan 20, 1640 in Shipton, Dorset, England, aged 67.

Christopher married **Ann Symonds** [61798] [MRIN: 23557] in 1606 in Dorset, England.

The child from this marriage was:

- 624 i. **John Derby** [55129]

1249. Ann Symonds [61798] was born in 1573 in Devonshire, England and died on Feb 22, 1648 in Sterthill, Dorset, England, aged 75.

Ann married **Christopher Derby** [61797] [MRIN: 23557] in 1606 in Dorset, England.

1550. Hans Adam Vogt [31173] was born circa 1629 in Zuzenhausen, Heidelberg, Baden, Germany and died on Mar 28, 1692 in Zuzenhausen, Heidelberg, Baden, Germany, aged about 63.

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.org

Zuzenhausen, Rhein-Neckar-Kreis, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany

Hans married **Anna Maria Lauter** [31174] [MRIN: 12163] on Feb 26, 1656 in Zuzenhausen, Heidelberg, Baden, Germany.

The child from this marriage was:

- 775 i. **Anna Maria Vogts** [31172]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

1551. Anna Maria Lauter [31174] was born circa 1629 in Zuzenhausen, Heidelberg, Baden, Germany.

General Notes: Lauterwasser.

Sources:

www.familysearch.org

Anna married **Hans Adam Vogt** [31173] [MRIN: 12163] on Feb 26, 1656 in Zuzenhausen, Heidelberg, Baden, Germany.

1554. Hanss Adam Bender [31183], son of **Hanss Adam Bender** [31185] and **Anna Catharina** [Bender] [31186], was born on Feb 28, 1680 in Mittelschefflenz, Mosbach, Baden, Germany and was christened on Mar 1, 1680 in Mittelschefflenz, Mosbach, Baden, Germany.

General Notes: Sources:

LDS CD-ROM, Vitals Records Index, Western Europe, German Region

FHL Film 1189230.

Hanss married **Anna** [Bender] [31184] [MRIN: 12167].

Children from this marriage were:

- 777 i. **Anna Rosina Bender** [22038]
- ii. **Anna Catharina Bender** [31187] was born on Dec 23, 1688 in Mittelschefflenz, Mosbach, Baden, Germany and was christened on Dec 26, 1688 in Mittelschefflenz, Mosbach, Baden, Germany.
- iii. **Anna Margaretha Bender** [31188] was born on Jan 29, 1691 in Mittelschefflenz, Mosbach, Baden, Germany and was christened on Jan 31, 1691 in Mittelschefflenz, Mosbach, Baden, Germany.

1555. Anna [Bender] [31184].

General Notes: Sources:

LDS CD-ROM, Vitals Records Index, Western Europe, German Region

FHL Film 1189230.

Anna married **Hanss Adam Bender** [31183] [MRIN: 12167].

1556. Johannes Emmerich [31276] was born in 1614 in Bleichenbach, Germany and died on Nov 23, 1688 in Germany, aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

The Palatine Families of New York. A Study of the German Immigrants Who Arrived in Colonial New York in 1710. Vol. 1, by Henry Z. Jones, Jr. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1995.

Johannes married **Barbara** [Emmerich] [31277] [MRIN: 12220] about 1651 in Germany.

The child from this marriage was:

- 778 i. **Johannes Emmerich** [27351]

1557. Barbara [Emmerich] [31277] was born in 1623 in Germany and died on Jan 20, 1689 in Germany, aged 66.

Barbara married **Johannes Emmerich** [31276] [MRIN: 12220] about 1651 in Germany.

1584. John Muchmore [65094] was born circa 1640 and died circa 1700, aged about 60.

John married someone.

His child was:

- 792 i. **John Muchmore** [65086]

1586. Richard Wilcomb [65092].

Richard married **Eleanor Goss** [65093] [MRIN: 25737].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

793 i. **Anne Wilcomb** [65091]

1587. Eleanor Goss [65093].

Eleanor married **Richard Wilcomb** [65092] [MRIN: 25737].

1664. John Rathbun [1715], son of **Thomas Rathbone** [1717] and **Mrs Alice Childwall** [1718], was born in Mar 1630 in Prescott, Lancashire, England, was christened on Mar 8, 1630 in Prescott, Lancashire, England, died before Oct 6, 1702 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI, and was buried in Island Cemetery, New Shoreham, Washington Co., RI.

General Notes: Block Island received its name from that of the Dutch navigator Adrian Blok, who sailed through the Sound and visited it sometime during the year 1614. It was called Manisses, or the island of the Little God, by the natives, who were subject to the Narragansetts. It is also referred to as New Shoreham in later records.

John Rathbone, was baptized 8 March 1629/30, at Farnworth Chapel, Prescott, County, Lancashire, England. He was the second son and the third child of Thomas and Alice Rathbone. Thomas, his father, was a shoemaker in the hamlet of Hough Green in Ditton Township, about two miles from Farnworth Chapel. When Thomas died, his estate inventory mentioned a shop containing "shoes, leather and things belonging to a shoemaker." His will mentioned his "new house" and a "garden and stockyard" and "two cows, one heifer, one little calf and one mare." The inventory also included a corn car, a vegetable cart, a plow, plow parts, a harrow and extra wheels and rims. His total assets were 29 pounds shillings and two pence. The family were Anglicans.

John Rathbun was raised in Ditton, County Lancashire in a family of six children. He married in the area to Margaret Acres, the daughter of Thomas Acres, a neighbors of the Rathbones. It would appear that after being left a small sum of money from his father's estate in 1654 he left England with his bride and settled in Dorchester, Massachusetts where others from County Lancashire had settled. His name first appeared in the American records when he was listed among 12 Massachusetts men who met at the Roxbury home of Dr. John Alcock to consider the purchase of Block Island, a small island twelve miles off the coast of Rhode Island. In 1658, the possession of Block Island was transferred from the Colony of Massachusetts to private individuals with its sale to Richard Bellingham, Daniel Dennison, John Endicott and William Hawthore. They in turn made the last transfer of land as a whole to the company of twelve men who met at Dr. Alcock's. A second meeting was held where the number of individuals had grown to sixteen. Drawings were held to assign each of the proprietors a "great lot" in both the northern and southern sections of the land. John, less affluent than some of the others pooled his funds with Edward Vorse, another native of County Lancashire and bought half shares. Their land in the southern section lay along the southeastern coast and their land in the north consisted of a lot. In total, they had 420 acres. Years later it was discovered that a mistake was made in the original survey. In 1671, the lawyers for the estate of Dr. Alcock granted John Rathbun an additional 60 acres "what land shall be found wantinge...in some convenient place in the commonland". He was given land near the center of the island stretching from near where the center of town is today to the ocean east of town. In October of 1680, he made his last payment of his share of the original purchase.

According to the New Shoreham town books, a barque was built to transport the cattle to the island. A shallop was built by Samuel Deering and Simon Ray who no doubt charged the others for the transportation to the island. The families met in Taunton for the trip to New Shoreham in April 1661.

John was listed as a freeman of New Shoreham in 1664. He represented New Shoreham in the Rhode Island General Assembly for five years. In 1685, he was a member of the Crown Party which supported King James' order vacating the Rhode Island colonial charter. He signed with his mark "JR". That same year, King James was overthrown during the Glorious Revolution and the Crown Party was out of favor in Rhode Island.

It appears that during his political career he kept a home on the mainland in Newport. In 1674, he was living in Hammersmith, a section of Newport. He returned to Block Island about 1685. In 1702 he was listed as a proprietor of the town wharf in Newport. Hammersmith Farm property in Newport still exists today and was owned by Jacqueline Kennedy Onassis.

Block Island was invaded by a French privateer in July of 1698. The invaders asked some of the islanders who had

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

money and they directed them to John Rathbun. At the Rathbun home, the invaders seized John, Jr who they tied, stripped to the waist and whipped.

John's will dated February 12, 1702 at Block Island described him as a "yeoman". Although listed as of Block Island, the inventory of his estate indicates he considered Newport his principal home. He conducted some sort of business there as his will referred to a "shop" there. His will was probated October 16, 1702. He named his wife, Margaret; sons John, William, Joseph, Samuel and Thomas; daughters Sarah, Margaret and Elizabeth and grandchildren John son of John and John son of William. The will was witnessed by James Welch and Roger Dickens (Book 1 Page 285). His widow survived him at least fourteen years as in March of 1716 as "widow and relict of John Rathbun, deceased" she made a deposition on Block Island regarding properties.

John was baptized in the Anglican church in England. He may have been a Quaker in Newport as his son's birth is registered in Quaker records there.

He was a slave owner as he left a slave to his son, Thomas, at his death.

Baptism: March 08, 1629/30, Prescott Parish, County Lancashire, England

Biography # 1: Records of the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations 1686 Page 194-5

Biography # 2: July 1951, Some Notes on Block Islanders of the Seventeenth Century by G. Andrew Moriarty in The New England Historical Genealogical Register Page 162-181 and 249-271

Biography # 3: 1980, "Saltbound, A Block Island Winter" by Chilton Williamson, Jr.

Biography # 4: January 1981, The Rathbun-Rathbone-Rathburn Family Historian "John Rathbone of Block Island: Founder of Our Family in America" Vol. 1 # 1 Page 4

Biography # 5: January 1988, The Rathbun-Rathbone-Rathburn Family Historian Vol. # 8 # 3 Page 38

Biography # 6: October 1988, The Rathbun-Rathbone-Rathburn Family Historian Vol. # 8 # 4 Page 52

Biography # 7: January 1989, The Rathbun-Rathbone-Rathburn Family Historian Vol. # 9 # 1 Page 3

Research: Research by Frank H. Rathbun of Fairfax, Virginia

Will: February 12, 1701/02, New Shoreham, Newport, Rhode Island Book 1 Page 285

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

RATHBONE, John1 (?1634-1702) & Margaret [DODGE?]; ca 1656; New Shoreham, RI TAG 20:56; Rathbone (1937) 2; Dodge (1904) 6; Austin's Dict. 66, 159; Dunham-Boyd 332; Harvey 1:57; Cahoon 45; Newport VR 7:70; Chesbrough 530, 508B

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Settler's Rock, Block Island, Rhode Island.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Island Cemetery, New Shoreham, Washington County, Rhode Island. Memorial # 5836352. Rhode Island Historical Society.

John married **Margaret Acres** [1716] [MRIN: 418] about 1654 in Lancashire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 832 i. **John Rathbun Jr** [897]
- ii. **Thomas Rathbun** [13036] was born about 1657 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA, died on Dec 26, 1733 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI, aged about 76, and was buried in Island Cemetery, New Shoreham, Washington Co., RI.
- iii. **Sarah Rathbun** [13037] was born on Jun 10, 1659 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA and died on Apr 6, 1718 in Newport, Newport Co., RI, aged 58.
- iv. **William Rathbun** [13038] was born about 1661 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA and died before Oct 30, 1727 in Westerly, Washington Co., RI.
- v. **Margaret Rathbun** [13039] was born in 1663 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died after Feb 1743-1744 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI.
- vi. **Joseph Rathbun** [13040] was born about 1667 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died before Aug

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- 8, 1749 in Exeter, Washington Co., RI.
- vii. **Elizabeth Rathbun** [13041] was born in 1670 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died after Aug 14, 1747 in Tiverton, Bristol, RI.
- viii. **Samuel Rathbun** [13042] was born on Aug 8, 1672 in Newport, Newport Co., RI, died on Jan 24, 1757 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI, aged 84, and was buried in Island Cemetery, New Shoreham, Washington Co., RI.

1665. Margaret Acres [1716], daughter of **Thomas Acres** [19702] and **Margery Houghton** [19703], was born in Sep 1633 in Prescott, Lancashire, England, was christened on Sep 15, 1633 in Prescott, Lancashire, England, died after Sep 1716 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI, and was buried in Island Cemetery, New Shoreham, Washington Co., RI.

General Notes: Baptism: September 15, 1633, Prescott Parish, County Lancashire, England

Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Island Cemetery, New Shoreham, Washington County, Rhode Island. Memorial # 69327598. Rhode Island Historical Society.

Margaret married **John Rathbun** [1715] [MRIN: 418] about 1654 in Lancashire, England.

1666. Tristram Dodge [19704] was born circa 1607 and died circa 1683, aged about 76.

General Notes: In April 1661 he sailed from Taunton, Mass., with the original fifteen settlers and their families and settled on Block Island. He was Freeman May 4, 1664 and Sergeant in 1676. He was dead intestate in 1720.

Sources:

Dodge Genealogy, Descendants of Tristram Dodge, by Theron Royal Woodward, Chicago, Ill., 1904

Tristram married **Ann** [Dodge] [56574] [MRIN: 7355].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Dodge** [27615] was born in 1644 and died in 1729, aged 85.
- ii. **Israel Dodge** [27616]
- iii. **Tristram Dodge** [27617] was born in 1647 and died on Aug 18, 1733, aged 86.
- iv. **William Dodge** [27618]
- 833 v. **Anna Dodge** [895]

1667. Ann [Dodge] [56574].

Ann married **Tristram Dodge** [19704] [MRIN: 7355].

1668. George Wightman [20995], son of **John Whitman** [20997] and **Mary** [Whitman] [20998], was born on Nov 4, 1632 in Burton-Upon-Trent, Staffordshire, England and died on Jan 7, 1722 in Kingston, Washington Co., RI, aged 89.

General Notes: George Wightman was born November 4, 1632 in England (possibly London) and died 7 Jan 1721/2 in North Kingstown, Rhode Island. He married Elizabeth Updike, daughter of Gilbert and Katherine (Smith) Updike. Upon arrival to Rhode Island in 1654, they settled on a farm located on a tract that was purchased from Richard Smith in the Quidnesset section, north of Wickford near North Kingstown where they reared a family of five sons and three daughters. The land they purchased was handed down intact through six generations and was known for more than two hundred years as the Wightman Homestead.

During this time as Rhode Island was being settled, there were some land disputes among the various Companys, much confusion over property titles, and much difficulty for all settlers in Kings Province regarding their political allegiance. In 1669 George Wightman and others were arrested and taken to Hartford, CT because of their allegiance to the government of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. They were kept in jail some time.

On 25 July 1670 George Wightman appears assisting a neighbor, Samuel Dyer, witnessing an agreement on the part of Samuel Dyer and Henry Dyer "sons of William Dyer" to pay to their sister, Mary Dyer, "eldest daughter of William Dyer" £100 within three years. In 1671 an Oath of Allegiance was taken by those adhering to the jurisdiction of

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Rhode Island. George Wightman was among the number. On 6 May 1673 the Assembly elected George Wightman (together with others) freeman of Kings Province.

On 29 July 1679 George Wightman and forty-one others of Narragansett petitioned the King praying he "would put an end to these differences about the government thereof which has been so fatal to the prosperity of the place, animosities still arising in people's minds as they stand affected to this or that government." In 1686 George was elected Constable.

On 6 March 1687/8, Court met at Rochester "upon complaint to this court made by Robert Spink and others of the town of Rochester that several highways in said town are stopped up - it is ordered that the highway which leads from George Wightman's to the country road and comes out to the said road between the land of James Reynolds and John Briggs be forthwith laid open." On 14 September 1687 Court sitting at Rochester, members of the Grand Jury were sworn, George Wightman being one of the number.

The land records from Kingston (Town Hall at Wickford) do not begin until 1686. That George Wightman had acquired several parcels of land before that date is evident from later conveyances in his name as grantor and from his will. The deed to the Quidnessett homestead bears the date of May 1682 and the deed itself is kept in the town book. He possessed lands totalling some 2,000 acres. His "Great Bible", printed in 1587 in London is now owned by a direct descendant of his oldest grandson, George Wightman, to whom he himself bequeathed it.

The will of George Wightman of Quidnessett, dated 26 April 1716, was presented for probate on 2 February 1722. The record of the will and codicil is now only partly legible. On 16 December 1870 an attempt to rob the bank at Wickford in which the town records for North Kingstown were kept, resulted in an explosion and fire in which the books were badly damaged. Not only were the margins of the pages charred and broken, but some pages were scorched entirely clean, and many pages are gone. Fortunately, George Wightman's will was transcribed from the town book by a Wightman descendant before the robbery.

To all Christian people before whom these presents shall come, I, George Wightman of Kingston, in the colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in New England...

Know ye that the aforesaid George Wightman being aged and grown very weak in body yet through the mercy of God at present I have my perfect understanding Praised be God for it But not knowing how soon it may please God to call me out of this world, do make, ordaine and declare this Instrument in writing to be my last will and Testament in manner and form following, hereby revoking and making void all other Will or Wills by me heretofore made either by word or Writing.

Imprimis. I commit my soul to Almighty God and to my everblessed Savior, Jesus Christ, through whose merits and precious blood I hope to obtain the forgiveness of all my sins, and to obtain eternal life in the world to come, and my body to be buried in a decent manner by my Executor. And as to my outward and temporal Estate which the Lord has given me, I do hereby order, bequeath and dispose of as is Hereinafter mentioned.

Item. My will is that all my debts be truly and duly paid by my executor or Executors hereinafter mentioned in convenient time after my decease.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Daniel Wightman and the heirs lawfully begotten of his body, forever, all my farm and homestead herein at Quitnessit, with my house and barn and outhouses, orchards, fences, rights and privileges and appurtenances to the farm belonging or in any way appertaining (together) with the land I bought of James Green of Quitnessit also (to) be and remain unto the heirs lawfully begotten of his body Forever.

As for my son George Wightman, I have given him all the money which I had for the farm at Matunuck for to buy the farm where he, my son George Wightman now dwells.

Item. It is my will, although the deed of sale be made in my son George Wightman's name that the said farm and house, outhouses with all privileges and appurtenances to the same belonging or in any way appertaining to be and remain unto my son George Wightman, and the heirs lawfully begotten of his body forever.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Item. I give and bequeath to my son John Wightman three hundred acres of land where he now dwells with the house, outhouses, fences, orchards, rights, privileges and appurtenances to the same belonging or in any way appertaining to be and remain unto my said son John Wightman and the heirs lawfully begotten of his body forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Samuel Wightman, Four Hundred acres of land which I bought of the committee of the colony of Rhode Island with the houses, outhouses, orchards and fences, rights and privileges and appurtenances to the same belonging or in any ways appertaining to be and remain to my son Samuel Wightman and the heirs lawfully begotten of his body forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Valentine Wightman all the land I bought of Joseph Doliver Jun., deceased, the number of acres and bounds of the lands is mentioned in the deed of sale together with the privileges and appurtenances to the same belonging or in any way appertaining to be and remain to my son Valentine Wightman and to the heirs lawfully begotten of his body forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Daniel Wightman the remaining part of my land upon the great plain, bounded southerly upon the land of William Browning and Mr. Sewal, westerly upon the land of my son John Wightman, northerly upon the land belonging to the Gardners, easterly to the Hills, with the rights, privileges and appurtenances to the same belonging or in any ways appertaining to be and remain unto my son Daniel, and the heirs lawfully begotten of his body forever. I give also to my son Daniel my log chain, four chain boxes and two pairs of snip bits, one shear and colter cider mill, iron bar and grindstone to remain upon said farm and homestead for the use thereof.

Item. I give unto my son George Wightman 20 shillings in money, and forty shillings to his three sons to be equally divided between them.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son John Wightman 20 pounds in money and the worsted Combs.

Item. It give unto my son John's daughter Aylice my chest of drawers. Item. I give unto my son Samuel Wightman Twenty pounds in money.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Valentine Wightman, Forty pounds in money and Twenty shillings apiece to his three sons Daniel, Valentine and Abraham Wightman.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Grandson George Wightman, the son of my son Daniel Wightman, ten pounds in money, my silver hat band, gun, and all my wearing clothes, both woolen and linen, my chest also which I brought out of England, and my great bible, and to the other two children of my son Daniel Wightman I give fifty shillings apiece, that is Daniel and Elizabeth Wightman.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Huling twenty pounds in money.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Aylice Weight thirty pounds in money.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Sarah Peterson twenty pounds in money.

Item. I give unto my three daughters, Elizabeth Huling, Aylice Weight and Sarah Peterson all my beds, bolsters, sheets, pillows, blankets, coverlids, pewter and brass, with all my deceased wife's wearing apparel, both woolen and linen and silks, with my table-cloths and napkins, to be equally divided among them three.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Valentine Wightman, my silver drinking cup and my (other?) chest which I brought out of England. Item. I give to my son John Wightman's two sons twenty shillings apiece. There is due me from John Moss five pounds in money by bill.

Item. I give forty shillings of it to my friend Richard Sweet, and twenty shillings of it to buy bread and wine for the congregation to celebrate the Lord's Supper, the other forty shillings of it I give to my said friend John Moss.

Item. I give and bequeath to my friend John Fones forty shillings in money to be paid to him by my executors.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Item. It is my desire that all my dear children would endeavor to be contented with what I have given them and take all things according to the true intent and meaning herein and my desire is that you would endeavor to live in the fear of God, and live in peace among yourselves, and the peace of God will be with you. Farewell.

Item. My will is and I do constitute and appoint my two sons Daniel and Valentine Wightman to be my executors to this my last Will and testament and I desire my friend John Fones to aid and assist them as an Overseer to this my will, and the true intent and my will is that my within named executors shall pay all my legacies which I have given to my children so far as my estate shall be found to go, but if there shall not be enough of my estate, then my children shall all of them abate of the legacies according to proportion.

And for the ratification and confirmation of this my last will and testament I set my hand and seal this 26th day of April, A.D. 1716 and in the 2nd year of the reign of George, King of Great Britain, France and Ireland....

George Wightman (seal)

Signed, sealed, and pronounced and delivered in the presence of John Allen, Pardon Tillinghast, Jr., Peter W. Wells.

Codicil

Be it known by these presents that wherein I, George Wightman of Kingston in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations have made and declared my last will and testament in writing bearing date the Twenty Sixth day of April A.D. 1716: I, the same George Wightman do by this present Codicil confirm and ratify my said will and Testament and do give and bequeath unto my son Daniel Wightman all that parcel of land I bought of Samuel Case with the privilege and appurtenances thereunto belonging during his natural life and then to his two sons George and Daniel Wightman to them and their heirs lawfully begotten of their bodies forever, and my will and meaning is that this codicil and schedule be and be adjudged to be a part and parcel of my said last will and testament and that all things therein mentioned be faithfully and truly performed, and as freely and amply as if the same were so declared and set down in my last will and Testament.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Daniel Wightman's daughter Elizabeth Wightman my lot of land at Newton to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son George Wightman twenty pounds in money.

In witness whereunto I have set my hand and seal this 25th day of January 1722 and in the eighth year of the reign of King George.

George Wightman (seal)

Witnesses: Zorobabel Westcott Geo. Tibbits Abigail Batty

Inventory of the goods, chattels, rights and credits of George Wightman, deceased, appraised in Kingston, in the Colony of Rhode Island and by the subscribers hereof, the 1st day of February A.D. 1721/2. A scant record is extant in Probate Book vi, pp. 46-47, at the town hall in Wickford.

	L.s.d.
Imprimis, To silver money and wearing apparel	195.12.5
Bills of Credit	24.0.0
Bonds and Bills	122.11.6
Wrought plate, money, scales, and weights	4.5.0

In the hall

It. 6 books, bed and bedding, cord, and bedstead	8.16.0
It. One table chest, box chairs, and wooden lumber	1.1.0
It. Andirons, spit, tongs, steel years, box, iron and frame	2.7.0

In the lean-to chamber

It. Leather, bedding, lumber, woolen, wheel, and some old iron	28.5.6
--	--------

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

In the hall chamber

It. One bed and furniture and linen, one case of drawers, four chests and one china dish 4.3.6
It. One looking glass, six dozen silver gimp buttons, one silver hat band and some old ribbon 2.0.0

In the garret

It. One set of cart boxes and some old iron 2.1.6

In the cellar

It. One iron bar, and old cask 2.16.0
It. One taylor's goose, flesh fork and old bedsteads 8.0.0
It. One fowling piece, 2 old swords 2.10.0
It. 4 old axes, 1 spade, pickaxe, 1 hoe, all old 0.10.0
It. 1 old cart and wheels and utensils belonging 3.0.0

It. One old shear and colter, 1 apple mill, and grindstone 2.6.0
It. One yoke of oxen, 8 cows, 1 bull, 19 young cattle of divers sorts and ages 36.5.0
It. Several horse kind 43.0.0
It. 30 bushes oats 3.0.0
It. Two scythes and tackling and one Murrain skin 12.0.0
It. Ten shoats, 57 sheep, bettle-rings and two wedges 36.5.0
It. Debts outstanding 29.17.6
Errors excepted -0-
Sum Total 621.6.6

Apprisers: Jareemiah Gintel, Edward Miner
Attested before Francis Willett, Clerk of the Council

Sources:

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut. A Record of the Acheivements of her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Edited by W.R. Cutter, E.H. Clement, S. Hart, M.K. Talcott, F. Bostwick, E.S. Stearns, NY, 1911.

Web pages of Sam Behling: homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html

George Wightman of Quidnessett, R.I. (1632-1721/2) and descendants : Waitman, Weightman, Whiteman, Whitman, Whytman, Wightman, Wyghtman. Compiled by Whitman, Mary Ross, Chicago, Ill. 1939. Ccopyright 1939
Chauncey Leonard Whitman, Online database Provo, Utah.

The Wightman Ancestry, compiled by Wade C Wightman. Bookcrafters, Chelsea, MI. 1994.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

WIGHTMAN, George (?1632-1722) & Elizabeth [UPDIKE] (1644-); by 1664; Kingstown, RI Austin: GDRI 226, 396; Middletown Upper Houses 516; Reg. 73:295; Gorton 179

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

George married **Elizabeth Updyke** [20996] [MRIN: 7917] in 1663 in Kingston, Washington Co., RI.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elizabeth Wightman** [21301] was born on Jul 26, 1664 in Quidnessett, North Kingston, Washington Co., RI and died about Jan 1756 in North Kingstown, RI, aged about 91.
- ii. **Aylice Wightman** [21302] was born on Dec 29, 1666 in Quidnessett, North Kingston, Washington Co., RI and died after 1747.
- iii. **Rev Daniel Wightman** [21303] was born on Jan 2, 1668 in Quidnessett, North Kingston, Washington

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- Co., RI and died on Aug 31, 1750 in Newport, Newport Co., RI, aged 82.
- iv. **Sarah Wightman** [21304] was born on Feb 26, 1671.
 - v. **George Wightman** [21305] was born on Jan 6, 1673.
 - vi. **John Wightman** [21306] was born on Apr 16, 1674.
 - vii. **Samuel Wightman** [21307] was born on Jan 9, 1676.
- 834 viii. **Rev Valentine Wightman** [1712]

1669. Elizabeth Updyke [20996], daughter of **Gilbert (Gysbert) Updyke** [20999] and **Catharine Smith** [21000], was born in Jul 1644 in New Amsterdam, was christened on Jul 27, 1644 in New Amsterdam, and died on Apr 26, 1716 in Kingston, Washington Co., RI, aged 71.

General Notes: Updike. She was baptized July 27, 1644 in the Dutch Church of New Amsterdam in the presenece of Governor Kieft and Secretary van Tienhoven, sponsors.

Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

The Wightman Ancestry, compiled by Wade C Wightman. Bookcrafters, Chelsea, MI. 1994.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol II.

Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.

New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968.

P. 17 1644 27 July Gysbert op ten dyck parent, Elisabeth child, witnesses de Hr. Willem Kieft, gouvneur, Corn. Van Tienhoven, Secretaris, Hendrick Huygen. Minister Everardus Bogardus.

Elizabeth married **George Wightman** [20995] [MRIN: 7917] in 1663 in Kingston, Washington Co., RI.

1670. Rev Jonathan Holmes [21017], son of **Rev Obadiah Holmes** [21019] and **Catherine Hyde** [21020], was born in 1649 in Newport, RI and died on Oct 1, 1712 in Newport, Newport Co., RI, aged 63.

General Notes: He was elected General Treasurer of the Colony Feb. 26, 1689/90.

Sources:

Sayles Country. A Social History 1600-1986 and Some Descendants of John and Mary (Williams) Sayles of Providence, Rhode Island, by Judith A. Hurst, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD: 1986.

Descendants of Roger Williams, Book III. Sayles line through Mary Williams, compiled by Dorothy Higson White. Roger Williams Family Association, East Greenwich, RI: 2002.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

HOLMES, John (1649-1712) & 1/wf Frances HOLDEN (1649-1679); 1 Dec 1671; Warwick, RI/Newport Beckwith Notes (1956) 27; Austin: GDRI 82, 100, 104; Reg. 37:275; Clark (#16) 112; Holmes (#2) 5; Noyes-Gilman 81; Scott (1908) 45; Shotwell 28, 47; Brady Anc. 256

HOLMES, John (1649-1712, ae 63), Newport & Mary (SAYLES) GREEN (1652-), w William; 12 Oct 1680; Warwick, RI/Newport Beckwith Notes (1956) 27; Reg. 37:273, 57:35; TAG 15:229; Austin: GDRI 41, 104, 370; Carr (1894) 38; Clark (#16) 112; Flagy Anc. 200; Holmes (#2) 5; Peckham 219; Brady Anc. 236

Jonathan married **Frances Holden** [26355] [MRIN: 10255], daughter of **Capt Randall Holden** [26356] and **Frances Dungan** [26357], on Dec 1, 1671 in Warwick, Kent Co., RI.

Jonathan next married **Mary Sayles** [21018] [MRIN: 7928] on Oct 12, 1680 in Warwick, Kent Co., RI.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Ann Holmes** [25090] was born about 1681 in Newport, Newport Co., RI.
- 835 ii. **Susannah Holmes** [1713]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- iii. **William Holmes** [25087] was born about 1684 in Newport, Newport Co., RI and died in 1720, aged about 36.
- iv. **Mary Holmes** [25088] was born about 1686 in Warwick, Kent Co., RI.
- v. **Frances Holmes** [25089] was born about 1688 in Warwick, Kent Co., RI and died after Feb 5, 1724.
- vi. **Deborah Holmes** [25091] was born about 1692 in Groton, New London Co., CT.
- vii. **Phebe Holmes** [25092] was born about 1695 in Groton, New London Co., CT, died on Mar 31, 1734, aged about 39, and was buried in Newport, RI.

1671. Mary Sayles [21018], daughter of **John Sayles** [21025] and **Mary Williams** [21026], was born on Jul 11, 1652 in Providence, Providence Co., RI and died in 1717-1718 in Warwick, Kent Co., RI, aged 65.

General Notes: Sources:

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

Sayles Country. A Social History 1600-1986 and Some Descendants of John and Mary (Williams) Sayles of Providence, Rhode Island, by Judith A. Hurst, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD: 1986.

Vital Record of RI, 1636-1850, by Jame N. Arnold. Vol. 1, Page 81.

Descendants of Roger Williams, Book III. Sayles line through Mary Williams, compiled by Dorothy Higson White. Roger Williams Family Association, East Greenwich, RI: 2002.

Mary married **William Greene** [21062] [MRIN: 7954], son of **John Greene** [26396] and **Ann Almy** [26397], on Dec 17, 1674 in Warwick, Kent Co., RI, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- i. **Mary Greene** [24596] was born on Jul 8, 1677 in Warwick, Kent Co., RI and died about 1761, aged about 84.

Mary next married **Rev Jonathan Holmes** [21017] [MRIN: 7928] on Oct 12, 1680 in Warwick, Kent Co., RI.

1672. John Higby [20908], son of **Edward Higby** [20921] and **Jedidah Skidmore** [20922], was born in 1658 in Huntington, Suffolk Co., Long Island, NY and died in 1688 in Middletown, NJ, aged 30.

General Notes: The inventory of his estate was dated December 28, 1688, as taken by John Hall, Francis Witmore and Nathaniel Stow. A second inventory exists dated December 4, 1693. His widow Rebecca had been granted letters of administration upon the estate, but upon her death letters were issued to their son Edward bearing the date of 1st March 1707/8.

Marriage recorded May 1, 1679, Middletown, CT, Vol. LR1, p. 40.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut. A Record of the Achievements of her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Edited by W.R. Cutter, E.H. Clement, S. Hart, M.K. Talcott, F. Bostwick, E.S. Stearns, NY, 1911.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

HIGBY, John (1658-1685) & Rebecca TREADWELL; 1 May 1679; Middletown, CT TAG 12:139, 13:36; NYGBR 14:303; Middletown VR 223, 455; Fairfield Fam. 613; Fairfield Prob. 102; Higby 51; Treadwell (1906) 20-21; Fulton Anc. 177; Hartford Prob. 2:77

John married **Rebecca Treadwell** [20909] [MRIN: 7877] on May 1, 1679 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Higby** [21283] was born on Feb 27, 1680.
- ii. **Samuel Higby** [26655] was born Feb 7, 1682-Feb 7, 1683.
- 836 iii. **Edward Higby** [20907]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

1673. Rebecca Treadwell [20909], daughter of **Edward Treadwell** [20919] and **Sarah Howes** [20920], was born on Feb 2, 1632 in England and died on Mar 1, 1708 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

Long Island Genealogies database, <http://longislandgenealogy.com/treadwell/fam00133.htm>

Descendants of Edward Tre(a)dwel, Through his son John, by William A. Robbins, New York, 1911.

Rebecca married **John Higby** [20908] [MRIN: 7877] on May 1, 1679 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.

1674. Joseph Wheeler [20911], son of **Capt Thomas Wheeler** [27326] and **Ruth Wood** [27327], was born on Mar 13, 1657 in Concord, Middlesex Co., MA and died before May 29, 1698 in Stratford, Fairfield Co., CT.

General Notes: He removed from Concord, Massachusetts to Stratfield Colony, where he bought land and also died. The inventory of his estate was taken May 29, 1698. He left property at Concord and Cohansey. After his death, the family moved to Middletown, Connecticut.

Sources:

The Genealogical and Encyclopedic History of the Wheeler Family in America, compiled by the American College of Genealogy, under the direction of Albert Gallatin Wheeler, Boston, MA: 1914.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

WHEELER, Joseph (ca 1660-1698) & Mary POWERS (1653-1740); 1 Mar 1680/1, 1 Mar 1681;

Concord/Stow/Chelmsford/Stratfield, CT Wheeler 572; McIntire Anc. 268; Fulton Anc. 179; Powers (ms) 3; Blood Anc. 58; TAG 12:17, 135; Reg. 51:447; Blake-Glidden 217

Third Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Melinde Lutz Sanborn, GPC, Baltimore, MD: 2003. P. 271.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Joseph married **Mary Powers** [20912] [MRIN: 7878] on Mar 1, 1682 in Chelmsford, Middlesex Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Ruth Wheeler** [60858] was born on Nov 19, 1682 in Concord, Middlesex Co., MA.
- ii. **Mary Wheeler** [26483] was born on Oct 24, 1684 in Stowe, Middlesex, MA and died on Jul 11, 1755 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, aged 70.
- 837 iii. **Rebecca Wheeler** [20910]
- iv. **Esther Wheeler** [60857] was born on Jul 31, 1687 in Stowe, Middlesex, MA.
- v. **Elizabeth Wheeler** [26484] was born on Aug 8, 1690 in Concord, Middlesex Co., MA.
- vi. **Jane Wheeler** [26486] was born on Jan 16, 1692 in Concord, Middlesex Co., MA and died on Jul 14, 1736 in Palmer, Hampden, MA, aged 44.
- vii. **Joseph Wheeler** [26485] was born on Jan 12, 1694 in Concord, Middlesex Co., MA.
- viii. **Ephraim Wheeler** [26487] was born on Jul 28, 1698 in Stratford, Fairfield Co., CT and died in 1760 in Roadtown, Hampshire Co., MA, aged 62.

1675. Mary Powers [20912], daughter of **Walter Powers** [60835] and **Trial Shepard** [60856], was born in 1663 in Littleton, Middlesex, MA and died on Apr 5, 1740 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, aged 77.

Mary married **Joseph Wheeler** [20911] [MRIN: 7878] on Mar 1, 1682 in Chelmsford, Middlesex Co., MA.

1676. Zaccheus Candee [20915], son of **John Condy** [27328], was born in 1640 in West Haven, New Haven Co., CT, died in 1720 in West Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 80, and was buried in West Haven Green Cem., West Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Zachariah or Zaccheus Cande settled in New Haven, Connecticut. Proprietor in 1685. His name is

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

spelled in the early records Kembee, Kambee, Canbee, Candee, but generally Cande.

Taken from the book " Candee Genealogy" published in 1882 by Charles Candee Baldwin

"On his tombstone, still extant in West Haven, he is called Zachariah: "Here lies y"-' body of Mr. Zachariah Cande, died 1720, aged 80 years." By his side lies his

wife : " Here lies y' body of Mrs. Rebekah Cande, wife of Mr. Zachariah Cande, died Sep 22, 1739, aged 91 years."

This would make him born about 1640. He first appears in New Haven, as marrying, December 5, 1670, Rebecca Bristow, daughter of Henry Bristow, or rather Bristol, of New Haven. She was born February 4, 1650, and age overdated on her tombstone — a circumstance not unusual.

Mr. Orcutt (from her tombstone no doubt) says she died September 22, 1739, aged 91. Zaccheus lived and died in West Haven, probably at the southeast corner of the Green, where, down to a late day, remained the dwelling of his son Samuel.

Taken from Matthews' American Armoury and Blue Book

"Candee Zaccheus Candee, 1640-1720, of New Haven, Connecticut, 1670, grandson of Jean de Candé.

Arms - Argent, a lion rampant azure holding an escallop shell or, in chief three golphs.

Crest - A stag's head erased ermine, horned or."

Sources:

The Candee Genealogy, with notices of allied families of Allyn, Catlin, Cooke, Mallery, Dewell, Norton, Pynchon, and Wadsworth, by Charles Candee Baldwin, Cleveland, OH, 1882.

A Genealogical Dictionary of The First Settlers of New England, showing three generation of those who came before May 1692, on the Basis of Farmer's Register, by James Savage, Gen. Pub .Co. Inc., Baltimore, MD: 1981.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

CANDEE, Zaccheus (1640-1720) & Rebecca BRISTOL (1650-); Dec 1670, 5 Dec 1670; New Haven New Haven VR 30; Hamden 1:190, 267; Sv. 1:332; New Haven Gen. Mag. 309, 376; Reg. 57:263; 59:167; 68:275; NYGBR 45:69

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. West Haven Green Cemetery, West Haven, New Haven County, Connecticut. Memorial # 38383830. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 41.27140, Longitude: -72.95000.

Zaccheus married **Rebecca Bristol** [20916] [MRIN: 7880] on Dec 15, 1670 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Rebecca Candee** [21227] was born on Dec 22, 1671 in West Haven, New Haven Co., CT, died on Jun 1, 1739, aged 67, and was buried in West Haven Green Cem., West Haven, New Haven Co., CT.
- ii. **Hannah Candee** [21230] was born on Nov 14, 1673 in West Haven, New Haven Co., CT.
- 838 iii. **Zaccheus Candee** [20913]
- iv. **Capt Samuel Candee** [21231] was born on Jul 24, 1678 in West Haven, New Haven Co., CT, died on Feb 28, 1749 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 70, and was buried in West Haven Green Cem., West Haven, New Haven Co., CT.
- v. **Mary Candee** [21232] was born on Feb 18, 1680 in West Haven, New Haven Co., CT.
- vi. **Desyer Candee** [21233] was born on Oct 20, 1686 in West Haven, New Haven Co., CT.
- vii. **Abigail Candee** [21234] was born in Apr 1689 in West Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

1677. Rebecca Bristol [20916], daughter of **Henry Bristol** [26606] and **Rebecca Brown** [41525], was born on Feb 4, 1649 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, was christened on Mar 10, 1650 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, died on Sep 22, 1739 in West Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 90, and was buried in West Haven Green Cem., West Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Bristow, Bristoll.

Birth recorded Feb 4, 1649, New Haven, Ct, Vol. 1, p. 1.

Source:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. West Haven Green Cemetery, West Haven, New Haven County, Connecticut. Memorial # 38383777. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 41.27140, Longitude: -72.95000.

Rebecca married **Zaccheus Candee** [20915] [MRIN: 7880] on Dec 15, 1670 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

1678. Isaac Lane [20917], son of **John Lane** [26559] and **Sarah** [Lane] [27434], was born in 1639 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, was christened in 1641 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, and died on Jul 18, 1711 in Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT, aged 72.

General Notes: He was by trade a mason, and was an early proprietor and householder of Middletown, Connecticut. Marriage recorded Aug. 7, 1669, New Haven, Vol. 1, p. 42. Baptism recorded 1641, Milford, CT, Vol. OL, p. 100. Death recorded Jul. 18, 1711, Middletown, CT, Vol. LR1, p. 46. Inventory of estate Aug. 30, 1711. Middletown, CT.

Sources:

Lane Genealogies, Volume II, compiled by James Hill Fitts, Exeter, NH. 1897.

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf
Death Middletown, CT, P. 277.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001
LANE, Isaac (1639-1711) & Hannah BROWN. 5 Nov 1669; Middletown, CT Lane (#2) 221, 223; Candee 10; Reg. 14:67; New Haven Gen. Mag. 213, 1079; TAG 13:43, 25:131; Sv. 3:52; Moore Anc. 158; Hale (1952) 450-1; Hartford Prob. 1:378

Third Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Melinde Lutz Sanborn, GPC, Baltimore, MD: 2003. P. 169.

Isaac married **Hannah Brown** [20918] [MRIN: 7881] on Nov 5, 1669 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Hannah Lane** [26562] was born on Mar 27, 1671 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.
- ii. **Elizabeth Lane** [26563] was born on Jan 24, 1672 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.
- iii. **Eleanor Lane** [26564] was born on Apr 9, 1674 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.
- iv. **Isaac Lane** [26565] was born on Dec 22, 1675 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Dec 25, 1675 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.
- v. **John Lane** [26566] was born on Dec 22, 1675 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Dec 26, 1675 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.
- vi. **John Lane** [26567] was born on Feb 28, 1676 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Apr 10, 1677 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, aged 1.
- vii. **Sarah Lane** [26568] was born on Feb 28, 1676 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on May 6, 1677 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, aged 1.
- 839 viii. **Sarah Lane** [20914]
- ix. **Samuel Lane** [26570] was born on Nov 24, 1679 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Dec 11, 1679.
- x. **John Lane** [26571] was born on Jan 10, 1680 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died in 1716, aged 36.
- xi. **Nathaniel Lane** [26572] was born on Jun 29, 1682 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Jul 8, 1682.
- xii. **Isaac Lane** [26573] was born on Nov 5, 1683 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died in Feb 1745, aged 61.
- xiii. **Benony Lane** [26574] was born on Feb 13, 1684 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Dec 10, 1689, aged 5.
- xiv. **Mary Lane** [26575] was born on Apr 25, 1687 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Aug 4,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- 1687.
- xv. **Mary Lane** [26576] was born on Aug 30, 1688 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Sep 15, 1688.
- xvi. **Abigail Lane** [26577] was born on Apr 8, 1690 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Apr 8, 1690.
- xvii. **Nathaniel Lane** [26578] was born on Mar 28, 1694 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Nov 2, 1702, aged 8.

1679. Hannah Brown [20918], daughter of **Nathaniel Brown** [26557] and **Eleanor Watts** [26607], was born on Apr 13, 1651 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT and died on Jul 18, 1711 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, aged 60.

General Notes: Birth recorded Apr. 13(15), 1651, Middletown, CT, Vol. Ir1, p. 28.

Source:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

The Great Migration Begins. Immigrants to New England 1620 - 1633. Volume I (A-F). Robert Charles Anderson. Great Migration Study Project. NEHGS. Boston 1995.

Hannah married **Isaac Lane** [20917] [MRIN: 7881] on Nov 5, 1669 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.

1680. John Niles [20935], son of **John Niles** [22058] and **Jane Read** [22059], was born on Mar 4, 1638 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died on Sep 7, 1683 in Block Island, RI, aged 45.

General Notes: Block Island/New Shoreham.

Sources:

Niles Family Genealogy nilesfamily.com

Niles Descendants web site: rankel.com/genealogy/niles.htm

John Niles of Braintree, Mass. and Some of His Descendants, NEHGR, Vol. 85, p. 145-159, 1931.

Genealogies of Rhode Island Families, from the New England Historical and Genealogical Register. Selected and Introduced by Gary Boyd Roberts, Clearfield Company Inc., Baltimore, MD: 2001.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

NILES, John & Abigail ____; m/2 John BANNING; ca 1679; New Shoreham; RI TAG 22:281

Rhode Island Vital Records, 1636-1850. John Niles d. Sept. 7, 1683. New Shoreham, Washington, Rhode Island.

Some Descendants of the Reverend Robert R. Niles of Connecticut and New York: A Partial Compilation of Four Generations. Anne McKee Niles, Springfield, Missouri, 2004.

John married **Abigail Ambrose** [20936] [MRIN: 7890] about 1667 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Penelope Niles** [53548] was born circa 1669 and died circa 1750, aged about 81.
- ii. **Abigail Niles** [53549] was born circa 1675.
- 840 iii. **John Niles** [20931]
- iv. **Ambrose Niles** [22057] was born on Nov 28, 1683 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI and died before Mar 17, 1724 in Lyme, New London Co., CT.

1681. Abigail Ambrose [20936].

General Notes: Freeman?

Abigail married **John Niles** [20935] [MRIN: 7890] about 1667 in New Shoreham, Block Island, RI.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

1682. Richard Ely [20933], son of **Richard Ely** [26584] and **Joane Phipps** [26585], was born in 1657 in Plymouth, Devon, England, was christened on Jun 19, 1657 in Plymouth, Devon, England, died on Feb 23, 1698 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged 41, and was buried in Ely Cemetery, Lyme, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: He accompanied his father to America.

Sources:

FindMyPast. Baptism of Richard Ely June 19, 1657. Plymouth West Devon Record Office Collection.

The Ely Ancestry, lineage of Richard Ely of Plymouth, England, who came to Boston, Mass., about 1655, & settled at Lyme, Conn., in 1660. Collected by Moses S. Beach and Rev. William Ely. Edited & enlarged by Geo. B. Vanderpoel. The Calumet Press, New York, 1902.

Descendants of Reinhold and Matthew Marvin who came to New England in 1635, NEHGR, Vol. 16, p. 235, 1862

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001
ELY, Richard (1657-) & Mary [MARVIN] (1666-), m/2 Daniel STARLING/STERLING 1699; ca 1685; Lyme, CT McCormick-Hamilton 738; Reg. 16:238; Beckwith Notes (1956) 24; Ely 44; Marvin 46; Sterling 1:268, 396; Noyes-Gilman 118, 155; GDMNH 220; TAG 11:31; Kitchell 98

New London Connecticut Probate Records. (NEHGR Vol. 11, P. 31)

Find A Grave: www.findagrave.com. Richard Ely. Ely Cemetery, Lyme, New London Co., CT. Memorial # 36762167. GPS N 41.36780 W -72.35750.

Richard married **Mary Marvin** [20934] [MRIN: 7889] circa 1685 in Lyme, New London Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Samuel Ely** [26593] was born on Oct 21, 1686 in Lyme, New London Co., CT and died in Saybrook, Middlesex Co., CT.
- 841 ii. **Mary Ely** [20932]
- iii. **Sarah Ely** [26594] was born on Jun 13, 1695 and died on Aug 4, 1759, aged 64.
- iv. **Deacon Richard Ely** [26595] was born on Oct 27, 1697 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, died on Feb 24, 1774 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged 76, and was buried in Ely Cemetery, Lyme, New London Co., CT.

1683. Mary Marvin [20934], daughter of **Lieut Reinold Marvin Jr** [26591] and **Sarah Clark** [26592], was born in 1666 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, died on Oct 16, 1744 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged 78, and was buried in Sterling Cem., Lyme, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: Sources

Descendants of Reinhold and Matthew Marvin who came to New England in 1635, NEHGR, Vol. 16, p. 235, 1862.

Descendants of Reinold and Matthew Marvin, of Hartford, CT., 1638 and 1635, sons of Edward Marvin of Great Bentley, England. By George Franklin Marvin and William T.R. Marvin. T.R. Marvin & Son, Publishers, Boston. 1904.

Connecticut Vital Records to 1870 (The Barbour Collection). Mary, relict of Richard, decd., m. Capt. Daniel Starling, June 6, 1699. V 1, p. 10.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Sterling Cemetery, Lyme, New London Co., Connecticut. Memorial # 31601461. GPS N 41.38080 W -72.33810.

Mary married **Richard Ely** [20933] [MRIN: 7889] circa 1685 in Lyme, New London Co., CT.

Mary next married **Daniel Sterling** [52919] [MRIN: 20343] on Jun 6, 1699 in Lyme, New London Co., CT.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elizabeth Sterling** [52924] was born on Apr 18, 1700.
- ii. **Daniel Sterling** [52925] was born on Oct 28, 1702.
- iii. **John Sterling** [52926] was born on Oct 28, 1704.
- iv. **Joseph Sterling** [52927] was born on Jun 30, 1707.
- v. **Abigail Sterling** [52928] was born on Sep 9, 1709.

1684. George Saxton [20987], son of **George Saxton** [53863] and **Hannah Spencer** [53864], was born in 1677 in Westfield, Hampden Co., MA and died on Aug 5, 1754 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, aged 77.

General Notes: He removed to Colchester, settling in Westchester Parish and was one of the first deacons of the church there. Will approved Dec. 31, 1754.

Sources:

Saxton Genealogy, by Homer W Brainard. Stack. Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, CT.

George married **Sarah Knight** [20988] [MRIN: 7913] on Dec 25, 1699 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- 842
- i. **George Saxton** [20929]
 - ii. **Sarah Saxton** [53852] was born in 1704 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and was christened on Jun 4, 1704.
 - iii. **Abigail Saxton** [53853] was born in 1706 and was christened on Apr 4, 1706 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.
 - iv. **Knight Saxton** [53854] was born on Nov 11, 1707 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.
 - v. **Nathaniel Saxton** [53858] was born in 1713 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and was christened on Apr 19, 1713.
 - vi. **Nathaniel Saxton** [53856] was born in 1716 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and was christened on Feb 10, 1716.
 - vii. **Sarah Saxton** [53859] was born in 1720 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT, was christened on Oct 9, 1720, and died on Mar 2, 1792, aged 72.
 - viii. **Mary Saxton** [53861] was born in 1724 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died on Jun 1, 1751, aged 27.

1685. Sarah Knight [20988], daughter of **George Knight** [50187] and **Sarah Church** [53865], was born on Apr 27, 1680 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT, was christened on Jul 11, 1680 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT, and died on Dec 17, 1751 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, aged 71.

Sarah married **George Saxton** [20987] [MRIN: 7913] on Dec 25, 1699 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.

1686. Ebenezer Dibble [20989], son of **Ebenezer Dibble** [20991] and **Mary Wakefield** [20992], was born on Aug 18, 1671 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, USA, died on Jun 24, 1758 in Colchester, New London Co., CT, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Linwood Cemetery, Colchester, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: Birth recorded Aug. 18, 1671, Windsor, CT, Vol. MG coll, p. ?.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

DIBBLE, Ebenezer & 1/wf Mary LOOMIS (-1703); 16 Jul 1696; Windsor, CT/Colchester, CT Loomis 1:153; Windsor CT 2:175; Pepon-Phelps 2; Windsor CT VR 71, 177

www.findagrave.com - Linwood Cemetery, Colchester, New London Co., CT

Cemetery GPS Lat. N 41.57000 Long. W -72.34140

Tombstone GPS Lat. N 41.57104 Long. W -72.34141

Ebenezer married **Mary Loomis** [20990] [MRIN: 7914] on Jul 16, 1696 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

843 i. **Elizabeth Dibble** [20930]

1687. Mary Loomis [20990], daughter of **John Loomis** [20993] and **Mary** [Loomis] [26528], was born on Dec 14, 1677 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Sep 24, 1701, aged 23.

General Notes: Marriage recorded Jul. 16, 1696, Windsor, CT, Vol. 1, p. 55.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

The Descendants of Joseph Loomis, who came from Braintree, England, in the year 1638 and Settled in Windsor, Connecticut, in 1639. By Elias Loomis, LL.D. Tuttle, Morehouse and Taylor. New Haven; 1870. 2nd edition 1875.

Mary married **Ebenezer Dibble** [20989] [MRIN: 7914] on Jul 16, 1696 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

1688. Samuell Russell [64996].

Samuell married **Abigail** [64997] [MRIN: 25694].

The child from this marriage was:

844 i. **Jonathan Russell** [64994]

1689. Abigail [64997].

Abigail married **Samuell Russell** [64996] [MRIN: 25694].

1696. Samuel Ryder [47382], son of **Samuel Ryder** [47384] and **Anne Gamlett** [47385], was born on Nov 23, 1630 in Northampton, Northamptonshire, England, was christened on Nov 25, 1632 in Northampton, Northamptonshire, England, died on Jul 18, 1715 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA, aged 84, and was buried in Burial Hill, Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA.

General Notes: He was baptized at All Saints, Northampton on Nov 25, 1632.

See also: Rider-Redding-Bartlett database.

<https://wc.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=rrb&id=I187>

He was residing in Plimouth, Ma as early as 1643 per [NEFp.148]

1660: "Planter" when bought 25 acres & house at Mannomet Ponds July 1660;

1660: "Cooper" when sold it the following Mar 20 1660/1 (Note: he repurchased it a month later (Oct 15 1661 court case) [MD(11:170-172)] [Ply Col Deeds 2:2:36; 2:2:56; 4:389; 11:171; 14:235; 15:243-4].

1673: the town found the land to be "common" and that Eddy had no right to sell it to Rider. So they granted it to Samuel Rider [Ply.Town.Rec(1:78)]

George Bowman (1909 editor of The Mayflower Descendant[MD]) believes that this Samuel Rider (c.1632) is the Samuel who married Lydia Tilden (b.1658) NOT his son, Samuel (b.1657); as otherwise believed (see notes under Lydia Tilden).

If Samuel, husband of Lydia, is not the son of Sarah (Bartlett) but her widower, none of Lydia's descendants are descended from Richard Warren of the Mayflower through Sarah Bartlett, dau. of Mary Warren. AND it is through HER SON WILLIAM that the Rider's Mills, NY and Pittsfield, Mass. line descends.

I leave it to you to decide. For some references on the theory that Sarah & Lydia m. the same man, see: Mayflower Descendant(MD) 1:210-11; 2:179; 11:49-55,63,171,182-7; 14:235; 15:26,243-4; 16:85; 17:72; 22:93.

Sources:

The American Genealogist, Page: 43:119-124.

Note: quoting "Register of All Saints Parish, Northampton, Co Northampton, England" per note under 1st Samuel in [FR]: "25 Nov. 1632 Samuel son of Samuel Ryder labourer and Anne his wife, Bapt".

Came to America (Mass) in 1639. Marriage FHL film # 0899100.

Came to Plymouth in 1660. Cooper. The will of Samuel Rider of Plymouth, yeoman, dated 7 April 1714, proved 23

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sept. 1715, names son William; wife Lydia; daus. Hannah, Sarah, Lydia, Mary, Elizabeth and Abigail; sons John, Samuel and Benjamin and dau. Mercy "I have done competently for them in my lifetime"; son Joseph "he went when young to his uncle"; son Josiah.

Ancestry.com: Massachusetts, Town Vital Collections 1620-1988. P. 1509. Taunton. Marriage. Records copied from the Old Proprietors Records of Taunton, October 1869. Last digit of year missing.

Ancestry.com: Massachusetts, Town Vital Collections 1620-1988. P. 13. Plymouth. Birth of children.

Ancestry.com: Massachusetts, Town Vital Collections 1620-1988. P. 107(205). Plymouth. Death.

Library of Cape Cod History and Genealogy No. 98. Ryder. Genealogies by James W Hawes. 19 pages.

Rider Family, by Homer W Brainard. Family Folder. Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, CT.

New England Historical & Genealogical Register. Vol IX. No. 4. Oct. 1855. Plymouth Colony Records P. 316. Marriage Samuel Rider and Lydia Tilde. June 14, 1680. Taunton, Massachusetts.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Torrey, Clarence A. Baltimore, MD, USA: Genealogical Publishing Co., 2004.

Online database: AmericanAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2007), Vital Records of Plymouth, Massachusetts to the year 1850. Compiled by Lee D. van Antwerp; Edited by Ruth Wilder Sherman, Camden, ME: Picton Press, 1993.

Town and City Clerks of Massachusetts. Massachusetts Vital and Town Records. Provo, UT: Holbrook Research Institute (Jay and Delene Holbrook).

Mayflower Births and Deaths. Vol. 1 and 2. Roser, Susan E. GPC. Baltimore. 1992. P. 440. Warren.

Find A Grave. FAG # 13900709.

Tombstone: Burial Hill, Plymouth, Plymouth Co., Massachusetts

Samuel married **Sarah Bartlett** [47417] [MRIN: 18046], daughter of **Robert Bartlett** [47424] and **Mary Warren** [47425], on Dec 23, 1656 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Joseph Ryder** [47418] was born in 1644 and died in 1717, aged 73.
- ii. **Mary Ryder** [44134] was born on Sep 6, 1647 in Yarmouth, Barnstable Co., MA.
- iii. **Samuel Ryder** [47419] was born on Nov 18, 1657 in Yarmouth, Barnstable Co., MA and died in 1688, aged 31.
- iv. **Mercy Ryder** [47420] was born in 1660 and died after Apr 7, 1714.
- v. **John Ryder** [47421] was born in 1663 and died in 1735, aged 72.
- vi. **Hannah Ryder** [47422] was born on Jun 1, 1680 and died on Jun 29, 1763, aged 83.

Samuel next married **Lydia Tilden** [47383] [MRIN: 18040] on Jun 14, 1680 in Taunton, MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Sarah Ryder** [49388] was born on Mar 26, 1682 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA and died on Nov 19, 1773, aged 91.
- 848 ii. **William Ryder** [47380]
- iii. **Lidiah Ryder** [49389] was born on Oct 11, 1686 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA.
- iv. **Samuel Ryder** [49390] was born on Jul 26, 1688 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA.
- v. **Elizabeth Ryder** [49391] was born on Mar 26, 1690 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA and died on Dec 11, 1695, aged 5.
- vi. **Joseph Ryder** [49392] was born on Jul 15, 1691 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA.
- vii. **Benjamin Ryder** [49395] was born in Jun 1693 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA and died in 1775 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA, aged 82.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- viii. **Mary Ryder** [49393] was born on Oct 10, 1694 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA.
- ix. **Elizabeth Ryder** [49394] was born on Mar 16, 1695 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA.
- x. **Josiah Ryder** [49396] was born on May 15, 1696 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA.
- xi. **Abigail Ryder** [49397] was born on Jan 29, 1700 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA.

1697. Lydia Tilden [47383], daughter of **Thomas Tilden** [47415] and **Elizabeth Bourne** [47416], was born on Aug 26, 1658 in Marshfield, Plymouth Co., MA and died on Sep 17, 1740 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA, aged 82.

General Notes: Lidiah. Of Plymouth, Mass.

Lydia married **Samuel Ryder** [47382] [MRIN: 18040] on Jun 14, 1680 in Taunton, MA.

1700. Richard Kirby [47466], son of **Richard Kirby** [47473] and **Jane?** [Kirby] [47496], was born before 1638 and died about 1720 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.

General Notes: Refused to take the oath of fidelity in 1658. Fined in Oct. 1660 at Sandwich, Mass. for attending Quaker meetings. After marriage moved to Dartmouth, Mass. Will dated Jan. 30, 1707/8. Probated April 4, 1720.

Sources:

The Kirbys of New England, by Melatiah Everett Dwight. The Trow Print. New York. 1898.

Richard married **Patience Gifford** [47413] [MRIN: 18059] on Oct 9, 1665 in Sandwich, Barnstable Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Sarah Kirby** [47481] was born on May 1, 1667 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.
- ii. **Experience Kirby** [47482] was born on May 5, 1670 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA and died on Mar 5, 1745, aged 74.
- iii. **Temperance Kirby** [47483] was born on May 5, 1670 in Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA and died on Feb 5, 1761, aged 90.
- 850 iv. **John Kirby** [47455]
- v. **Robert Kirby** [47484] was born on May 10, 1674.

Richard next married **Mrs Abigail Howland** [47414] [MRIN: 18044] on Dec 2, 1678.

1701. Patience Gifford [47413] died after May 20, 1674.

Patience married **Richard Kirby** [47466] [MRIN: 18059] on Oct 9, 1665 in Sandwich, Barnstable Co., MA.

1702. Hugh Mosher [13051].

Hugh married **Rebecca Harndel** [13052] [MRIN: 4222].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Nicholas Mosher** [18084] was born in 1666 and died on Aug 15, 1747 in Tiverton, Bristol, RI, aged 81.
- 851 ii. **Rebecca Mosher** [47456]
- iii. **John Mosher** [47486] was born in 1668 and died on Aug 1, 1737, aged 69.
- iv. **Mary Mosher** [13050] was born in 1673 in Portsmouth, Newport, RI and died after Dec 26, 1748 in Exeter, Washington Co., RI.

1703. Rebecca Harndel [13052].

Rebecca married **Hugh Mosher** [13051] [MRIN: 4222].

1712. John (Bel)Conger [25179], son of **Anthony Belconger** [25183] and **Ann** [Belconger] [25184], was born in 1640 and died in Sep 1712 in Newbury, Essex Co., MA, aged 72.

General Notes: Removed from Newbury, Mass. to New Jersey about 1667. The Woodbridge, New Jersey Town Land records (New Jersey Historical Society, pg. 17) indicates that on Oct./Nov. 18, 1669 a house lot was laid out for John. Will 1712, Woodbridge, New Jersey,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

A Genealogical Dictionary of The First Settlers of New England, showing three generations of those who came before May 1692, on the Basis of Farmer's Register, by James Savage, Gen. Pub. Co. Inc., Baltimore, MD: 1981.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

BELCONGER (later CONGER in NJ), John & 1/wf Mary KELLY; 12 Apr 1666; Newbury/Woodbridge, NJ (see also Fitz Randolph Chart, back part of volume); Essex Ant. 8:142; New Haven Gen. Mag. 435; Sv. 1:157; Fitz Randolph 7; Kelly 10; Conger 4; Pillsbury Anc. 165; Reg. 86:222

The Conger Family of America, compiled by Maxine Crowell Leonard, 1972.

Conger History 1664-1941. Compiled by Ethel C Heagler. Cooksville, Illinois. 1941.

Vital Records of Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ. Extracted from the Story of a New Jersey Town, by Rev. Joseph W. Dally, New Brunswick, NJ. http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/nj/woodbridge_nj_vrs.htm

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net
Bea Mefford brea@metford.org
Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com
Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

John married **Mary Kelly** [25199] [MRIN: 9742], daughter of **John Kelly** [61080], on Apr 12, 1666 in Newbury, Essex Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Mary Conger** [61079] was born on Dec 7, 1666 in Newbury, Essex Co., MA.
- ii. **Sarah Belconger** [27836] was born in Jan 1668 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- iii. **Jonathan Belconger** [27837] was born in Aug 1670 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- iv. **John Belconger** [27838] was born on May 24, 1674 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died about 1727 in New Jersey, aged about 53.
- v. **Elizabeth Belconger** [27839] was born on Jan 1, 1678 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- vi. **Lediah Belconger** [27840] was born on Jan 1, 1679 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- vii. **Jonathan Belconger** [27841] was born on Mar 29, 1683 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- viii. **Enos Belconger** [27842] was born on Nov 21, 1689 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

John next married **Sarah Mary Cawood** [25180] [MRIN: 9732] about 1690 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Abigail Belconger** [25187] was born in 1690 in New Jersey.
- ii. **Joseph Belconger** [25188] was born on May 17, 1692 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- 856 iii. **Job Conger** [25145]
- iv. **Rachel Belconger** [25191] was born on May 12, 1696 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- v. **Lydia Belconger** [25192] was born on Apr 28, 1698 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- vi. **Benjamin Belconger** [25193] was born in 1700 and died in Mar 1762, aged 62.

1713. Sarah Mary Cawood [25180], daughter of **Thomas Cawood** [25185] and **Rebecca Potter** [25186], was born about 1665 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net
Bea Mefford brea@metford.org
Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com
Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

Sarah married **John (Bel)Conger** [25179] [MRIN: 9732] about 1690 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

1714. Joseph Thorp [25181].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Joseph married **Hannah Richards** [25182] [MRIN: 9733].

The child from this marriage was:

857 i. **Mary Keziah Thorp** [25146]

1715. Hannah Richards [25182].

Hannah married **Joseph Thorp** [25181] [MRIN: 9733].

1716. John B Coddington [25177], son of **John Coddington** [25219] and **Emma** [Coddington] [25220], was born on Feb 9, 1654 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, died in 1738 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 84, and was buried in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

General Notes: The town of Woodbridge, New Jersey was settled 1666-7, chiefly by persons from Rhode Island and Massachusetts. John purchased land in Woodbridge in 1683, 1684 and 1691. He was constable at Woodbridge in 1692. Presbyterian.

Sources:

The Coddington Family, records of one line of the descendants of John Coddington of Woodbridge, NJ, with notes on allied families, by Rev. Herbert G. Coddington, Syracuse, NY, 1907.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

CODDINGTON, John (1654-), Boston & 1/wf Anne/Hannah [GARDNER] (-1690), dau Richard; ca 1675/80?; Charlestown/ Woodbridge, NJ Charlestown 223, 239, 299; Sv. 1:415; Gardner (1858) 8; Newhall Anc. 100; Coddington (RI) 6, 7; Woburn Hist. 615

Find A Grave. FAG # 176418025.

Vital Records of Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ. Extracted from the Story of a New Jersey Town, by Rev. Joseph W. Dally, New Brunswick, NJ. http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/nj/woodbridge_nj_vrs.htm

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net

Bea Mefford brea@metford.org

Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com

Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

John married **Hannah Gardner** [25178] [MRIN: 9731] about 1676 in Charlestown, MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Coddington** [25175] was born on Nov 8, 1677 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died on Jan 9, 1739 in Elizabeth, Union Co., NJ, aged 61.
- 858 ii. **Benjamin Coddington** [25147]
- iii. **Hannah Coddington** [25214] was born on May 27, 1683 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- iv. **Sarah Coddington** [25215] was born on Mar 28, 1687 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.
- v. **Joseph Coddington** [25216] was born on Mar 22, 1689 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died about 1738 in Elizabethtown, NJ, aged about 49.

John next married **Mary Curtis White** [25223] [MRIN: 9751] on May 1, 1691 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

1717. Hannah Gardner [25178], daughter of **Richard Gardner** [26582] and **Anna Rolfe** [26583], was born on Jan 17, 1655 in Woburn, Middlesex Co., MA, died on Sep 29, 1690 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 35, and was buried in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 176418231.

Vital Records of Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ. Extracted from the Story of a New Jersey Town, by Rev. Joseph W. Dally, New Brunswick, NJ. http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/nj/woodbridge_nj_vrs.htm

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net
Bea Mefford brea@metford.org
Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com
Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

Hannah married **John B Coddington** [25177] [MRIN: 9731] about 1676 in Charlestown, MA.

1792. George Allen [53840] was born circa 1585 in Devon, England, died in Apr 1648 in Sandwich, Barnstable Co., MA, aged about 63, and was buried on May 2, 1648 in Sandwich, Barnstable Co., MA.

General Notes: Sailed from Weymouth, England in Rev. Joseph Hull's company and arrived in Boston, MA May 6, 1635 and settled in Weymouth, MA in 1636. Later removed to Sandwich in 1638. Freeman of Plymouth Colony March 5, 1638/9. Will undated, proved June 7, 1649. Inventory taken September 22, 1648.

Sources:

The Great Migration Immigrants to New England, 1634-35. Vol.1, A-B. PP. 27-35. Sketch for George Allen.

Immigrant Ancestors. A List of 2,500 Immigrants to America before 1750. Edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. GPC. Baltimore. 1986.

Genealogical Dictionary of "The First Settlers of New England " by James Savage

George married **Unknown** [64229] [MRIN: 25389] By 1610 in England.

The child from this marriage was:

- i. **Ralph Allen** [64212] was born circa 1617 in England and died in 1698 in Sandwich, Barnstable Co., MA, aged about 81.

George next married **Katherine Starke** [53841] [MRIN: 20658] Perhaps Nov 5, 1624 in England.

The child from this marriage was:

- 896 i. **Gideon Allen** [44775]

1793. Katherine Starke [53841] was born on Aug 12, 1604 in Woking, Surrey, England, died in 1656 in Sandwich, Barnstable Co., MA, aged 52, and was buried in Sandwich, Barnstable Co., MA.

Katherine married **George Allen** [53840] [MRIN: 20658] Perhaps Nov 5, 1624 in England.

Katherine next married **John Collins** [53847] [MRIN: 20659] in 1656.

1794. Rev Peter Prudden [53839] was born in 1601 in England.

Peter married **Johannah Boyse** [53848] [MRIN: 20657].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Prudden** [64231]
- 897 ii. **Sarah Prudden** [48293]

1795. Johannah Boyse [53848].

General Notes: Boice.

Johannah married **Rev Peter Prudden** [53839] [MRIN: 20657].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

1800. Laurens Hendrickse Ackerman [21033] died By Aug 26 1639 in Oss, Nord Brabant, Netherlands.

General Notes: Source: The Ackerman Family, compiled by Barbara W. Tobey, Vols. I and II, 1980 and 1988.

Laurens married **Janneke** [Ackerman] [21034] [MRIN: 7937].

The child from this marriage was:

900 i. **David Ackerman** [20899]

1801. Janneke [Ackerman] [21034].

Janneke married **Laurens Hendrickse Ackerman** [21033] [MRIN: 7937].

1802. Jean De Villiers [21032], son of **Pierre De Villiers** [23715] and **Mathurine Herce** [23716], was born on Oct 12, 1593 in Vitre, Ile-et-Vilaine, France.

General Notes: Bellier.

Source:

Family Search Web Site <http://www.familysearch.org/>

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project - Joan Sholl Francis and Serena Ploheber: <http://wc.rootsweb.com/>

The Founding Families of New Netherland. No. 7 - The Ackerman Family. By George Olin Zabriskie. de Halve Maen, Vol. XLIX, No. 2, p. 5, 6, 16, 17, July 1974; Vol. XLIX, No. 3, p. 9, 10, 16, Oct. 1974.

Jean married **Catherine Herque** [22032] [MRIN: 7936] in Nord Brabant, Netherlands.

The child from this marriage was:

901 i. **Elizabeth De Villiers** [20900]

1803. Catherine Herque [22032] was born in 1592 in Nord Brabant, Netherlands.

General Notes: Source:

Family Search Web Site <http://www.familysearch.org/>

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project - Joan Sholl Francis and Serena Ploheber: <http://wc.rootsweb.com/>

Catherine married **Jean De Villiers** [21032] [MRIN: 7936] in Nord Brabant, Netherlands.

1806. Gerrit Eshuysen [24684].

Gerrit married someone.

His child was:

903 i. **Maria Gerrits Eshuysen** [20906]

1808. Andres Andriessen [21610] was born about 1585 in Sweden.

General Notes: April 14 1657 Andries Andriezen, from Sweden was appointed a Small Burgher.

Sources:

The Register of New Netherlands 1626 to 1674, by E.B. O'Callaghan, originally published 1865 (Reprinted 2002)

Andres married **Christina Coolbrandt** [21611] [MRIN: 8216].

Children from this marriage were:

i. **Johan Andriessen** [21635] was born in 1627 and died in 1685 in Newcastle Co., Denmark, aged 58.

904 ii. **Laurens Andriessen Van Buskirk** [20849]

1809. Christina Coolbrandt [21611].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Cool Barent?

Christina married **Andres Andriessen** [21610] [MRIN: 8216].

1810. Tuman Jans [21612] was born about 1600.

Tuman married **Neeltje Weber** [21613] [MRIN: 8217].

The child from this marriage was:

905 i. **Jannetje Jans** [20850]

1811. Neeltje Weber [21613] was born about 1604.

Neeltje married **Tuman Jans** [21612] [MRIN: 8217].

1824. John Gallop [36214], son of **John Gollop** [36216] and **Mary Crabbe** [36217], was born circa 1590 in Strude, Dorset, England, was christened on Oct 15, 1592 in England, and died on Jan 11, 1650 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, aged about 60.

General Notes: Gollop. Galloppe. Fisherman. Mariner. Coastal trader. He set sail for Boston, MA on March 20, 1630 on the ship **Mary and John**. Seventy-one days later, on May 30, 1630 they arrived in New England. He went to Dorchester, Mass. but did not remain there long and then removed to Boston.

His wife and children apparently did not come with him to New England (perhaps because she was with child. Governor John Winthrop finding John Gallop important to the colony wrote on July 4, 1632 to Rev. John White in Dorchester, England about this. She was persuaded to come as she and her children arrived on September 4, 1633 on the Griffin, after an eight week's crossing. Also on that ship were with Rev. John Cotton, Rev. Thomas Hooker and Rev. Stone.

He was made a Freeman April 1, 1634. He was admitted to Boston church January 5, 1633/34. On September 1636 he was granted 12 acres of land upon Nixes Island. In 1637 he was granted 49 acres in the allotment at Rumney Marsh and Pullen Point. In June 1637 he was involved in the Pequot War. In 1640 and 1645 he on Boston plans near Gallop's Wharf. His will was dated December 20, 1649 and proved February 9, 1649/50. He made his mark to his will. Inventory Feb. 26, 1649. 311 pds 10 s 8d.

He was a pioneer in the coastal trade between Massachusetts, Rhode Island and Connecticut.

Sources:

Gallup Genealogy: Gallop, Galloup, Galloupe, Gallupe, Gollop. Second edition, Revised and Expanded. By The Gallup Family Association, Inc. Brigham Young University, Family History and Genealogy Research Services, Provo, Utah. 1987.

Gallup Genealogy: Gallop, Galloup, Galloupe, Gallupe, by Darwin C Gallup and Josephine Middleton Peck. The Gallup Family Association, Inc. 1966.

The Great Migration Begins. Immigrants to New England 1620-1633. Vol. II. Robert Charles Anderson. Great Migration Study Project. NEHGS. Boston, MA. 1995. P. 725-

New Englanders in the 1600s, by Martin E. Hollick. NEHGS. Boston. 2006.

Find My Past. England, Births & Baptisms 1538-1975 Transcription.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 68, pp. 11-13. Jan. 1993. John Gallop/Gollop of Bridport, Dorsetshire, England and Boston, Massachusetts, by Gerald James Parsons.

Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700. New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Boston, Mass.: New England

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Historic Genealogical Society, 2015.

John married **Christabell Brushett** [36215] [MRIN: 14292] on Jan 19, 1617 in Bridport, Dorset, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Joan Gallup** [36218] was born circa 1611 in Strude, Dorset, England, was christened on Sep 20, 1618 in Bridport, Dorset, England, and died on Mar 20, 1690 in Wingham, Massachusetts, aged about 79.
- ii. **John Gallup** [36219] was born about 1615 in Bridport, Dorset, England, was christened on Jan 25, 1620 in Bridport, Dorset, England, and died on Dec 19, 1675 in South Kingstown, Washington Co., RI, aged about 60.
- iii. **William Gallup** [36220] was born circa 1622 in Bridport, Dorset, England, was christened on Aug 4, 1622 in Bridport, Dorset, England, and died in England.
- iv. **Francis Gallup** [36334] was born in Jul 1625 in Bridport, Dorset, England, was christened on Jul 27, 1625 in Bridport, Dorset, England, died before Nov 18, 1625 in Bridport, Dorset, England, and was buried on Nov 18, 1625 in Bridport, Dorset, England.
- v. **Samuel Gallup** [36221] was born circa 1628 in Bridport, Dorset, England, was christened on Aug 16, 1629 in Bridport, Dorset, England, and died in 1667, aged about 39.
- 912 vi. **Nathaniel Gallup** [36193]
- vii. **John Gallup** [36333] was born in Jul 1630 in Bridport, Dorset, England and was christened on Jul 11, 1630 in Bridport, Dorset, England.

1825. Christabell Brushett [36215] was born circa 1593 in England and died on Sep 27, 1655 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, aged about 62.

General Notes: Christovell.

His wife and children apparently did not come with him to New England. Governor John Winthrop finding John Gallop important to the colony wrote on July 4, 1632 to Rev. John White in Dorchester, England about this. She was persuaded to come as she and her children arrived on September 4, 1633 on the Griffin, after an eight week's crossing. Also on that ship were with Rev. John Cotton, Rev. Thomas Hooker and Rev. Stone.

Her will was dated July 24, 1655 and proved October 31, 1655. Inventory Dec. 1655. 36 pds 14s.

Sources:

Find My Past. Dorset Marriage Index 1541-1937. Christabell Brushett, widowed, and John Gollop, Jan. 19, 1617. Bridport, Dorset, England. Transcription.

Christabell married **John Gallop** [36214] [MRIN: 14292] on Jan 19, 1617 in Bridport, Dorset, England.

1826. Silvester Eveleth [30279], son of **John Eveleigh** [61870], was born in 1603 in Exeter St. Thomas, Devon, England, was christened on Feb 16, 1603 in Exeter St. Thomas, Devon, England, and died on Jan 4, 1689 in Gloucester, Essex, MA, aged 86.

General Notes: Eveleigh. Evylith. Evely.

They were still in Devon in 1633, but do not appear in the parish register after that date. Silvester and family arrived in Boston probably in 1642. Moved to Gloucester about 1644. Became a freeman in 1652.

Sources:

NEHGR Vol 134, pp. 299-309. Oct. 1980. The Eveleth Family of Colonial New England, by Jonathan B. Butcher.

New Englanders in the 1600s, by Martin E. Hollick. NEHGS. Bosotn. 2006.

Massachusetts Deaths and Burials 1795-1910. FHL Indexing Project B00395-4. GS film # 864859. VI. P. 71.

Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Boston, Mass.: New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2015. P. 522.

Eveleth, Sylvester (-1689) & 1/wf Susan/Susanna ? (1607-); in England, ca 1637; Boston/Gloucester.

Eveleth, Silvester (-1689) & 2/wf Bridget Parkman, w Elias; Sept. 6, 1662, 1672?; Gloucester.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Eveleth, Sylvester (-1689) & 3/wf Pilgrim (Eddy) (Baker) [Steadman], w William. w Isaac; aft Jan. 11, 1677, bef June 13, 1681, 1678/9?; Boston Suffolk Co., Deeds 23:90; Eddy 30.

New England Historic Genealogical Society. Suffolk County, MA: Index to Probate Records, 1636-1895. Originally published as: Probate Records of the County of Suffolk, Massachusetts, from the year 1636 to and including the year 1895. Rockwell & Churchill, City Printers. 1895. P. 369.

Eveleth, Sylvester 1689 administration Case 1681.

Eveleth, Pilgrim 1709 will Case 3145.

Eveleth, Bridget 1768 administration Case 14299.

Silvester married **Susan Nubery** [61871] [MRIN: 11824] on Sep 21, 1630 in Exeter St. David, Devon, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 913 i. **Margaret Eveley** [36194]
- ii. **Mary Eveleth** [65045]

1827. Susan Nubery [61871] was born in 1607 and died on Sep 14, 1659 in Gloucester, Essex, MA, aged 52.

General Notes: Sources:

Massachusetts Deaths and Burials 1795-1910. FHL Indexing Project B00395-4. GS film # 864859. V1. P. 56.

Susan married **Silvester Eveleth** [30279] [MRIN: 11824] on Sep 21, 1630 in Exeter St. David, Devon, England.

1842. John Barnes [65022] was born in 1610 in England and died in 1671 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 61.

John married **Mary Plummer** [65023] [MRIN: 25707].

The child from this marriage was:

- 921 i. **Lydia Barnes** [65021]

1843. Mary Plummer [65023] was born in 1614 in England and died in 1651 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 37.

Mary married **John Barnes** [65022] [MRIN: 25707].

1844. John French [65012] was born in 1612 and died in 1692, aged 80.

General Notes: Sources:

Torry, Clarence A. New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Baltimore, MD, USA: Genealogical Publishing Co., 2004.

Marriage 1: John French (?1612-1692) & 1/wf Grace ? (1621-1689). m 1641. Dorchester/Braintree.

Marriage 2: John French (1612-1692) & 2/wf Eleanor (Thompson) Veazie (1632? -1717, ae 85). w William. m July 8, 1683. Brainree.

John married **Grace Kingsley** [65013] [MRIN: 25702] in 1641 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 922 i. **Dependence French** [65011]

John next married **Eleanor Thompson** [65018] [MRIN: 25705] on Jul 8, 1683 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

1845. Grace Kingsley [65013] was born in 1621 in England and died on Feb 28, 1680 in Quincy, Norfolk Co., MA, USA, aged 59.

Grace married **John French** [65012] [MRIN: 25702] in 1641 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

1846. Alexander Marsh [65015] was born in 1628 and died in 1698, aged 70.

General Notes: Sources:

Torry, Clarence A. New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Baltimore, MD, USA: Genealogical Publishing Co., 2004.

Marriage 1: Mary Belcher 1634-1678/9. Dec. 19, 1655. Braintree.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Marriage 2: Bathshua/Bathshenba Lothrop [Bale] 1642-1723. Aft Sept. 18, 1683 and bef Nov. 20, 1691. Braintree.

Alexander married **Mary Belcher** [65016] [MRIN: 25703] on Dec 19, 1655 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

The child from this marriage was:

923 i. **Mary Marsh** [65014]

Alexander next married **Bathshua/Bathsheba Lothrop** [65017] [MRIN: 25704] between 1683 and 1691 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

1847. Mary Belcher [65016] was born in 1634 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died in 1678 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 44.

Mary married **Alexander Marsh** [65015] [MRIN: 25703] on Dec 19, 1655 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

1848. Thomas Blanchard/Blancher [65028] was born in 1590 and died in 1654, aged 64.

Thomas married **Elizabeth** [65029] [MRIN: 25710].

The child from this marriage was:

924 i. **Nathaniel Blanchard/Blancher** [65026]

1849. Elizabeth [65029] was born in 1598 and died in 1636, aged 38.

Elizabeth married **Thomas Blanchard/Blancher** [65028] [MRIN: 25710].

1850. Edward Bates [65031] was born in 1605 in England, died on Mar 25, 1686 in Weymouth, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 81, and was buried in North Weymouth Cem., Weymouth, Norfolk Co., MA.

General Notes: One of the first settlers of Weymouth, Massachusetts.

Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 50060694.

Edward married **Susanna Putnam** [65033] [MRIN: 25711].

The child from this marriage was:

925 i. **Susannah Bates** [65027]

1851. Susanna Putnam [65033] was born in 1610 in England and died in 1704 in Weymouth, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 94.

Susanna married **Edward Bates** [65031] [MRIN: 25711].

1852. John Capen [65036], son of **Bernard Capen** [65046] and **Joan Purchase** [65050], was born on Jan 26, 1612 in Dorset, England, died on Apr 6, 1692 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA, aged 80, and was buried in Dorchester North Burying Ground, Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA.

General Notes: He was baptized Jan 26,1612/3 at Dorchester, Co.Dorset, England, the son of Bernard Capen and Joan Purchase Capen.

John, a shoemaker by trade, may have arrived in New England with one or more of his older married siblings, before the July 1633 arrival of their parents. But, he may alternately have arrived with his parents on the unnamed ship from Weymouth, England that arrived at Boston on or about July 24, 1633 [John Winthrop's Journal, 1:129]. His father Bernard and brother-in-law Nicholas Upsall were first granted four acres of land at Dorchester on Aug. 5, 1633. John Capen, a minor until January 1633/4, was made freeman on May 14,1634.

His first wife, married Oct 20,1637 in Dorchester,MA, was Radigan Clapp Capen, the daughter of Nicholas and Elizabeth ____ Clapp of Venn Ottery, Co.Devonshire.

His second wife, married Sept 20,1647, was Mary Bass.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children(by first marriage): Joanna Capen and John Capen Jr.

Children (by second marriage): Samuel Capen, Mary Capen Foster(first wife of James Foster), Bernard Capen, Preserved Capen, Joseph Capen, Hannah Capen Blake Humphrey, and Elizabeth Capen.

Capt. Capen was a shoemaker by trade. He was ordained a Deacon of the Dorchester First Church on Feb. 13, 1658/9, and at his death the Dorchester church entered in its record:

• 4th of Aprill 1692 Deacon John Capen a military officer 50 years at length a Capt: & Deacon of ye chh 34 years in His fourscoreth Year Rested from His Labors & Slept in ye Lord.

He was a Selectman 16 yrs, repeatedly Deputy to the General Court, Town Recorder, and Captain of the Militia in 1646.

His house was supposed to stand at the corner of Pleasant and Pond Streets in Dorchester.

Sources:

Torry, Clarence A. New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Baltimore, MD, USA: Genealogical Publishing Co., 2004.

John Capen (1612-1692) & 1/wf Radigon Clapp (-1645). Oct. 20, 1637. Dorchester.

John Capen (1612-1692) (ae 51 in 1604/5) & 2/wf Mary Bass (1631-1704). Sept. 20, 1647. Dorchester.

Find A Grave. FAG # 956767.

John married **Redegon Clap** [65037] [MRIN: 25714] on Oct 20, 1637 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA.

The child from this marriage was:

926 i. **John Capen** [65034]

John next married **Mary Bass** [65039] [MRIN: 25715], daughter of **Samuel Bass** [65047] and **Ann Savell** [65048], on Sep 20, 1647 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA.

1853. Redegon Clap [65037] was born on May 7, 1609 in Sidbury, Devon, England, died on Dec 10, 1645 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA, aged 36, and was buried in Dorchester North Burying Ground, Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA.

General Notes: Rudigon.

Redegon Clap q.v. Clapp, dau. of Nicholas Clap & Elizabeth Pile, bapt. May 7, 1609 at Sidbury in Devonshire, England. She d. Dec. 10, 1645, Æ 37, at Dorchester, Mass.

On Oct. 20, 1637 prob. at Dorchester, Mass., Redegon m. as his first wife, Dea. John Capen, only surviving s. of Bernard Capen & Joan Purchase to immigrate to New England. He was bapt. Jan. 26, 1612/3 at Dorchester in Dorset, England and d. Apr. 4, 1692, Æ 80, at Dorchester, Mass. They had the following two children at Dorchester, Mass.:

• i. Joanna Capen, b. Oct. 3, 1638 (bapt. Nov. 4); d. an infant on Nov. 19, 1638.

• ii. Lieut. John Capen, Jr., b. Oct 21, 1639 (bapt. Oct. 29), d. June 8, 1707, Æ 68, at Dorchester, Mass.; m. Nov. 19, 1663 Susanna Barsham, dau. of William & Annabell Barsham of Watertown, Mass., b. Jan. 28, 1641/2. She survived her husband. Twelve children of the family.

Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 48975944.

Redegon married **John Capen** [65036] [MRIN: 25714] on Oct 20, 1637 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA.

1854. William Barshom [65040] was born circa 1610 in England and died on Jul 13, 1684 in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony, aged about 74.

General Notes: Sources:

New England Historic Genealogical Society. Robert Charles Anderson, The Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

New England 1620-1633, Volumes I-III, 3 vols., 1995. Vol. 1. P. 108-111.

William married **Annabella Smith** [65041] [MRIN: 25716].

The child from this marriage was:

927 i. **Susanna Barsham** [65035]

1855. Annabella Smith [65041], daughter of **John Smith** [65052], was born 'Say 1615 and died By 23 Aug 1683, aged 68.

Annabella married **William Barshom** [65040] [MRIN: 25716].

1888. Deacon Henry Burt [20945], son of **Henry Burtt** [20947] and **Isett** [Burtt] [20948], was born in 1595 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, died on Apr 30, 1662 in Springfield, Hampden Co., MA, aged 67, and was buried on May 1, 1662 in Springfield, Hampden Co., MA.

General Notes: Henry and Ulalia were married in Exeter Diocese, Dean Prior, Devon or Cornwall, England, Dec. 28, 1619.

He probably emigrated about 1638 or 39. Ship unknown.

He was in Roxbury, Mass. in 1639 and removed to Springfield the following year.

Sept. 26, 1644, elected Selectman in Springfield, Hampden, Mass.

April 14, 1648 took oath of Freemanship or Allegiance.

May 29, 1649, chosen as clerk of the writts for Springfield.

Will dated April 30, 1662, Springfield, Mass. Inventory taken Sept. 11, 1662.

Terry, George Skelton, Genealogical Research in England, Burt - March, (New England Historical & Genealogical Register, Vol 86, January 1932, p 77 - 84; April 1932, p 216-220; July 1932, p 247-252.)

"Henry Burt of Springfeild who departed this life Aprill 30th 1662, not leavinge any will under his owne hand for the disposing of his leigh, estate yet for that he did by words express his mind therein before Ensigne Thomas Cooper and Jonathan Burt who by a writing under their hands presented the Same unto this Corte: a copy whereof hereafter follows, the Widdow Burt before the Corte consenting thereunto The Corte allowed the same to stand as the Last will and testament of the said Henry Burt.

We Thomas Cooper and Jonathan Burt doe testify, That after Henry Burt now deceast had disposed of part of his estate to his Son Nathaneell, the said Henry had Such expressions as these. vizt. that what estate he had then left should be at his wifes dispose as witness our hand This 29th of September 1662.

Thomas Cooper: Jonathan Burt

To the truth hereof in the mind of the said Henry Burt the said Ensigne Cooper & Jonathan Burt tooke thier oath in the presence of the Corte"

Sources:

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

Boyd's Marriage Index 1538-1840 www.originsnetwork.com/

BURT, Henry (ca 1595-1662) & Eulalia MARCHE (-1690); 28 Dec 1619, lic 23 Dec; Roxbury/Springfield Burt 521; Booth (1910) 24; Springfield Fam. (ms) 107; Cross Anc. 329; Sv. 1:313; Botsford-Marble 234-6; Abell 11, 18; Bliss 37; Belden (1898) 223; Reg. 32:302, 72:142, 86:77, 218, 250; Ackley-Bosworth 231, 232; Holbrook Anc. (1942) 24; Cleveland Anc. Chart vi; Putnam's Mag. 1:157; Warner-Harrington 95, 434; Rathbone (1941) 12; Crary-Dunham 145; Stevens-Miller 361, 366; Hale (1952) 480, 487; Swift (1955) 127; McCormick-Hamilton 167

Findmypast: Parish Record Collection. Marriage Record. Source: Boyd's 1st Misc Series 1538-1775. Society of Genealogists.

Genealogical Records of Henry and Ulalia Burt, The Emigrants, who Early Settled at Springfield, Mass., and Their Descendants through Nine Generations, from 1640 to 1891, by Roderick H. Burnham, Hartford, Conn. 1892.

Early Days in New England. Life and Times of Henry Burt of Springfield and some of his descendants. Genealogical and Biographical Mention of James and Richard Burt of Taunton, Mass. and Thomas Burt, M.P., of England, by

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Henry M. Burt and Silas W. Burt, Sprignfield, Mass., 1893.

A History of Deerfield Massachusetts, by George Sheldon, New Hampshire Pub. Co., Somersworth, NH: 1972.
(Facsimile of the 1895-96 edition)

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006. The Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H Pope, 1900, Boston, Mass. P. 82.

Massachusetts, Springfield Vital Records, 1663-1887 (FamilySearch.org)

New England Ancestors Web site: www.newenglandancestors.org/
Cemetery Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collections. Titicus Graveyard.
Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.

Henry married **Eulalia March** [20946] [MRIN: 7895] on Dec 28, 1619 in Dean Prior, Devonshire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Sarah Burt** [21066] was born in Jan 1621 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, was christened on Jan 14, 1621 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, and died on Oct 9, 1689 in Stratford, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 68.
- ii. **Abigail Burt** [21067] was born about 1623 in England and died on Feb 5, 1692, aged about 69.
- iii. **Deacon Jonathan Burt** [21068] was born in Jan 1625 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, was christened on Jan 23, 1625 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, and died on Oct 19, 1715 in Springfield, Hampden Co., MA, aged 90.
- 944 iv. **David Burt** [20943]
- v. **Mary Burt** [21070] was born in Apr 1635 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, was christened on Apr 13, 1635 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, and died on Aug 30, 1689, aged 54.
- vi. **Nathaniel Burt** [21071] was born in Mar 1638 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, was christened on Mar 23, 1638 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, and died on Sep 29, 1720, aged 82.
- vii. **Elizabeth Burt** [21069] was born in Nov 1638 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, was christened on Dec 4, 1638 in Harberton, Devonshire, England, and died on Feb 17, 1691, aged 52.
- viii. **Hannah Burt** [21073] was born on Apr 28, 1641 in New England and died on Aug 1, 1680, aged 39.
- ix. **Dorcas Burt** [21072] was born in 1643 in New England and died on Apr 5, 1743, aged 100.
- x. **Patience Burt** [21074] was born on Aug 18, 1645 in New England and died on Oct 25, 1732, aged 87.
- xi. **Mercy Burt** [21075] was born on Sep 27, 1647 in New England and died on Jul 24, 1689, aged 41.

1889. Eulalia March [20946], daughter of **Richard Marche** [20951] and **Joane Martyn** [20952], was born on Dec 28, 1609 in Sherford, Devonshire, England and died on Aug 19, 1690 in Springfield, Hampden Co., MA, aged 80.

General Notes: Ulalia Marche.

Sources:

Massachusetts, Springfield Vital Records, 1663-1887 (FamilySearch.org)

Simon Lobdell - 1646 of Milford, Conn., and his Descendants, compiled and published by Julia Harrison Lobdell, 1907

Terry, George Skelton, Genealogical Research in England, Burt - March, (New England Historical & Genealogical Register, Vol 86, January 1932, p 77 - 84; April 1932, p 216-220; July 1932, p 247-252.)

Will; 27 May 1684; Springfield, Hampden Co., MA. "I Ulaliah Burt, of Springfield, being weake in body, but sound in mind, memory and understanding, do make this, my Last Wil and Testament, this 27th of May Anno Dom 1684. I comend my soul to God who made it, and to Jesus Christ, who redeemed I with his most precious blood. And my body I commit to the earth hoping for that blessed ressurection when it shall be reunited to be forever with the Lord. And for my worldly estate thus I dispose it: To my daughter Sarah I give two milch cows, or kinde. To my daughter Abiaile I give my cloake, a green Apron and coate and a shift. To my Daughter Mary I give an hefer. To my Daughter Elisabeth I give two milch cows or kine. To my daughter Patience I give my Flocke bed at the Medow, a Pillow-beer,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

one pair of sheets and a Coverlet, my red stockins, one shift, one white neck cloth, on dressing, my hat, one Coif and one coate, and the one halfe of my Clothe that is sent to the Weavers, after two yeards are taken of for Abilene Bage. To my daughter Mercy I give the halfe of that Cloth that is sent to the weavers, and the Serdge her husband sent me for a wastecoate, one pair of sheetes, one pillow-beer, ond shift, one coate. And to my son Jonathan I do give the whole lot my husband bought of George Sancton and my best brasse kettle to bestow upon his son Henry. If he se good that he enjoy the same, after his decease. Also I give my son Jonathan the Pillow and Pillow-beer at his house. To my son David I doe give my oldest yoke of cattle and my old brasse pan. To my son Nathaneel I give my great brasse kettle and the four acres in the forral Lotte to bestow if he se good upon his eldest son after his decease. And my Scarfe and my Cambricke Necke clothe I give to my son Nathaneel, his daughter Rebeca; Also the Yarn and Wool and Tow to make a coverlet I give to sd Rebeca and the Pillow at the Medow. And the rest of my fmal estate not heer named I doe order to be given as there is most need, or my Executors hereafter named see cause. And I do constitute and appoint my son Jonathan and my son Nathaneel to be my True and Lawful Executors to this my Last Wil and Testament as Witnes my hand and seale the day and yeer above written.

Ulaliah Burt X (her mark)

With her seale affixt.

Signed and sealed in the presence of Benjamin Parsons, Sr. and John Holyoke.

At the courte Sept.30 1690. Sworn in Courte by Mr. Jno. Holyoke that he saw the Testator signe and seale the Instument as the Wil and Last Testament of said Ulaliah Burt deceased and that she was of sound mind and perfect remembrance, to the best of his remembrance, the estate to be disposed according to said will.

Attest Saml. Partrigg, Clerke.

Dec 30 1690.

This last will and Testament of Widow Ulaliah Burt, Late deceased, is here entred from the Original on file. Attest, Jno. Holyoke, clerk.

Eulalia married **Deacon Henry Burt** [20945] [MRIN: 7895] on Dec 28, 1619 in Dean Prior, Devonshire, England.

1890. Deacon William Holton [21086], son of **William Holton** [31181] and **Sarah Marshfield** [31182], was born in 1610 in Holton St. Mary's, Suffolk, England, was christened on Oct 20, 1610 in Nayland Church, Suffolk, England, died on Aug 2, 1691 in Northhampton, Hampshire Co., MA, aged 81, and was buried in Bridge Street Cemetery, Northampton, Hampshire Co., Mass.

General Notes: The first authentic record of William is in the passenger list of the "Francis," which sailed from Ipswich in April 1634 and reached Charlestown two months later. He is listed as William Haughton, aged 23. There is no further record of him until he appears in Hartford in 1639. It is considered fairly certain, however, that he was one of the group led by Rev. Thomas Hooker who founded Hartford in 1636. Since most of the group came from Cambridge, Mass., it is more than likely that this is where he spent his first two years.

Little is know of his life in Hartford. Due to the Indian troubles, he probably did not marry until about the time he received his home lot, in 1637/8. His house stood at what is now the corner of Capitol Ave. and Washington St., the present site of the Connecticut State Library. Probably the first 16 years of his married life were spent in Hartford, and here all his children were born. His name is inscribed on the monument to the original proprietors of the Plantation.

In 1653, he was one of 24 men who petitioned the General Court of Massachusetts Bay for liberty to "plant, possess, and inhabit" Nonotuck, on the west bank of the Connecticut River 20 miles above Springfield. This was the grant that shortly became Northampton. He was one of the first settlers in 1654, was appointed a magistrate in 1655, served on several committees in connection with the organization of the town, was sergeant of the "train band." About 1662, there was an influx of new settlers brought in by the minister, Mr. Mather, several of whom were his equals or superiors in wealth and education. William continued, however, to hold his own. He was ordained deacon in 1663, was the town's representative to the General Court in 1665-7 and 1670-1, and continued to serve on various special committees.

Northampton suffered heavily in King Philip's War. It was attacked in the fall of 1675 and William's son-in-law Joseph Baker and his grandson of the same name were killed. In the later of 14 March 1676, his youngest son Thomas was one of 5 persons killed. The newer town of Northfield, in which he had a considerable financial stake, was even

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

more heavily hit, and had to be deserted.

He died in August 1691 and his wife about 3 months later both it is thought of a disease that was epidemic in the Connecticut Valley in 1690-1. Neither left a will. Their real estate had already been divided among their children. The inventory of their personal and household effects totaled about 68 pounds.

He is considered a Founder of Hartford, Connecticut.

He is considered a Founder of Northampton, Massachusetts,

Sources:

The Ancestry of Ezra Holton of Nortfield, Mass., and Soperton, Ont. 1785 - 1824. Twenty-eight "stories" by Eva L. Moffatt, edited and correlated by Geoffrey Gilbert. 1953, Victoria, BC.

Ancestors of American Presidents, compiled by Gary Boyd Roberts, with charts drawn by Julie Helen Otto, NEHGS and Carl Boyer, CA, 1989.

Colonial Families of the United States, Vol. IV, p. 213-5.

The Ancestry of Russell Makepeace of Marion, Massachusetts 1904-1986. A Descendant of Thomas Makepeace of Dorchester, Massachusetts. Edited by Zelinda Makepeace Douhan, Newbury Street Press, Boston, MA: 2005.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

HOLTON, William (1610-1691) & Mary _____ (-1691?, 1708); by 1639, 1636, 1638?; Hartford/ Northampton Warner-Harrington 309, 376, 648; Stevens-Miller 390; Ackley-Bosworth 231; Bissell Anc. 86-7; Booth (1910) 200; Keeler-Wood 157-8; Roosevelt Anc. 169; Deerfield 97; Reg. 12:174; Bissell 87; Clark (#9) 52; Sackett 27-8; Morton 124; Beecher-Bullard 117-118; Wickham-Billard 57

The Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII.

Holton, William (1611-Aug 12, 1691) from Eng in the "Frances" 1634; one of the first settlers of Hartford, Conn. and at Northampton, Mass. 1654, where he was justice and the first deacon; rep Gen Ct, 1664, 67, 69, 71; introduced the first motion known in American history for the supression of intemperance; m. Mary (d Nov 16, 1691).

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Bridge Street Cemetery, Northampton, Hampshire Co., Mass.

Cemetery GPS Lat. N 42.32500 Long. W -72.62780. Memorial Stone GPS Lat. N 42.32553 Long. W -72.62580

William married **Mary Winche** [20852] [MRIN: 7967] about 1636 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Holton** [26265] was born Prob 1641-1646 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died on Apr 14, 1712 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA, aged 71.
- ii. **William Holton Jr** [21157] was born in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died Between Nov 16 1711 and Jan7 1712 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.
- 945 iii. **Mary Holton** [20944]
- iv. **Samuel Holton** [26266] was born in Oct 1646 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT, was christened on Nov 1, 1646, and died in 1730, aged 84.
- v. **Sarah Holton** [24996] was born in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died on May 8, 1683.
- vi. **Rachel Holton** [21175] was born circa 1640 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.
- vii. **Thomas Holton** [21190] was born in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died on Mar 14, 1676 in Northampton, MA, USA.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

viii. **Ruth Holton** [26264] was born in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.

1891. Mary Winche [20852] was born about 1612 and died on Nov 16, 1691 in Northampton, Hampshire Co., MA, aged about 79.

General Notes: Sources:
www.familysearch.org

Mary married **Deacon William Holton** [21086] [MRIN: 7967] about 1636 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.

1892. William Belding [22106], son of **Richard Baildon** [23305] and **Margaret Ackrenden** [23306], was born about 1622 in Norwalk, Staffordshire, England and died between Mar 27, 1655 and Jun 1, 1655 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.

General Notes: Beldon. Boyldon. Baildon. Wethersfield, 1646; removed to Norwalk, CT.

Torrey: William BELDING

William (?1622-1655) & [?Thomasine] [?SHERWOOD]; by 1647; Wethersfield/Deerfield Warner-Harrington 576; TAG 20:Supp. 30; Belden (ms) 2; Knapp Anc. 115; Slawson (1946) 12-13; Botsford-Marble 32-33; Hartford Prob. 1:97; LBDF&P 4:118; NYGBR 37:87; Holbrook Anc. (1942) 124; Wethersfield 2:77; Deerfield 80; Sv. 1:158; Belden (1896) 5; TAG 9:28-9; Blakeney-Sabin 51-2; Boardman Anc. 205; Reg. 15:246

Connecticut Probate Records

Belden, William, Wethersfield.

Will dated 27 March 1665. The last Will & Testament of William Belden, late of Wethersfield: Imprimis: I give to my Sonne Sam: £15 when he shall com to the age of 21 years. Item: I give to my son Daniell Belden £15. I give to my son John Belden £15. I give to my daughter Susannah Belden £15 when she shall com to the age of 18 years. I give to my daughter Mary Belden £15. I give to my son Nath. Belden £15. I make Commisin Belden my whole & sole Executrix. I doe also Desire Sam. Smith and Nath. Dickinson, senior, to be supervisors of this my Will, to doe wt they can to Advice and Counsell my wife & to doe their best to take Care of my little ones and to see my Body to be honourably Buried. Witness: Thomas Wright and Samuel Wright. (p. 97)

Invt. £142 06 08. Taken 1st June 1655, by Nathaniel Dickinson, Samuel Smith, John Deming.

Sources:

Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700. (Online database. *AmericanAncestors.org*. New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2008.)

A History of Deerfield Massachusetts, by George Sheldon. Originally published 1985-6. Facsimile edition, Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association Deerfield, 2004.

Norwalk, by Rev. Charles M. Selleck, 1896.

A Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records Vol. 1-3. CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 2002.

New England Ancestors Web site: <http://www.newenglandancestors.org/>
Cemetery Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collections. Titicus Graveyard.
Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.

THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF RICHARD1 BELDEN OF WETHERSFIELD, CONNECTICUT: With an Account of the Death in England of Richard Baildon, Son of Sir Francis Baildon of Kippax, Yorkshire, by Paul C. Reed and John C. B. Sharp.

The American Genealogist, V. 76, Jan 2001, pp. 20-28 and April 2001, pp. 122-128.

William married **Thomasine Sherwood** [22109] [MRIN: 8422] about 1646 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Belding** [23299] was born on Jan 9, 1645 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT and died on Nov 26, 1713 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT, aged 68.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- 946 ii. **Daniel Belding** [20941]
- iii. **Samuel Belding** [23301] was born on Jul 20, 1647 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT and died circa Dec 27, 1733 in Wethersfield Twp, Hartford Co., CT, aged about 86.
- iv. **Susanna Belding** [23302] was born on Nov 5, 1651 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT and died on Mar 26, 1707 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 55.
- v. **Marie Belding** [23300] was born on Feb 2, 1652 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT and died on Oct 14, 1724 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, aged 72.
- vi. **Nathaniel Belding** [23303] was born on Nov 13, 1654 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.
- vii. **Nehemiah Belding** [23304] was born on Nov 13, 1654 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.

1893. Thomasine Sherwood [22109], daughter of **Thomas Sherwood** [23309] and **Alice Tiler** [23310], was born in 1615 in Kettle Baston, Suffolk, England, was christened on Apr 10, 1615 in Kettle Baston, Suffolk, England, and died after 1655 in Connecticut.

General Notes: Tamsen. Tamisin. Commisin. Perhaps married William Beldin of Wethersfield, CT.

Sources:

The American Genealogist, Vol. 80, Oct. 2005, p. 278-82. The English Home of Thomas Sherwood of Wethersfield, Stamford, and Fairfield, Connecticut, by Leslie Mahler.

Thomasine married **William Belding** [22106] [MRIN: 8422] about 1646 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.

1894. Nathaniel Foote [22107], son of **Nathaniel Foote** [22110] and **Elizabeth Deming** [22111], was born in 1618 in Colchester, Essex, England, was christened on Mar 5, 1620 in Shalford, Colchester, Essex, England, and died in Jun 1655 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT, aged 37.

General Notes: Q.M. - Quartermaster?
Baptised St. Jame's, Colchester, Essex, England.

Probate

Foote, Nathaniel, Wethersfield. Invt. £244 18 00. Taken 23 September 1655, by Richard Treat, Samuel Smith & Nathaniel Dickinson. Their children: Nathaniel 7 years, Samuel 5, Daniel 4, Elizabeth 3 years. Court Record, page 68 -- 7 June 1655. Adms granted to the widow.

Sources:

New England Ancestors Web site: <http://www.newenglandancestors.org/>
Cemetery Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collections. Titicus Graveyard.
Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 58, No. 3, July 1982. P. 167.

A History of Deerfield Massachusetts, by George Sheldon. Originally published 1985-6. Facsimile edition, Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association Deerfield, 2004.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

FOOTE, Nathaniel (?1620-1655) & Elizabeth [SMITH] (?1627-), m/2 William GULL; ca 1646; Wethersfield TAG 9:27; Glastonbury CT 194; Alvord 39; Bingham (1898) 237; Blakeney-Sabin 104, 181; Warner-Harrington 213; Booth (1910) 54, 56; Hartford Prob. 1:113; Brainerd Anc. 117; Stevens-Miller 375; Holbrook Anc. (1942) 32; McCormick-Hamilton 438; Reg. 9:272, 17:262; Fairfield Fam. 1:206; Stratford Hist. 2:1202; Deerfield; Hatfield; Noyes-Gilman 340; Chapin 1:16; Boardman Anc.; Beecher-Bullard 42; Blake-Torrey 28; Dillon Anc. 24; Morton (1947) 27

Third Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Melinde Lutz Sanborn, GPC, Baltimore, MD: 2003. P. 100.

Foote Family, comprising the Genealogy and History of Nathaniel Foote of Wethersfield, Conn., and His Decendants, by Abram W. Foote. Vols 1 & 2. Marble City Press - The Tuttle Company, Rutland, Vermont. 1907.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

A Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records Vol. 1-3. CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 2002.

The Descendants of Nathaniel Foote (1592-1644) and Elizabeth Deming (1595-1683). Compiled by Ellwood Count Curtis. Galactic Press. Cedar Falls, Iowa. 2003.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. FAG Memorial # 65050886.

Nathaniel married **Elizabeth Smith** [22108] [MRIN: 8423] By 1647 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Nathaniel Foote III** [26609] was born on Jan 10, 1647 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT and died on Jan 12, 1703 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT, aged 56.
- ii. **Samuel Foote** [26610] was born on May 1, 1649 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT and died on Sep 7, 1689, aged 40.
- iii. **Daniel Foote** [27719] was born in 1652 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.
- 947 iv. **Elizabeth Foote** [20942]

1895. Elizabeth Smith [22108], daughter of **Lieut Bert Samuel Smith** [22112] and **Elizabeth Smith** [22113], was born in Jan 1627 in Hadleigh, Suffolk, England, was christened on Jan 28, 1627 in Hadleigh, Suffolk, England, and died on Dec 16, 1668 in Hadley, Hampshire, MA, aged 41.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestors of American Presidents, compiled by Gary Boyd Roberts, with charts drawn by Julie Helen Otto, NEHGS and Carl Boyer, CA, 1989.

Families of Ancient Wethersfield Connecticut, by Henry R. Stiles, (original 1904), Clearfield Co. Inc., G.P.C., Baltimore, MD: 1999.

Family Search: www.familysearch.org

Lieut. Samuel Smith, his Children and one line of Descendants and Related Families, compiled by James William Hook, 1953.

May have died after January 5, 1701/2.

The Descendants of Nathaniel Foote (1592-1644) and Elizabeth Deming (1595-1683). Compiled by Ellwood Count Curtis. Galactic Press. Cedar Falls, Iowa. 2003.

Elizabeth married **Nathaniel Foote** [22107] [MRIN: 8423] By 1647 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.

Elizabeth next married **William Gull** [44208] [MRIN: 17015] circa 1656.

1896. Nicholas Lobdell [26603].

Nicholas married someone.

His children were:

- 948 i. **Simon Lobdell** [23713]
- ii. **Elizabeth Lobdell** [21083] was born in Dec 1632 in Northam, Devon, England, was christened on Dec 23, 1632 in Northam, Devon, England, and died on Nov 11, 1684, aged 51.
- iii. **Ann Lobdell** [26604] was born circa 1640.

1898. Thomas Pierce [23827].

General Notes: Of Charlestown, Mass.

Sources:

Simon Lobdell - 1646 of Milford, Conn., and his Descendants, compiled and published by Julia Harrison Lobdell, 1907

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

(www.New England Ancestors.org)

Thomas married **Elizabeth** [Pierce] [23828] [MRIN: 9165].

The child from this marriage was:

949 i. **Persis Pierce** [23714]

1899. Elizabeth [Pierce] [23828].

Elizabeth married **Thomas Pierce** [23827] [MRIN: 9165].

1900. John Burwell [23711] was born in 1602 in Hertfordshire, England and died in 1649 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, aged 47.

General Notes: An early settler of Milford, Connecticut, 1639

Sources:

A Genealogical Dictionary of The First Settlers of New England, showing three generation of those who came before May 1692, on the Basis of Farmer's Register, by James Savage, Gen. Pub .Co. Inc., Baltimore, MD: 1981.

Simon Lobdell - 1646 of Milford, Conn. and his descendants, compiled and published by Julia Harrison Lobdell, 1907.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

BURWELL, John (1602-1649) & ?2/wf ?3/wf Alice HEATH (-1666), m/2 Joseph PECK 1650; by 1640, 24 Jun 1635 Minsden Chapel, Hitchins, Hertfordshire; Milford, CT Milford VR 40; Baldwin 86; Boardman Anc. 283; Lobdell 13; New Haven Gen. Mag. 1409; Sv. 1:316; Burwell 9; LBDF&P #354; Fellows (1940) 230; Parke Anc. 64

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006. A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

John married **Alice Heath** [23712] [MRIN: 9106] on Jun 24, 1635 in Hitchin, Herts, England.

Children from this marriage were:

950 i. **Samuel Burwell** [60785]
ii. **Nathan Burwell** [61076] was born in 1646.
iii. **Elizabeth Burwell** [61077] was born in 1647.

1901. Alice Heath [23712] died on Dec 19, 1666.

Alice married **John Burwell** [23711] [MRIN: 9106] on Jun 24, 1635 in Hitchin, Herts, England.

Alice next married **Joseph Peck** [61078] [MRIN: 23261].

1902. Benjamin Fenn [60788] was born circa 1610 in England.

Benjamin married **Sarah Baldwin** [60789] [MRIN: 23113] circa 1640 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

The child from this marriage was:

951 i. **Sarah Fenn** [60786]

1903. Sarah Baldwin [60789] was born circa 1621 in Aston Clinton, Buckshire, England and died on Apr 29, 1663 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, aged about 42.

Sarah married **Benjamin Fenn** [60788] [MRIN: 23113] circa 1640 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

1922. Andre Arnaud [20648] was born about 1624 in Arvert, Charente-Maritime, France and died about 1735, aged about 111.

General Notes: Andre Arnaud, a native of La Tremblade in Saintonge, France was a sail maker, and fled in 1683 to London, England, where he was naturalized. He came to America and joined the Huguenot colony at Narragansett in Rhode Island. Upon the breaking up of the Settlement, he removed to New York City, where he resided until 1703 or

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

later. He was in New Rochelle as early as 1706 if not before and on April 15, 1709, he purchased two acres of ground by the waterside. He is then called a mariner. He made his will July 12, 1734, which was proved July 23, 1735. His wife Mary, who survived him, was naturalized in New York, September 21, 1728. The surname was gradually changed to Renoud.

The Arnaud surname is listed as a signer of the November 4, 1686 agreement of conveyance of land by the Proprietors or Bay Purchasers to Ezechiel Carre, Peter Le Breton and other French emigrants.

The Arnaud surname is found on the bronze plaque on the Huguenot Monument in the harbour front park at New Rochelle, NY.

Sources:

Biographical Sketches and Index of the Huguenot Settlers of New Rochelle 1687-1776, by Morgan H. Seacord, The Huguenot and Historical Association of New Rochelle, New Rochelle:NY, 1941. (p. 10)

Memoir Concerning the French Settlement and French Settlers in the Colony of Rhode Island, by Elisha R. Potter, GPC, Baltimore, 1968 (Reprint). P. 16.

Andre married **Marie Gallihaut** [20649] [MRIN: 7789] about 1649 in France.

Children from this marriage were:

- 961 i. **Marie Arnaud** [2110]
- ii. **Pierre Arnaud** [26656] was born in 1652 and was buried on May 31, 1687 in Narragansett, RI. LDS Baptism: Narragansett, RI.

1923. Marie Gallihaut [20649] was born about 1628 in France and died after 1735.

General Notes: Mary survived Andre and was naturalized in New York, September 21, 1728.

Marie married **Andre Arnaud** [20648] [MRIN: 7789] about 1649 in France.

1924. Jacques Rezeau [20961] was born in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France.

General Notes: Source:

World Connect website of Vickie Beard Thompson Vickie@FamilyQuestResearch.com

Jacques married **Elizabeth Neau** [20962] [MRIN: 7903] in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France.

The child from this marriage was:

- 962 i. **Rene Rezeau** [1564]

1925. Elizabeth Neau [20962] was born in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France.

General Notes: Source:

World Connect website of Vickie Beard Thompson Vickie@FamilyQuestResearch.com

Elizabeth married **Jacques Rezeau** [20961] [MRIN: 7903] in St. Martin, Isle de Re, Charente-Maritime, France.

2000. Ryck Lydecker [3375] was born in Holland (Probably) and died in 1666.

General Notes: The first record of them being in New Amsterdam is 16 Feb 1659 as Baptismal Sponsors at New Amsterdam Reformed Dutch Church. Recorded 10 Dec 1654 as obtaining a grant of land on Long Island at Boswyck or Bushwick.

He died between Jan. 13 and Nov. 28, 1666.

Sources:

The Ancestry of Anna Lydecker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 258. Council Minutes, Vol. X, Part III, p. 16. Jan. 10, 1663. Complaint. Rycke Leydecker, magistrate of Bushwick, against William Traphagen for insulting him and calling him a false judge; prosecution ordered.

P. 381. Land Papers, Book H.H., Part II. Dec. 10, 1654. Patent. Reyck Leydecker; 25 morgens of land in Mespat, Long island.

Ryck married **Claertie Vernier** [3376] [MRIN: 1253].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Mary Lydecker** [3377]
- 1000 ii. **Gerrit Lydecker** [3378]

2001. Claertie Vernier [3376] was born in Holland (Probably).

General Notes: After her husband's death, she moved to Manhattan Island, where she was listed as a member of the Reformed Dutch Church of New York on April 12, 1665. She was a sponsor at the baptism of her grandson Ryck on March 7, 1683.

Sources:

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Claertie married **Ryck Lydecker** [3375] [MRIN: 1253].

2002. Cornelis Barentzen Van De Kuyl [3380] was born in 1615 in Wageningen, Gelderland, Netherlands and died in Dec 1706, aged 91.

General Notes: Cornelis Barentse Van De Cuyt. Was in New Amsterdam as early as 1649. A corn measurer. In 1688, a Cornelis van der Cuyt contributed 46 florins to the building of a new Dutch Church in New York City.

Abstract of will

In the name of God, Amen. Know all men by these presents that I, Cornelius Van Der Kuyl, corn measurer of New York. I leave to my wife Elizabeth all my estate, with full power to sell. All that is remaining after her decease, I leave to the children of my daughter, Mary Van der Kuyl, named Cornelius and Egbert Van Borsum, sons of Henry Van Borsum, her husband, deceased, and to my daughter, Neeltie Van der Kuyl, wife of Gerrit Lydecker. Mentions Lewis Bougrand the present husband of my daughter Mary. I make Timon Van Borsum, uncle to the sons of my daughter Mary, and Geritt Lydecker, husband of my daughter Neeltie, tutors of the children under age. Dated June 20, 1696. Witnesses, Abraham Vandewater, Abraham Metsaler, P. DeLanoy. Proved, January 16, 1706/7. [Lib 7, p. 368, NY]

Sources:

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. nyhsw 001:0436

Contributors to Building of a New Dutch Church in New York City, 1688, by Kenneth Scott. De Halve Maen, Vol. LV, No. 1, Spring 1980.

Cornelis married **Lysbeth Arents** [3381] [MRIN: 1254] about 1634 in Wageningen, Gelderland, Netherlands.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Jacomyntje Cornelis Van De Kuyl** [20975] was born about 1643 in Wageningen, Gelderland, Netherlands.
- ii. **Marritie Van De Kuyl** [6519] was born in Nov 1655 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Nov 7, 1655 in New Amsterdam.
- 1001 iii. **Neeltie Van De Kuyl** [3379]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- iv. **Annetie Van De Kuyl** [6509] was born in 1665 in New York, NY, USA and was christened on Feb 16, 1665 in New York, NY, USA.

2003. Lysbeth Arents [3381] was born in 1615 in Wageningen, Gelderland, Netherlands.

General Notes: Lysbeth Arents, wife of Corn. Barents and daughter Aertje Leenders; widow, from Amsterdam sailed on the ship "The Moesman" (Market Gardener) from Amsterdam on 25 April 1659 and arrived in New Amsterdam before 10 Aug. 1659.

Sources:

The Olive Tree Genealogy, Ships Passenger List to New Netherland.

Lysbeth married **Cornelis Barentszen Van De Kuyl** [3380] [MRIN: 1254] about 1634 in Wageningen, Gelderland, Netherlands.

2004. Dirck Benson [3407] was born in Denmark and died on Jan 6, 1659 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

General Notes: Bensingh.

Benson (Bensen), Dirck (d. Albany, 1659), removed from Groningen to Amsterdam, Holland; came with wife to New York, ca 1648; granted land at Fort Orange (Albany), 1653, resided there the following year; as a carpenter, helped construct the new church at Albany, 1656, and loaned the deacons 100 guilders, 1658; m., Catalina Berck (1625-post 1663); she m 2d Harmen Thomase Hun.

Originally from Sweden or Denmark he spent time at Groningen (Holland), and he lived in Amsterdam, where he married Catalina. Emigrated to New Amsterdam about 1648. He bought land in New Amsterdam on August 23, 1649. This land was located in the lower end of Broadway, east of Bowling Green. In 1651 he moved to Fort Orange (Albany).

Sources:

Genealogical Notes of New York and New England Families, compiled by S.V. Talcoot, GPC, Baltimore, MD, 1973.

Colonial Families of the United States, Vol. III, p. 36-9.

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

The Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America.
Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII.

Revised History of Harlem (City of New York) its Origin and Early Annals, by James Riker, 1904.

Dirck married **Catalina Berck** [3408] [MRIN: 1257] in Holland.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Dirck Benson** [3409] was born on Nov 9, 1649 in New Amsterdam, America.
- ii. **Samson Benson** [3410] was born on Jul 4, 1652 and died on Jun 2, 1730, aged 77.
- 1002 iii. **Capt Johannes Benson** [3411]
- iv. **Cateryna Benson** [3412] was born on Feb 12, 1657.
- v. **Maria Benson** [3413] was born on Jul 15, 1659.

2005. Catalina Berck [3408], daughter of **Samson Berck** [6485] and **Tryntie Van Rechteren** [6488], was born in Dec 1625 in Holland and died on Apr 14, 1693 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, aged 67.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of WFolkins wfolkins@email.msn.com

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Catalina married **Dirck Benson** [3407] [MRIN: 1257] in Holland.

Catalina next married **Harmen Tomes Hun** [21239] [MRIN: 8037] about May 26, 1661.

2006. Teuwis (Mattheus) Abrahamsen Van Deursen [3453], son of **Abraham Pietersen Van Deursen** [3451] and **Tryntje Melchiors** [3452], was born about 1631 in New Amsterdam.

General Notes: He removed early to Beverwyck, near present day Albany, NY. He was granted a lot Oct. 28, 1656. In 1667 he removed to Claverack. His will is dated June 28, 1686.

Sources:

Genealogical Notes of New York and New England Families, compiled by S.V. Talcoot, GPC, Balitmore, MD, 1973.

Van Deursen Family, by Captain Albert Harrison Van Deusen, Volume I. NY

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Teuwis married **Helena Robberts** [3461] [MRIN: 1259] about 1653.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Tryntje Van Deursen** [3462] was born about 1654.
- 1003 ii. **Lysbet Van Deursen** [3414]
- iii. **Cornelia Van Deursen** [3463] was born about 1660.
- iv. **Robbert Van Deursen** [3464] was born about 1665 in Beverwyck, Albany Co, NY and died circa 1710 in Rensselaerwyck, aged about 45.
- v. **Jan Van Deursen** [3465] was born about 1668.
- vi. **Jacob Van Deursen** [3467] was born about 1670.
- vii. **Marretie Van Deursen** [3468] was born about 1675.
- viii. **Abraham Van Deursen** [3466] was born about 1676.
- ix. **Catalyntje Van Deursen** [3469] was born in 1678.
- x. **Isaac Van Deursen** [3470] was born about 1680.
- xi. **Helena Van Deursen** [3471] was born in 1681.

2007. Helena Robberts [3461] was born about 1635 in Claverack, Columbia Co., NY.

Helena married **Teuwis (Mattheus) Abrahamsen Van Deursen** [3453] [MRIN: 1259] about 1653.

2008. David Provoost [3475], son of **David Provoost** [3472] and **Margaretta Gillis Ten Waert** [3473], was born on Nov 20, 1642 in Fort Good Hope, CT, was christened on Sep 30, 1645 in New Amsterdam, and died about 1724, aged about 82.

General Notes: Baptised at the New Amsterdam Reformed Church, by Dominie Everardus Bogardus, one of the sponsors being "De Hr Willem Kieft, gouvneur, the other Johannes de La Montagne." In 1674, he lived in the Smith Street (now William), between Hanover Square and Wall Street. He was a member of the Old Dutch Church.

In 1688, a David Provoost contributed 100 florins to the building of a new Dutch Church in New York.

September 1694 he was chosen as Assessor of the Dock Yard and held office until 1698. From 1698 to 1708 he was an Alderman; 1699 to 1702 a member of the General Assembly; 1707 Justice of the Peace. He was a prosperous merchant in New York City.

Sources:

NYGBS Record, Vol. 113, No. 1, Jan 1982, lists the date as 31 Sep.

Biographical and Genealogical Notes of the Provost Family from 1545 to 1895, by Andrew J. Provost, New York, 1895.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkens and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol II.
Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.
New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968.

P. 19 1645 31 Sept David Provoost parent, David child, witnesses De Hr Willem Kieft, gouvneur, Michiel ter Oyken, fiscael, Agnietje Arents. Minister Everardus Bogardus.

Catalogue of American Portraits in the New-York Historical Society, Vol. 1 & 2. New Haven: Published for the New-York Historical Society by Yale University Press, 1974. Portrait No. 1660.

Contributors to Building of a New Dutch Church in New York City, 1688, by Kenneth Scott. De Halve Maen, Vol. LV, No. 1, Spring 1980.

A History of the Provoost Family of New Amsterdam and Colonial New York since 1545, compiled by David Provoost, Esquire, one time Mayor of the City of New York, 1724. Holland Society and the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society.

David married **Tryntie Laurens** [3485] [MRIN: 1284] on May 16, 1668 in New Amsterdam.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Col David Provoost Jr** [3486] was born on Jan 16, 1670 in New York, was christened on Jan 23, 1670 in New York, and died after 1724.
- ii. **Elsje Provoost** [3487] was born on Mar 15, 1671 in New York and was christened on Mar 22, 1671 in New York.
- iii. **William Provoost** [10422] was born on Aug 4, 1672 in New York, was christened on Aug 4, 1672 in New York, and died on Feb 2, 1674 in New York, aged 1.
- iv. **Margaretta Provoost** [3489] was born on Sep 3, 1673 in New York and was christened on Oct 29, 1673 in New York.
- v. **Cathryntie Provoost** [3490] was born on Sep 23, 1676 in New York, was christened on Oct 14, 1676 in New York, and died on Aug 30, 1677 in New York.
- 1007 vi. **Catharina Provoost** [3491]
- 1004 vii. **William Provoost** [3488]
- viii. **Maria Provoost** [3493] was born on Apr 2, 1682 in New York and was christened on Apr 26, 1682 in New York.
- ix. **Annetie Provoost** [3494] was born on Feb 10, 1685 in New York and was christened on Feb 11, 1685 in New York.
- x. **Samuel Provoost** [3495] was born on Jan 8, 1687 in New York, was christened on Jan 9, 1687 in New York, and died in 1720, aged 33.
- xi. **Janneken Provoost** [3496] was born on Oct 10, 1688 in New York and was christened on Oct 28, 1688 in New York.

2009. Tryntie Laurens [3485] was born on Nov 14, 1650 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.

General Notes: Catharine Lawrence. Married at Midwout, Kings County, by Theodorus Polhomus.

Sources:

The Columbia Portrait of New York: An essay in graphic history in honor of the Tricentennial of New York City and the Bicentennial of Columbia University, by John A. Kouwenhoven. Doubleday & Co., Inc., Garden City, NY: 1953. Portrait of Mrs. David Provoost found on p. 51.

Catalogue of American Portraits in the New-York Historical Society, Vol. 1 & 2. New Haven: Published for the New-York Historical Society by Yale University Press, 1974. Portrait No. 1661.

A History of the Provoost Family of New Amsterdam and Colonial New York since 1545, compiled by David

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Provoost, Esquire, one time Mayor of the City of New York, 1724. Holland Society and the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society.

Tryntie married **David Provoost** [3475] [MRIN: 1284] on May 16, 1668 in New Amsterdam.

2010. Gerrit Corneliszen Van Echtsveen [3498] was born about 1658 in Wilnis, Utrecht, Netherlands and died on Apr 4, 1690 in New York, NY, aged about 32.

General Notes: Van Exveen. Of Wilnis, Holland.

In 1688, a Gerrit van Exveen contributed 64 florins in werck towards the building of a new Dutch Church in New York City.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. Be it known to all whom it may concerne that I, Geritt Cornelis Van Exween, inhabitant within this city. I declare that of the great love and affection which my loving wife Wyntie Stoutenburgh has shown unto me during the time of our matrimony and if it please God, will still show. He leaves to her all the estate of houses and lands, for her to dispose of without being obliged to render any account, but she is to maintain the two children Cornelis and Effie, till they are of age. If she remarry, then the children are to have one half. My son Cornelis is to have my great Bible with brass clasps, my gun and cutlass and 2 pieces of 8, for his birth right, as being my eldest son. And my daughter Effie is to have one Bible with silver clasps. Mentions "my sister Effie Van Exween," makes "my two brothers-in-law Tobias and Lucas Stoutenburgh," executors. Dated April 4, 1690. (No witnesses named.) [Lib. 3-4, p. 425]

Benjamin Fletcher, Captain-General and Governor in Chiefe, etc. To all, etc. Know ye that on the ___ day of ___ at a Court of Record held in ye city Hall in New York, the last will and testament of Gerritt Cornelius Van Exween was proved and Letters of administration are granted his widow Wyntie. Done at Fort William Henry this ___ day of April 1693. [Lib. 3-4, p. 424]

Sources:

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 001:0214.

Contributors to Building of a New Dutch Church in New York City, 1688, by Kenneth Scott. De Halve Maen, Vol. LV, No. 1, Spring 1980.

Gerrit married **Wyntie Stoutenburgh** [3499] [MRIN: 1289] on Nov 3, 1680 in New York, NY.

Marriage Notes: New York Reformed Dutch Church.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Cornelis Van Exveen** [3500] was born in 1681 and was christened on Sep 22, 1681 in New York, NY.
1005
- ii. **Aefje Van Exveen** [3497]

2011. Wyntie Stoutenburgh [3499], daughter of **Pieter Van Stoutenburgh** [3516] and **Aefje Van Tienhoven** [3517], was born in Oct 1662 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Oct 15, 1662 in New Amsterdam.

General Notes: Married New York Reformed Dutch Church. Widow of Gerrit Cornl. Exveen.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol II.

Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.

New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968.

P. 76 1662 15 Oct Pieter Stoutenburgh, Aefje Van Tienhoven parent, Wyntie child, no witnesses. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The Duyckinck and Allied Families, by Whitehead Cornell Duyckinck and Rev. John Cornell, New York, 1908.

Wyntie married **Gerrit Corneliszen Van Echtsveen** [3498] [MRIN: 1289] on Nov 3, 1680 in New York, NY.

Wyntie next married **Evert Byvang** [46039] [MRIN: 17561], son of **Jan Byvang** [26477] and **Belitje Duyckink** [3528], on May 25, 1693.

2012. Pieter Benjamin Van De Water [3537], son of **Benjamin Van De Water** [3541] and **Elizabeth De Meersman** [3542], was born on Nov 15, 1644 in Amsterdam, Netherlands and died circa 1685, aged about 41.

General Notes: Of Amsterdam. They came to New Amsterdam in 1658. Lived in New York City.
NY wills Lib 19, p. 200.

Sources:

The Duyckinck and Allied Families, by Whitehead Cornell Duyckinck and Rev. John Cornell, New York, 1908.

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Robert Van de Water
tahaz55@netscape.net

Pieter married **Annetje Duyckink** [3533] [MRIN: 1292] on May 12, 1672 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Lysbeth Van De Water** [3538] was born in Feb 1673 in New York and was christened on Feb 19, 1673 in New York.
- 1006 ii. **Evert Van De Water** [3509]
- iii. **Benjamin Van De Water** [3539] was born in Sep 1677 in New York, was christened on Sep 21, 1677 in New York, and died about 1684, aged about 7.
- iv. **Lysbeth Van De Water** [11706] was born in 1678 and was christened on Nov 14, 1678 in New York, NY, USA.
- v. **Hendrickje Van De Water** [3540] was born in 1680 and was christened on Jun 9, 1680 in New York, NY, USA.
- vi. **Jacobus Van De Water** [27651]

2013. Annetje Duyckink [3533], daughter of **Evert Duyckink** [3526] and **Hendrickje Simons** [3527], was born about 1655 in New Amsterdam.

General Notes: Sources:

The Duyckinck and Allied Families, by Whitehead Cornell Duyckinck and Rev. John Cornell, New York, 1908.

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Annetje married **Pieter Benjamin Van De Water** [3537] [MRIN: 1292] on May 12, 1672 in New York, NY.

Annetje next married **Johannes Hooglandt** [6497] [MRIN: 1297] on May 30, 1686 in Staten Island, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Lysbeth Hooglandt** [27652] was born in Dec 1686, was christened on Dec 12, 1686, and died in 1703, aged 17.
- ii. **Johannes Hooglandt** [27653] was born in May 1689, was christened on May 26, 1689, and died in 1735, aged 46.

2014. David Provoost [3475]

(Duplicate. See Person 2008 on Page 263)

2015. Tryntie Laurens [3485]

(Duplicate. See Person 2009 on Page 264)

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

2016. Samuel Frazee [21616] was born in 1610 in Scotland and died in 1695 in New Jersey, aged 85.

Samuel married someone.

His child was:

1008 i. **Joseph Ephraim Frazee** [1732]

2018. Stephen Osborne [20983], son of **Thomas Osborne** [21617] and **Mary Goatley** [21618], was born on Feb 24, 1633 in Ashford, Kent, England and died in Jul 1698 in Elizabeth, Union Co., NJ, aged 65.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of Dutch Settlers Society of Albany New York, Vol. 4, Records from Family Bibles, 1938. p. 38.

Genealogies of New Jersey Families. From the Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey. Volume 1. Families A-Z. GPC, 1996.

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>

Stephen married **Sarah Mary Stanborough** [20984] [MRIN: 7911] about 1659.

The child from this marriage was:

1009 i. **Mary Osborne** [1733]

2019. Sarah Mary Stanborough [20984], daughter of **Josiah Stanborough** [21619] and **Frances Gransden** [21620], was born in 1644 in Southampton, Suffolk, England and died in 1705 in Elizabethtown, Essex Co., NJ, aged 61.

General Notes: Stansborough

Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Karen Homer
karenneil@msn.com

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Richard Cosby
richcoz@aol.com

Sarah married **Stephen Osborne** [20983] [MRIN: 7911] about 1659.

2024. Joseph Freeman [12426], son of **William Freeman** [27834] and **Mary Orell** [27835], was born on Oct 6, 1639 in London, England and died in 1682 in Philadelphia, PA, aged 43.

General Notes: Sources:

The Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America.
Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII.

Freeman, Henry (1672-1763; son of Joseph, b 1639, m 1666 Elizabeth Gosse), came from Eng to Phila., and settled at Woodbridge, NJ; judge Ct. Common Pleas; m in 1695, Elizabeth Bonne or Bonue.

Family Search Pedigree Resource File: Terry Wilson, Vincent, Ohio.

Joseph married **Elizabeth Grosse** [12427] [MRIN: 3998] on Mar 14, 1666 in St. Botoph's, Bishop's Gate, England.

Children from this marriage were:

1012 i. **Henry Freeman** [12397]
ii. **Edward Freeman** [12428]
iii. **Elizabeth Freeman** [12429] was born in Mar 1681.

2025. Elizabeth Grosse [12427].

General Notes: Gosse.

Elizabeth married **Joseph Freeman** [12426] [MRIN: 3998] on Mar 14, 1666 in St. Botoph's, Bishop's Gate, England.

Elizabeth next married **Francis Walker** [12434] [MRIN: 4003] in 1683-1684.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

2032. William Thorne [21431] was born about 1610 in England and died By 1664 in Prob. Long Island, aged about 54.

General Notes: He was admitted as a freeman at Lynn in the Massachusetts Bay Colony on May 2, 1638. He left Lynn in early 1643 for Long Island as one of the followers of Lady Deborah Moody (Gravesend, LI). He left no will.

Thorn (Thorne) William supposed to have landed at Boston, 1629; admitted freeman at Lynn, Mass., May 2, 1638; later one of the patentees of Flushing, LI. 1645; a propr of Jamaica, LI, 1657; m Sarah -----.

He was one of the signers of the Flushing Remonstrance of 1657.

Sources:

Some of the Descendants of William Thorne: Signer of the Flushing Remonstrance of 1658, Through Fourteen Generations, with Emphasis on the Family and Descendants of Webster Thorn (1816-1873). Compiled largely from materials collected by Daniel L. Murphy. Assembled and Authored by Walter B. Smith and Jefferson M. Moak, 1999.

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

A Winthrop-Bernadotte Pedigree, by Milton Rubincam, NEHGR, Vol. 103, p. 246-, 1949.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

THORN, William (left wid Susannah, below) & 1/wf _____; ca 1632/38?; Lynn/Sandwich/Flushing, LI/Gravesend, LI/Jamaica, LI NYGBR 19:154, 47:125, correction 51:281; Winthrop-Babcock 481; Seeley-Vail 156; Mott (#6) 362; Blakeney-Sabin 190; Cornell 378; Shotwell 238; Stokes 278; Green (#8) 9

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Profiles of the signers of the Flushing Remonstrance, 27 Dec 1657, prepared and compiled in 4 volumes by Purcell B. Robertson, September 1973. Private publication. Volume 4 - William Thorne Sr and Jr pages 26 - 44.

Thorne Lineage: www.tbgen.com/thorne/tho06.html

William married **Susannah Booth** [21432] [MRIN: 8137] before 1636 in England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Thorne** [21433] was born about 1636.
- 1016 ii. **Joseph Thorne** [21404]
- iii. **John Thorne** [21434] was born in 1643 and died in 1709 in Flushing, Long Island, aged 66.
- iv. **Susannah Thorne** [21435] was born about 1645.
- v. **Samuel Thorne** [21436] was born about 1648.

2033. Susannah Booth [21432].

General Notes: Widow of William Thorne.

Susannah married **William Thorne** [21431] [MRIN: 8137] before 1636 in England.

Susannah next married **William Hallett** [27198] [MRIN: 12217] By May 25 1674.

2034. John Bowne [21407], son of **Thomas Bowne** [26522] and **Mary** [Bowne] [26523], was born on Mar 1, 1627 in Matlock, Derbyshire, England, was christened on Mar 9, 1627, died on Dec 20, 1695 in Flushing, Long Island, aged 68, and was buried on Dec 23, 1695 in Old Bowne Family Burial Ground, Flushing, Long Island.

General Notes: He came to Boston in 1649, returned to England in 1650 and returned to New England with his father

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

in 1651. They settled in Flushing, Long Island. They became Quakers. His estate was administered by his son Samuel.

John Bowne is best known for his courageous defense of religious freedom. Flushing was then part of the colony of New Netherland, and its town charter, granted by the Dutch West India Company in 1645 guaranteed "liberty of conscience." When Governor Peter Stuyvesant prohibited the practice of religions other than the Dutch Reformed Church, town leaders delivered the Flushing Remonstrance to Stuyvesant, challenging his edict, which was aimed chiefly at Quakers. In 1662, John Bowne openly defied the ban and allowed Quakers to hold services in his home. Bowne was arrested and imprisoned, and when he refused to pay a fine or plead guilty, Stuyvesant banished him to Holland in 1663, where he argued his case successfully before the Dutch West India Company. Stuyvesant was ordered to permit dissenting faiths to worship freely. John Bowne returned home victorious in 1664, and the principle of religious freedom was established in the New York Colony. His actions and those of his fellow residents of Flushing established principles that evolved into the Bill of Rights of the United States Constitution. He was a member of the New York General Assembly from Queens County in 1691.

John Bowne dyed the 20 day of the 10 month in the yeare 1695. And was buryed ye 23 day of the same being about 68 yeares of age he did Freely Expose himself his house and Estate to ye Service of Truth And had a constant meeting In his house neare about forty yeares, hee allso suffered very much for ye truths seak.

Sources:

A Winthrop-Bernadotte Pedigree, by Milton Rubincam, NEHGR, Vol. 103, p. 246-, 1949.

Bowne Family of Flushing, Long Island, compiled by Edith King Wilson. New York. 1948.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 4, Oct. 1955, p. 209-221.

New York Settlers from New England, NEHGR, Vol. 55, p. 297-, 1901.

Refugees of 1776 from Long Island to Connecticut, by Frederic G. Mather, GPC, Baltimore, 1972 (Original 1913). P. 276.

The Bowne House Historical Society

http://www.bownehouse.org/history/bowne_family.shtml
37-01 Bowne Street, Flushing, NY 11354

A Winthrop-Bernadotte Pedigree, by Milton Rubincam, NEHGR, Vol. 103, p. 246-, 1949.

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com; website of Richard Damon, richard@damon.name; website of Judith Crafard, jcarfard@voyager.net.

Dictionary of American Biography, Vol. II, 523.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

BOWNE, John (1627-20 Dec 1695) & 1/wf Hannah FEAKE (?1637-31 Jan 1677/8, funeral 2 Feb); 7 May 1656; Flushing, LI (John's account book in library of the LI Hist. Soc.) Cornell 144; Thomas (#4) 209; Field 1:91; Winthrop-Babcock 61, 191; Cocks (ed. 2) 14, 16, 282, 351; Frost 22, 352; Stokes 278; Shotwell 203+; Green (#8) 9; Doc. Hist. NY 2:460; Reg. 55:300, 103:247; NYGBR 2:159, 3:43, 185, 4:26, 7:34, 40, 11:20, 22, 16:142, 42:206, 80:114; Field (1895) 81; Bowne (1903); Bowne- Clement 1

BOWNE, John (1627-) & 2/wf Hannah BICKERSTAFF (-7 Jun 1690); 2 Feb 1679/80; Flushing, LI Thomas (#4) 209; Winthrop-Babcock 62; Shotwell 208; Frost 352; Doc. Hist. NY 2:516; Cocks (ed. 2) 351, 381; Field (1895) 81; NYGBR 3:185, 6:97, 7:40, 42:206; Reg. 103:248

BOWNE, John (1627-) & 3/wf Mary COCKE (1656-); 26 Jun 1693; Flushing, LI Cocks (ed. 2) 14, 284; Winthrop-Babcock 62; Frost 352; Thomas (#4) 210; Shotwell 208, 234, 264; NYGBR 3:43, 185, 42:206, 54:395; Reg. 103:248

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America.

Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII.

Bowne, John (1626/27-1695; son of Thomas), from Eng to Flushing, LI, 1649; built the old Bowne house there, 1661; m. 1656, Hannah (ca1637-1677), dau of Lt. Robert Feake; m 2d 1679/80, Hannah Bickerstaffe (d. 1690), m. 3d 1693, Mary dau of James Cook.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 187. Council Minutes, Vol. VIII, p. 625. Dec. 27, 1657. Remonstrance of the magistrates and inhabitants of Flushing, L.I. (with names), against the law against Quakers.

P. 187. Council Minutes, Vol. VIII, p. 629. Jan. 1, 1658. Minute. Arrest of Tobias Feake, sheriff of Flushing, on the 29th December 1657, for presenting the above remonstrance. Also arrest of the magistrates who had signed.

P. 239. Council Minutes, Vol. X, Part 1, p. 199. Aug. 24, 1662. Information lodged by the magistrates of Flushing against John Bound (Bowne), for holding meetings, every Sunday, of "that abominable sect called Quakers, of which the majority of the inhabitants are followers,

P. 240. Council Minutes, Vol. X, Part 1, p. 213. Sept. 14, 1662. Sentence. John Bowne, of Flushing, L.I., for lodging Quakers, and assisting at their meetings, fined 25 pounds and costs,

P. 242. Council Minutes, Vol. X, Part 1, p. 291. Dec. 14, 1662. Resolution to banish John Bowne, quaker, for obstinately refusing to pay a fine imposed on him for entertaining Quakers,

P. 244. Council Minutes, Vol. X, Part II, p. 14. Jan. 8, 1663. Order for the immediate transportation to Holland of John Bowne, a quaker, unless he pay the fine imposed on him,

P. 300. Correspondence, Vol. XV, p. 12. April 16, 1663. Letter. Directors to Stuyvesant;

P. 301. Correspondence, Vol. XV, p. 21. June 9, 1663. Letter. Stuyvesant to the directors at Amsterdam; complaints against Long island Quakers; banishment of John Bowne, ...

Encyclopedia of Quaker Genealogy, 1750-1930. Family Archives CD#92. GPC, Baltimore, MD.

Records of the Society of Friends of the City of New York and Vicinity, from 1640 to 1800, Abraham S. Underhill. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 3, No. 4, p. 185, Oct. 1872.

Records of the Society of Friends of the City of New York and Vicinity, from 1640 to 1800, Abraham S. Underhill. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 7, No. 1, p. 40, Jan. 1876.

New York Public Library online Digital Gallery (digital.nypl.org) View of Flushing (Long Island) North America / C. Motte. ID 424525.

New York Public Library online Digital Gallery (digital.nypl.org) View of Flushing (Long Island) North America. Mr. Bowne's House. ID 54741.

Find A Grave. FAG # 136231529.

John married **Hannah Feake** [21408] [MRIN: 8125] on May 7, 1656 in Flushing, Long Island.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Bowne** [26507] was born on Mar 13, 1657 and died on Aug 30, 1673 in Flushing, Long Island, aged 16.
- ii. **Elizabeth Bowne** [26508] was born on Oct 8, 1658 in Flushing, Long Island and died on Nov 14, 1721

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- in Flushing, Long Island, aged 63.
- 1017 iii. **Mary Bowne** [21406]
- iv. **Abigail Bowne** [26511] was born on Feb 5, 1662 in Flushing, Long Island and died on Jun 16, 1688, aged 26.
- v. **Hannah Bowne** [26512] was born on Feb 10, 1665 in Flushing, Long Island and died on Dec 30, 1707, aged 42.
- vi. **Samuel Bowne** [26513] was born on Sep 21, 1667 in Flushing, Long Island, died on May 30, 1745 in Flushing, Long Island, aged 77, and was buried in Old Bowne Family Burial Ground, Flushing, Long Island.
- vii. **Dorothy Bowne** [26514] was born on Mar 29, 1669 and died on Nov 26, 1690, aged 21.
- viii. **Martha Joanna Bowne** [26515] was born on Aug 17, 1673 in Flushing, Long Island and died on Aug 1, 1750, aged 76.

John next married **Hannah Bickerstaff** [26503] [MRIN: 10325] on Feb 2, 1680 in Flushing, Long Island.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Sarah Bowne** [30704] was born on Dec 14, 1680.
- ii. **Sarah Bowne** [30705] was born on Feb 17, 1681 and died on May 18, 1681 in Flushing, Long Island.
- iii. **John Bowne** [30706] was born on Sep 10, 1683 and died on Oct 25, 1683 in Flushing, Long Island.
- iv. **Thomas Bowne** [30707] was born on Nov 26, 1684 and died on Dec 17, 1684 in Flushing, Long Island.
- v. **John Bowne** [30708] was born on Sep 9, 1686 and died on Jun 14, 1757 in Yonkers, NY, aged 70.
- vi. **Abigail Bowne** [30709] was born on Jul 5, 1688 and died on Jul 13, 1688.

John next married **Mary Cock** [26504] [MRIN: 10326], daughter of **James Cock** [26505] and **Sarah** [Cock] [26506], on Jun 26, 1693 in Flushing, Long Island.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Amy Bowne** [30702] was born on Apr 10, 1694 in Flushing, Long Island and died on Nov 7, 1730, aged 36.
- ii. **Ruth Bowne** [30703] was born on Jan 30, 1695.

2035. Hannah Feake [21408], daughter of **Lieut Robert Feake** [26501] and **Elizabeth Fones** [26502], was born in Aug 1637 in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony, died on Jan 31, 1677 in London, England, aged 39, and was buried on Feb 2, 1677 in Bunhill Fields, Quaker Gardens, London, England.

General Notes: At an early period she attached herself to the small Society of Friends who were then in the practice of holding their meetings in the woods. Her husband started to attend and was converted. He was persecuted for this and banished in the years 1662/63. He finally reached Holland where he had a hearing and was set at liberty and reached home by way of Barbados in 1664. She became more and more zealous in religious devotions. In 1675 claiming to have received a gift of ministry she left home to pay a visit to Friends in Great Britain. The celebrated George Fox, the first leading apostle and founder of the Society of Friends in England had in the year 1672 visited America and had been a welcome guest of the Bowne family in Flushing. In 1676 John went to England to join her. She died while on a religious visit to England at the home of John and Mary Elson in London, England. Hannah Bowne first wife of John Bowne dyed at ye house of John & Mary Elson in London, ye 2d day 12 M 1677. Feb. 2, 1677.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 4, Oct. 1955, p. 209-221.

A Winthrop-Bernadotte Pedigree, by Milton Rubincam, NEHGR, Vol. 103, p. 246-, 1949.

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com; website of Richard Damon, richard@damon.name; website of Judith Crafard, jcarfard@voyager.net.

Encyclopedia of Quaker Genealogy, 1750-1930. Family Archives CD#92. GPC, Baltimore, MD.

Records of the Society of Friends of the City of New York and Vicinity, from 1640 to 1800, Abraham S. Underhill.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 7, No. 1, p. 39, Jan. 1876.

Find A Grave. FAG # 55337163. Buried Bunhill Fields, Quaker Gardens, London, England. No marker.

Hannah married **John Bowne** [21407] [MRIN: 8125] on May 7, 1656 in Flushing, Long Island.

2040. William Webster [27789] was born about 1660 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ and died in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

William married **Mary** [Webster] [27790] [MRIN: 10851] about 1689 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

1020 i. **William Webster** [27787]

2041. Mary [Webster] [27790] was born in 1688 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

Mary married **William Webster** [27789] [MRIN: 10851] about 1689 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ.

2042. John Cowperthwaite [27791], son of **Hugh Cowperthwaite** [27797] and **Elizabeth** [Cowperthwaite] [27825], was born in 1670 in Nottinghamshire, England and died in Dec 1732 in Chester Twp., Burlington Co., NJ, aged 62.

General Notes: Shoemaker, and farmer.

Abstract of will:

1732, Dec. 4. Cooperthwaite, John of Chester, Burlington Co., yeoman; unsigned will. Son Thomas, "house I now live in and all my lands on or adjoining on North side of the road that goes into the country.:" Son John, lands lying between said road and the Branch, commonly called Coles Branch, and to both sons lands in Evesham, also in LWaterford, Gloucester Co. Son, Hugh. Dausl-Elizabeth (wife of Abraham Shadwell); Susannah (wife of William Webster); Hannah(wife of Francis Hogshead); and Deborah (wife of Ambrous Copland). Executors -0 sons, John and Thomas. Proved Dec 30, 1732.

1732. Dec 5. John Kay, esq., yeoman affirmed that John Cooperthwaite was in sound health and perfect memory, but being on a Sloop found he was too weak to sign his will.

1732 Dec 31. John King of Chester, farmer, deposes that he was present at the time of the last sickness of John Copperthwaite and did hear John Kay, esq., of Waterford read distinctly a certain writing purporting to be the last will and testament of John Copperthwaite.

1732-3. Jan 1. Hugh LCoperthwaite of Chester, yeoman, affirmed that he was present at the last sickness of his father and did hear John Kay of Waterford, esq., read distinctly a paper purporting to be said will.

1732-3, Jan 3. Petition of Thomas and John Cooperthwaite, sons of John Cooperthwaite of Chester, yeoman; for letters of administrations, Bond of Thomas and John Cooperthwaite as administrators. Lib. 3. p. 233.

Sources:

Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXX, Vol II of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc. , 1730-1750, editor A. Van Doren Honeyman, Published: Somerville, NJ, The unionist Gazette Association, Printers, 1918.

NJ Will dated 4 Dec 1732; proved 30 Dec 1732.

John married **Sarah Adams** [27792] [MRIN: 10852] on Nov 29, 1690 in Queens, Flushing, Long Island, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1021 i. **Susannah Cowperthwaite** [27788]
- ii. **Thomas Cowperthwaite** [27827] was born about 1703.
- iii. **John Cowperthwaite** [27828]
- iv. **Hugh Cowperthwaite** [27829]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- v. **Elizabeth Cowperthwaite** [27830]
- vi. **Hannah Cowperthwaite** [27831]
- vii. **Deborah Cowperthwaite** [27832]
- viii. **Bathseba Cowperthwaite** [27833]

2043. Sarah Adams [27792], daughter of **James Adams** [27793] and **Elizabeth** [Adams] [27794], was born on Apr 24, 1668 in West Jersey, Flushing, Long Island, NY and died on Dec 15, 1697 in West Jersey, Flushing, Long Island, NY, aged 29.

Sarah married **John Cowperthwaite** [27791] [MRIN: 10852] on Nov 29, 1690 in Queens, Flushing, Long Island, NY.

2044. Edward Taylor [27782] was born in 1664 in Middletown Twp., Monmouth Co., NJ.

General Notes: Abstract of Will:

1710 Dec?? Taylor, Edward, of Middletown. Bond of George Taylor as administrator of the estate of. Thomas Stilwell and Wm Taylor fellow bondsmen, all of Middletown, yeoman. Monmouth Wills.

Inventory of the personal estate (£ 81.9.0); made by James Bowne and Johannes Rees. Sworn to by George Taylor, administrator, February 28, 1710-11.

Sources:

Nelson, William (editor). New Jersey Archives. First Series. Vol. XXIII, Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. New Jersey Colonial Documents, Calendar of Wills, Calendar of New Jersey Wills. Vol. 1. 1670-1730. Paterson, NJ: The Press Printing and Publishing Co., 1901.

Edward married **Catherine** [Taylor] [27783] [MRIN: 10847].

The child from this marriage was:

- 1022 i. **Thomas Taylor** [27780]

2045. Catherine [Taylor] [27783] was born in 1668 in Middletown Twp., Monmouth Co., NJ.

Catherine married **Edward Taylor** [27782] [MRIN: 10847].

2046. Richard Hartshorne [27784], son of **Hugh Hartshorne** [27786], was born in Oct 1641 in Hathern, Leicester, England, was christened on Oct 24, 1641 in Hathern, Leicester, England, died on May 3, 1722 in Middletown, Monmouth Co., NJ, aged 80, and was buried in Hartshorne Family Cem., Middletown, Monmouth Co., NJ.

General Notes: Abstract of will:

May 14, 1722. Hartshorne, Richard of Middletown, Monmouth Co., New Jersey; will of. Children - Hugh, Mary Clayton, Katharine Fitz Randolph, Sarah Taylor, Mercy Lawrence, William; legacy for the poor of the Shrewsbury Monthly Meeting of Quakers. Half an acre of land, fronting the street and including wife's grave, to be laid out as a family burying ground, East of the homestead, bought of John Bowne; land on the North side of town, adjoining Moses Lippitt, meadow near John Pew, do near John Wilson, all in Middletown meadows; 100 acres on south side of Manasquan River. Personal property (books, papers, a silver tankard), Executors - the two sons. Witnesses - Richard Stout, John Wall, Joseph Cox. Proved 22 May 1722. Lib A., p. 221. Monmouth County, New Jersey.

Sources:

Family Search. England, Leicestershire Parish Registers, 1533-1991.

Nelson, William (editor). New Jersey Archives. First Series. Vol. XXIII, Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. New Jersey Colonial Documents, Calendar of Wills, Calendar of New Jersey Wills. Vol. 1. 1670-1730. Paterson, NJ: The Press Printing and Publishing Co., 1901.

Genealogies of Rhode Island Families. From the New England Historical and Genealogical Register.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Find A Grave. FAG # 90206901.

Richard married **Margaret Carr** [27785] [MRIN: 10848] on Nov 27, 1670 in Newport, Newport Co., RI.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Hugh Hartshorne** [30925]
- ii. **Mary Hartshorne** [30926]
- iii. **Mercy Hartshorne** [30928]
- iv. **William Hartshorne** [30929] was born on Jan 22, 1678 and died on Feb 28, 1747, aged 69.
- v. **Katharine Hartshorne** [30927] was born on May 2, 1682 in Middletown, Monmouth Co., NJ and died on Aug 13, 1759 in Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ, aged 77.
- 1023 vi. **Sarah Hartshorne** [27781]

2047. Margaret Carr [27785], daughter of **Robert Carr** [27818] and **Hannah??** [Carr] [27819], was born circa 1654 in Newport, Newport Co., RI, died in 1718 in Middletown, Monmouth Co., NJ, aged about 64, and was buried in Hartshorne Family Cem., Middletown, Monmouth Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 141243870.

Margaret married **Richard Hartshorne** [27784] [MRIN: 10848] on Nov 27, 1670 in Newport, Newport Co., RI.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

12th Generation (9th Great-Grandparents)

2176. Pricilla Mead [65522].

Pricilla married **Dorothy Grey** [65523] [MRIN: 23640].

The child from this marriage was:

1088 i. **William Mead** [57513]

2177. Dorothy Grey [65523].

Dorothy married **Pricilla Mead** [65522] [MRIN: 23640].

2320. William Manning [61824] was born circa 1592 in Taunton, Somerset, England.

William married **Hannah** [61825] [MRIN: 23571] circa 1614 in Kent, England.

The child from this marriage was:

1160 i. **John Manning** [61820]

2321. Hannah [61825] was born circa 1583 in Taunton, Somerset, England and died circa 1634 at Sea, aged about 51.

Hannah married **William Manning** [61824] [MRIN: 23571] circa 1614 in Kent, England.

2322. Rev John Maverick [61822] was born in Dec 1578 in Awliscombe, Devon, England, was christened on Dec 28, 1578 in Awliscombe, Devon, England, and died on Feb 3, 1635 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA, aged 56.

General Notes: Origin: Beaworthy, Devon, England

Migration: 1630 in the Mary and John

First Residence: Dorchester, MA

Occupation: Minister

John Mavericke was matriculated at Exeter College, Oxford, Oct. 24, 1595, aged 18, being described as a Clergyman 's son. He received the degree of Bachelor of Arts July 8, 1599 and that of Master of Arts July 7, 1603, having been already ordained at Exeter, co. Devon, as deacon and priest July 29, 1597. Perhaps he was curate to his uncle, Radford Maverick, vicar of Ilsington, the parish in which the record of his own marriage is found. He was, however, curate at South Huish, co. Devon, for several years. On Aug. 30, 1615 he was inducted at Silverton, co. Devon, by William Cotton, Bishop of Exeter, to the rectory of Beaworthy, co. Devon, on the presentation of Arthur Arscott, Esq., patron of the living. He remained at Beaworthy until his resignation shortly before his emigration to New England. In this month John Maverick was chosen one of the teachers of the Puritan Church that was organized at Plymouth, England. On March 20, 1629, he sailed from Plymouth in the Mary and John, one of the ships of the Winthrop fleet, with colonists who arrived in New England May 30, 1630 and founded the town of Dorchester, Mass. He took the oath as freeman on May 18, 1631 and was minister at Dorchester until his death.

Sources:

New Englanders in the 1600s, by Martin E. Hollick. NEHGS. Boston, MA. 2006.

NEHGR, Vol. 96, No. 3, July 1942, PP. 232-41. John Maverick and Some of His Descendants. Contributed by William Prescott Greenlaw.

John married **Mary Gye** [61823] [MRIN: 23570] on Oct 28, 1600 in Ilsington, Devon, England.

The child from this marriage was:

1161 i. **Abigail Maverick** [61821]

2323. Mary Gye [61823], daughter of **Robert Gye** [61826] and **Grace Dowrish** [61827], was born circa 1580 and died after Oct 9, 1666 in Devonshire, England.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Third Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages to 1700. Melinda Lutz Sanborn. GPC. 2003.

NEHGR, Vol 115, No. 4, Oct. 1961, p. 248-53. John G. Hunt. The Ancestry of Mary Gye, Wife of The Rev. John Maverick.

Mary married **Rev John Maverick** [61822] [MRIN: 23570] on Oct 28, 1600 in Ilsington, Devon, England.

2432. Paulus Von Horm Schramm [60328] was born in 1557 in Buttgen [Germany] and died in 1630, aged 73.

General Notes: Van Hornum genaamd (called) Schram.

Sources:

Descendants of Paulus Von Horm Schram, by David L Schram. May 15, 2009. 76 pgs.

Paulus married **Elisabeth Van Haefften** [60329] [MRIN: 22262] circa 1589.

The child from this marriage was:

1216 i. **Thomas Schramm** [60325]

2433. Elisabeth Van Haefften [60329] was born circa 1561 in Wilgersdorf, Duchy of Siegen [Germany] and died in 1614, aged about 53.

Elisabeth married **Paulus Von Horm Schramm** [60328] [MRIN: 22262] circa 1589.

2460. Hans Thielen Goergen [61806], son of **Theil Goergen** [61814] and **Angela Engel** [61815], was born in 1585 in Roden, Saarlouis, Saarland, [Germany] and died on Sep 3, 1636 in Roden, Burgenlandkreis, Sachsen-anhalt, [Germany], aged 51.

Hans married **Katherina Hoen** [61807] [MRIN: 23561].

The child from this marriage was:

1230 i. **Johann Goergen** [61731]

2461. Katherina Hoen [61807], daughter of **Dietrich Hoen** [61808] and **Eva Scholer** [66134], was born in 1595 in Buren, Rehlingen, Siersburg, Saarlouis, Saarland, [Germany] and died on May 22, 1640 in Ort, Bad Tolz-Wolfratshausen, Bayern, [Germany], aged 45.

Katherina married **Hans Thielen Goergen** [61806] [MRIN: 23561].

2462. Franz Weber [66135].

Franz married someone.

His child was:

1231 i. **Eva Weber** [61805]

2496. Nicholas Derby [61799] was born in 1545 in Askerswell, Dorset, England and died on Oct 30, 1599 in Burton Bradstock, Dorset, England, aged 54.

Nicholas married **Catherine Buckler** [61800] [MRIN: 23558] in Dorset, England.

The child from this marriage was:

1248 i. **Christopher Derby** [61797]

2497. Catherine Buckler [61800], daughter of **Alexander Buckler** [61812] and **Elizabeth** [Buckler] [61813], was born in 1543 in Askerswell, Dorset, England and died on Feb 11, 1606 in Dorset, England, aged 63.

Catherine married **Nicholas Derby** [61799] [MRIN: 23558] in Dorset, England.

3108. Hanss Adam Bender [31185] was born in Aug 1657 in Mittelschefflenz, Mosbach, Baden, Germany and was christened on Aug 17, 1657 in Mittelschefflenz, Mosbach, Baden, Germany.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Sources:

LDS CD-ROM, Vitals Records Index, Western Europe, German Region
FHL Film 1189230.

Hanss married **Anna Catharina** [Bender] [31186] [MRIN: 12168].

The child from this marriage was:

1554 i. **Hanss Adam Bender** [31183]

3109. Anna Catharina [Bender] [31186].

General Notes: Sources:

LDS CD-ROM, Vitals Records Index, Western Europe, German Region
FHL Film 1189230.

Anna married **Hanss Adam Bender** [31185] [MRIN: 12168].

3328. Thomas Rathbone [1717], son of **Thomas Rathbone** [1719] and **Grace Coppowe** [1720], was born in 1596 in Ditton, Lancashire, England, was christened on Jan 9, 1596 in Farnworth Chapel, Prescott, Lancashire, England, and died on Feb 7, 1654 in Ditton, Lancashire, England, aged 58.

General Notes: Shoemaker of Hough Green in the Town of Ditton on the Massey River 11 miles east of Liverpool, England. Children 6.

Thomas married **Mrs Alice Childwall** [1718] [MRIN: 688] on Apr 13, 1616 in Farnworth Chapel, Prescott, Lancashire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Thomas Rathbone** [13031] was born in 1621 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened on Jan 10, 1622 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.
- ii. **Grace Rathbone** [13032] was born in 1626 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened on Feb 18, 1626 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.
- 1664 iii. **John Rathbun** [1715]
- iv. **William Rathbone** [13033] was born in 1632 in Ditton, Lancashire, England, was christened on Nov 8, 1632 in Ditton, Lancashire, England, and died in Feb 1633 in Ditton, Lancashire, England, aged 1.
- v. **Mary Rathbone** [13034] was born in 1634 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened on Jun 4, 1634 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.
- vi. **Alice Rathbone** [13035] was born about 1636 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened about 1636 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.

3329. Mrs Alice Childwall [1718].

General Notes: Alice was a widow when she married Thomas.

Alice married **Thomas Rathbone** [1717] [MRIN: 688] on Apr 13, 1616 in Farnworth Chapel, Prescott, Lancashire, England.

3330. Thomas Acres [19702] died on Apr 24, 1647 in Prescott, Lancashire, England.

Thomas married **Margery Houghton** [19703] [MRIN: 7354].

The child from this marriage was:

1665 i. **Margaret Acres** [1716]

3331. Margery Houghton [19703] died on Mar 5, 1650 in Prescott, Lancashire, England.

Margery married **Thomas Acres** [19702] [MRIN: 7354].

3336. John Whitman [20997], son of **Edward Wightman** [21001] and **Frances Darbye** [21002], was born on Jan 7, 1598 in Holt, Norfolk, England and died on Nov 13, 1692 in Weymouth, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 94.

General Notes: Whiteman (Wightman), John (1599-ca1663); son of Rev. Edward Wightman, a separatist and the last of

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

the religious martyrs in England to be burned at the stake, 1612; came from England, 1654, to Wickford, RI.

Sources:

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut. A Record of the Achievements of her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Edited by W.R. Cutter, E.H. Clement, S. Hart, M.K. Talcott, F. Bostwick, E.S. Stearns, NY, 1911.

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

WHITMAN, John (-1692, ae 90) & ?Mary/?Ruth _____ (-1662); in Eng, by 1629; Weymouth/Abington/Bridgewater NYGBR 69:364; Weymouth 4:753; Bridgewater 335; Winthrop-Babcock 553; Whitman (1889); Chute ccxli; Caldwell Anc. 13; Kimball Anc. 78-79; Robinson (#7) 15; Avery Anc. (1925) 126

John married **Mary** [Whitman] [20998] [MRIN: 7918] about 1624 in Staffordshire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1668 i. **George Wightman** [20995]
- ii. **Daniel Whitman** [21299]
- iii. **Valentine Whitman** [21300]

3337. Mary [Whitman] [20998] was born about 1601 in England and died about 1661 in Rhode Island, aged about 60.

General Notes: Mary, or Ruth? Perhaps born RI.

Mary married **John Whitman** [20997] [MRIN: 7918] about 1624 in Staffordshire, England.

3338. Gilbert (Gysbert) Updyke [20999], son of **Lodowick Op Den Dyck** [21009] and **Gertrude Van Wesek** [21010], was born in Sep 1605 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia, was christened on Sep 25, 1605, and died about 1664 in Suffolk Co., Long Island, aged about 59.

General Notes: Gysbert, Gysebert.

He was baptized in Willibrod's Church, Wesel, Germany. 25 Sept. 1605 by his parents Lodowick op den Dyck and Gertrudt van Wesek. He came to New Amsterdam about 1641. He remained among the Dutch in New Netherland until the English capture in 1664. During a great part of these twenty years, he was an officer of the Dutch West India Company, Commander of Fort Hope (Hartford, Connecticut), Commissary, one of the Eight Men, Marshal, Tithe-Commissioner, frequently sat in the Council, and assisted in making Indian treaties. He owned a residence on Stone Street, Manhattan, the whole of Coney Island, a farm at Hempstead and another at Cow Neck, Long Island. The Puritans put great pressure on the Dutch in Connecticut.

In 1640 Gysbert resigned his office of Commander and returned to the Fatherland. He must have tired of the old Fatherland for he reappears in 1642 at New Amsterdam and remains involved in the affairs of the colony.

He was on the Council in 1642 and 1645.

He was an Commissioner of Provisions in New Amsterdam in 1642.

He was at Fort Good Hope in 1638.

In 1645 he was one of The Eight Men (elected to adopt measures against the Indians).

In 1658 he was appointed a Court Messenger.

In 1656 he was a Commissioner To Commute for the Tenths of the Crops, or Quit Rents due by the Farmers on Long Island.

He sailed from Amsterdam on the ship "Brandaris" after 29 Sept. 1641 for New Netherland. Gysbert Optendijk from Wesel. Notarial document 26 Sept. 1641 from (NNC) New Netherland Connections 4:3.

Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

The Register of New Netherlands 1626 to 1674, by E.B. O'Callaghan, originally published 1865 (Reprinted 2002)

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001
UPDIKE, Gilbert & Katharine SMITH; 24 Sep 1643; Kingston, RI Austin's Dict. 185, 396

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record (1890-1940)
New Amsterdam (New York City) Reformed Dutch Church Marriages, 1643
24 Sept. Gysbert op dyck, j.m. Van Wessel, en Catharina Smit, j.d. Uyt Oudt Engelt.

The Olive Tree Genealogy - Ships Passenger Lists for New Netherland.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 70. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 53. Nov. 9, 1639. Declaration. Gysbert Opdyck, commissary at Fort Hope, respecting the manner in which Lewis Barbese, his black boy, came by his death.

P. 73. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 79. Oct. 25, 1640. Appointment of Hendric Roesen to be commissary of Fort Hope, vice Gysbert van Dyc, about to sail for Fatherland.

P. 20. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. II, p. 32. Sept. 12, 1642. Power of Attorney. Abram Greveraedt to Gysbert Opdyc, to collect money due him.

P. 83. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 149. Nov. 18, 1642. Commission. Jacques Bentyn, Jochem Pietersen (Kuyter), Hendrick van Dyck, and Gysbert Opdyck, to act as judges, with councillor la Montagne, at the trial of Hendrick Jansen, tailor for slandering the director-general.

P. 368. Land Papers, Vol. G.G., p. 95. May 24, 1644. Patent. Gysbert Op Dyck; the whole of Coney island; vacated 1662. (see Vol. 10, pt. 1, p. 7)

P. 94. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 221 & 222. May 2, 1645. Court Proceedings. Gysbert Opdyck vs. Teunis Cray's wife, slander; defendant ordered to prove her words. May 11, 1645. Court Proceedings. Gysbert Opdyck vs. Teunis Cray's wife; defendant, failing to prove her assertion, is ordered to hold her tongue, on pain of punishment.

P. 99. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 245 & 246. Jan. 25, 1646. Court Proceedings. Abraham Pietersen, miller vs. Gysbert Opdyck, commissary, slander in accusing plaintiff of having stolen wheat; defendant produces affidavits in support of the charge; copies of evidence to be furnished plaintiff. Feb. 2, 1646. Suit settled. The miller ordered to grind the company's grain before that of private person, and so to conduct himself that no complaint be brought against him; the commissary is at the same time ordered to weigh the grain on sending it to and receiving it from the mill.

P. 109. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 296. June 20, 1647. Appointment. Gysbert Opdyck, commissary of Fort Hope, vice Provoost.

P. 48. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 54. May 26, 1648. Power of Attorney. Gysbert Opdyck, at the House the Hope, to David Provoost, to sell his account.

P. 49. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 59. Aug. 19, 1649. Power of Attorney. Gysbert op Dyck, commissary of Fort Hope, to Hendrick van Schendel, city schoolmaster at Wesel, to collect a debt due him there.

P. 228. Council Minutes, Vol. IX, p. 739. Aug. 25, 1661. Petition. Gysbert op Dyck for leave to sell Gysberts island, near Coney island, to the town of Gravesend.

P. 232. Council Minutes, Vol. X, p. 7. June 12, 1662. Judgement for defendant in the case of Dirck de Wolff, against

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

the town of Gravesend, for possession of Coney island, under title from Gysbert op Dyck, whose patent is now declared null, having never been signed by the director-general and having been recorded by mistake.

The OpDyck Genealogy, by John Patton.

Gilbert married **Catharine Smith** [21000] [MRIN: 7919] on Sep 21, 1643 in New Amsterdam, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1669 i. **Elizabeth Updyke** [20996]
- ii. **Lodowick Updyke** [22087] was born in May 1646 in North Kingston, RI, was christened on Jun 10, 1646 in New Amsterdam, and died in 1737, aged 91.
- iii. **Richard Updyke** [24621] died in 1675.
- iv. **Sarah Updyke** [24622] was born in Oct 1650 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Oct 23, 1650 in New Amsterdam.
- v. **Johannes Updyke** [24623] was born in Jan 1658 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Jan 16, 1658 in New Amsterdam.
- vi. **James Updyke** [24624] was born in Jan 1658 in New Amsterdam, was christened on Jan 16, 1658 in New Amsterdam, and died in 1729, aged 71.
- vii. **Daniel Updyke** [24625] died in 1704.

3339. Catharine Smith [21000], daughter of **Richard Smith Sr** [21011] and **Joan Barton** [21012], was born about 1627 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England and died before 1664 in New Amsterdam.

General Notes: Katharine

Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/>

Catharine married **Gilbert (Gysbert) Updyke** [20999] [MRIN: 7919] on Sep 21, 1643 in New Amsterdam, NY.

3340. Rev Obadiah Holmes [21019], son of **Robert Holmes** [21021] and **Katherine Johnson** [21022], was born on Mar 8, 1607 in Preston, Lancashire, England, was christened on Mar 18, 1610 in Didsbury, Lancashire, England, died on Oct 15, 1682 in Middletown, Newport Co., RI, aged 75, and was buried in Holmes Lot, Middletown, Newport Co., RI.

General Notes: Obadiah Holmes was born in Northern England around the year 1607. His birthplace lay in the rural area of Reddish, five miles southeast of the center of Manchester. He was the second son of Robert Holmes and Catherine Johnson Holmes (the family name was at the time more commonly spelled Hulmes or Hullme.) Baptized in Didsbury Chapel on March 18, 1610, he grew up in a farm family of eight or nine children. Since Obadiah later became a glassmaker and a weaver, it may well be that "bookish" interest was minimal in his early years. He relates that he had been neglectful and strayed from his religious duties and responsibilities for a period of five years. If this was the case, he certainly atoned for it later in his life. His mother's illness and death proved a turning point. "It struck me that my disobedient acts caused her death, which forced me to confess the same to her - my evil ways." Two months after his mother's death, he took Catherine Hyde as his wife. They were married in Manchester's Collegiate College Church on 20 Nov 1630.

The decade of the 1630's so disheartened England's Puritans that they left their homeland in shipload after shipload to create a newer and purer England far away. These were the years of the Great Migration and Obadiah Holmes also "adventured the danger of the seas to come to New England." Holmes and his wife probably sailed from Preston (just north of Liverpool), down the River Ribble, across the Irish Sea, and into the open Atlantic. They had an extremely stormy voyage that prevented them from entering Boston harbor until six weeks had passed. Soon after landing at Boston in the summer or early fall of 1638, they made their way up the coast and settled at Salem, Massachusetts.

By January, 1639, they were in Salem; on the twenty-first of that month Holmes received one acre of land for a house and a promise of ten more acres "to be laid out by the town." The young Salem settlement encouraged Holmes and his co-workers in the development of what may have been the first glass factory in North America. They made the common window glass. Holmes performed other duties befitting a good citizen and often served on juries during his years of residence at Salem.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

In March 1640, Obadiah and Catherine became members of the Salem church. Obadiah soon found himself disliking the rigidity of the established church. Nor was it his inclination to keep silent in the midst of religious discussions. He soon decided the church and civil laws could not be tolerated any longer. Obadiah's decision to move was probably more influenced by the fact that the church and civil authorities would not tolerate him. Before Oct of 1643, Obadiah had taken an option in the newly created community of Rehoboth 40 miles south of Boston. He sold his holdings in Salem by 1645, removing himself and his family to Rehoboth the same year. There he was elevated to the status of freeman in 1648. Both Obadiah and Catherine participated in this church's public worship, presided over by Samuel Newman. Obadiah soon found that he had not removed beyond religious and other controversies when making his second settlement in the new country. It took three years for the membership of the Rehoboth church to become divided on doctrinal and legal lines and become aligned behind the minister and Obadiah as the respective leaders. Obadiah's conversion to the distinctive views of the Baptists was developed here. Baptized with the "new baptism" along with 8 others, Obadiah took the irrevocable step toward separation from New England's official way and he became the leader of the Schismatists.

The climax must have come to a head in 1649 for that is the year on October 29 that Obadiah entered suit for slander against Samuel Newman, the minister. The slanderous suit stated that Obadiah had committed perjury in some court proceeding. On the 2nd day of Oct 1650, he, with others of Rehoboth, were indicted by the Grand Jury at New Plymouth for holding meetings on the Lord's day from house to house, "contrary to the order of the court". The burden of the petition was that the dissident group (Holmes and 8 others) had set up a separate and irregular church meeting in opposition to the orderly, approved, and established congregation led by Rev. Samuel Newman. All such schismatical activity, the petitioners urged, should cease forthwith. The court responded mildly enough, by ordering the group (in Holmes' words) "to desist, and neither to ordain officers, nor to baptize, nor to break bread together, nor yet to meet upon the first day of the week..." Holmes and his followers would not find peace in Plymouth nor in Massachusetts Bay, so once more he sold his house and lands and moved to Newport, Rhode Island, hoping that he had left behind for good the meddling civil magistrates, the condescending clergy, the intrusive and insolent laws.

On July 16, 1651, John Clarke, John Crandall and Obadiah Holmes journeyed from Newport into MA, coming to the town of Lynn on the 19th of that month. The purpose of the visit was to bring spiritual comfort and communion to one William Witter, a blind and aged fellow Baptist who had invited the three to come to his house. The broader purpose was, of course, an evangelical one: to tell of the new baptism and its import to all who would hear. And indeed the word was proclaimed, converts were baptized, the elements of the Lord's Supper were served - all of this done privately in William Witter's home.

On Sunday, July 20, two constables entered the house. "With their clamorous tongues" they interrupted Clarke's discourse, "telling us that they were come with authority from the Magistrates to apprehend us." Clarke asked to see the authority for so rude an intrusion, "whereupon they plucked forth their warrant, and one of them with a trembling hand read it to us." The three Rhode Islanders were placed under arrest and taken to the local "Ale-house or Ordinary", Anchor Tavern, to be fed and to await their scheduled appearance before the local magistrate, Robert Bridges, early the next morning.

One of the constables suggested to the 3 prisoners that if they were free, then all might go together to the Lynn church for evening services. Clarke replied (humor presumably intended) that if they were free, none of this awkwardness would have happened. Yet, he said, we are at your disposal and if you want us to go to church we will go to church. Off they went, but on the way Clarke informed the constable that if forced to attend "your meeting, we shall declare our dissent from you both by word and gesture." Believing this to be a problem for sacred officers, not civil ones, the constable held his peace. Upon entering the church, where services were already underway, the three visitors took off their hats, "civilly saluted", sat down, and put their hats back on again. This action was more than rude; the replacing of hats was an open declaration of disapproval of whatever was being said or done. The constable quickly snatched three hats from three irreverent heads and afterwards, the three were returned to the tavern where they were "watched over that night as thieves and robbers." In the morning, after a brief appearance before Robert Bridges in Lynn, the itinerant evangelists were sent to Boston for trial.

They were committed to the common jail. The mittimus, or court order for commitment to prison, indicated essentially four complaints against the "strangers". They had offended by (a) conducting a private worship service at the same time as the town's public worship; (b) "offensively disturbing" the public meeting in Lynn; (c) more

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

seriously, "seducing and drawing aside others after their erroneous judgment and practices"; and (d) "neglecting or refusing to give in sufficient security for their appearance" at the next meeting of the county court.

The trial before the General Court began one week later. The trial itself was so swiftly consummated that the accused hardly knew it was done. We were examined in the morning, wrote Clarke, and sentenced in the afternoon - sentenced "without producing either accuser, witness, jury, law of God or man..." It was the assumption of Governor Endicott and his assistants of the guilt of the accused and cut off any defense when Holmes and Clarke tried to speak. The members of the court shot questions at them, or made statements to them, which showed their guilt prejudged. The violence of some of the bystanders, in the presence of the court, and without its rebuke, went so far that Holmes was assaulted, struck, and cursed by Rev. John Wilson. This happened while Holmes was in the custody of an officer, in the presence of the court, and within the protection of the law.

The penalty which the law provided was banishment. But what sort of punishment is it to "banish" persons who already live in another jurisdiction? Obviously, some other manner of rebuke had to be meted out, whether the law made provision for it or not. Clarke, clearly the spokesman and leader of the group, was fined £20; Crandall, as a tag-along and largely silent companion, was fined only £5. But Obadiah Holmes, already under the cloud of excommunication from the church in Rehoboth, received the largest fine of £30. All the fines provided for a hard alternative: to be paid in full or else the culprit was to be "well whipped". Until the fines were paid or satisfaction otherwise received, all three were to remain in jail.

They were not without friends and sympathizers, however. The friends of Clarke and Crandall speedily raised the amounts of their fines and paid them. The fine of Holmes was higher and required a little more time to raise the amount, but his friends were ready to pay it. When he learned what they were proposing to do, he promptly forbade the payment of the fine, making it a matter of his conscience and scruples.

After another week, Clarke was released when friends paid his fine. John Crandall put up bail and went home. So only Holmes remained in prison, adamantly refusing to pay his fine or to let others pay it for him. The court's explicit alternative awaited him - to be "well-whipped". The 5th day of Sep 1651 came and he was taken from the jail, stripped naked down to the waist - he refused to aid by touching even a button of his clothing - tied to the post and publicly whipped.

There were thirty strokes, with a three-cord whip, held by the executioner, not in one hand, but in both hands. The strokes did not follow each other quickly or lightly. They were laid on slowly and with all the strength of the officer wielding the instrument of torture. Throughout, there was not a groan or murmur from the victim. The first sound from his lips were the words to the magistrates, who stood about as witnesses, "You have struck me as with roses."

After his release from jail, Holmes returned to Newport and in 1652 succeeded Dr. John Clarke. He became the second minister of the first Baptist Church in America. The church at Newport was his permanent charge for more than thirty years until his death on October 15, 1682.

He was one of the twelve patentees of the Monmouth, NJ grant, although he did not settle in that county.

Reference to his will is found in a list of seventeen wills (between 1676 and 1695) that were presented to the court in 1700, by parties interested, the law requiring three witnesses, and these wills having but two. He was buried in his own field, where a tomb was erected to his memory (in what is now the town of Middletown). His wife did not long survive him.

Last Will and Testament of Reverend Obadiah Holmes

These are to signify that I, Obadiah Holmes of Newport on Rhode Island, being at present through the goodness and mercy of my God of sound memory; and, being by daily intimations put in mind of the frailty and uncertainty of this present life, do therefore - for settling my estate in this world which it has pleased the Lord to bestow upon me - make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament in manner following, committing my spirit unto the Lord that gave it to me and my body to the earth from whence it was taken, in hope and expectation that it shall thence be raised at the resurrection of the just.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Imprimis, I will that all my just debts which I owe unto any person be paid by my Executor, hereafter named, in convenient time after my decease.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Mary Brown, five pounds in money or equivalent to money.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Martha Odlin, ten pounds in the like pay.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Lydia Bowne, ten pounds.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my two grandchildren, the children of my daughter, Hopestill Taylor, five pounds each; and if either of them decease, the survivor to have ten pounds.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son, John Holmes, ten pounds.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son, Obadiah Holmes, ten pounds.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my grandchildren, the children of my son Samuel Holmes, ten pounds to be paid unto them in equal portions.

All these portions by me bequeathed, my will is, shall be paid by my Executor in money or equivalent to money.

Item. I give and bequeath unto all my grandchildren now living ten pounds; and ten shillings in the like pay to be laid out to each of them - a bible.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my grandchild, Martha Brown, ten pounds in the like pay.

All [of] which aforesaid legacies are to be paid by my Executor, hereafter named in manner here expressed: that is to say, the first payment to [be] paid within one year after the decease of my wife, Catherine Holmes, and twenty pounds a year until all the legacies be paid, and each to be paid according to the degree of age.

My will is and I do hereby appoint my son Jonathan Holmes my sole Executor, unto whom I have sold my land, housing, and stock for the performance of the same legacies above. And my will is that my Executor shall pay unto his mother, Catherine Holmes, if she survives and lives, the sum of twenty pounds in money or money pay for her to dispose of as she shall see cause.

Lastly, I do desire my loving friends, Mr. James Barker, Sr., Mr. Joseph Clarke, and Mr. Philip Smith, all of Newport, to be my overseers to see this my will truly performed. In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this ninth day of April, 1681.

Obadiah Hullme [Holmes][Seal]

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of
Edward Thurston
Weston Clarke

(Edward Thurston, Sr., and Weston Clark appeared before the Council [of Newport], December 4, 1682, and did upon their engagements [pledges] declare and own that they saw Obadiah Holmes, deceased, sign seal and deliver the above written will as his act and deed; and, at the time of his sealing hereof, he was in his perfect memory, according to the best of our understandings. Taken before the Council, as attested. Weston Clarke, Town Clerk.)

Holmes, Rev. Obadiah (1607-82), from Preston, Lancashire Co., Eng.; ed. at Oxford U.; living at Salem, Mass., 1639; Newport, RI, 1652-82; commr from Newport to the Gen Ct of RI, 1655, 56, 58; one of the 12 original patentees of Monmouth Co., NJ, 1655, to whom Gov. Richard Nicholls granted nearly the whole of the present county; mem. of special Governor's Council, 1676; lt. in Plymouth militia; pastor Bapt. ch. Newport, RI, 1652-4; m in Eng., 1630, Catherine Hyde (1608-84)

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

Baptist Piety, "The Last Will & Testimony of Obadiah Holmes", Edwin S. Gaustad, Christian University Press, Wm. B. Eerdmans Publishing, 1978.

The Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, John Osborne Austin, Genealogical Pub. Co., Baltimore, MD, 1969, (previously pub. 1887), pp. 103 - 104.

TAG - The American Genealogist, Vol. 19, No. 4, Additions & Corrections to Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of RI, G. Andrews Moriarty, Demorest, GA, April 1943, p. 224.

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990. pp. 288 - 304.

Plymouth Colony, Its History & People 1620 - 1691, Eugene Aubrey Stratton, Ancestry Publishing, Salt Lake City, UT, 1986, p. 306.

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

William Bowne of Yorkshire, England and his Descendants, by Miller K. Reading, New Jersey, 1903

Web page of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/obadiah.html>

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

HOLMES, Obadiah (?1607, ?1610-1682) & Katherine HYDE (-1682+); in Eng, Manchester, 20 Nov 1630; Salem/Rehoboth/Newport TAG 19:224; Reg. 64:238, 67:21, 75:233, 80:76, 88:293; Borden 56; Brady Anc. 227; Brown (1888) 10; Austin's Dict. 24, 103; Davol-Willeys 98-99; Ballard Anc. 33; Clark (#16) 112; Palmer (#8) 401; Holmes (#1) 12; Scott (1908) 44; Shotwell 47

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass.

The Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H Pope, 1900, Boston, Mass.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Descendants of Founders of New Jersey. Dedicated to the Origins and Heritage of New Jersey.

<http://njfounders.org/founders> (Accessed June 11, 2019.)

Find A Grave. FAG # 19730766.

Inscription: "In Memory of the Rev. Obadiah Holmes Baptist Minister from Great Britain who died October 15th 1682 in the 76th year of his age"

Obadiah married **Catherine Hyde** [21020] [MRIN: 7929] on Nov 20, 1630 in Manchester, Lancashire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Mary Holmes** [27972] died after 1690.
- ii. **Martha Holmes** [27970] was born in 1640 and died after 1682.
- iii. **Samuel Holmes** [27971] was born in 1642 and died in 1679, aged 37.
- iv. **Obadiah Holmes** [26499] was born in 1644 and died in 1701, aged 57.
- v. **Lydia Holmes** [21479] was born in 1646 and died after 1693.
- 1670 vi. **Rev Jonathan Holmes** [21017]
- vii. **Jonathan Holmes** [27973] died in 1713.
- viii. **Hopestill Holmes** [27974]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

3341. Catherine Hyde [21020], daughter of **Gilbert Hyde** [21023] and **Mrs [Hyde]** [21024], was born on Oct 27, 1608 in Manchester, Lancashire, England, died after 1682 in Middletown, Newport Co., RI, and was buried in Holmes Lot, Middletown, Newport Co., RI.

Catherine married **Rev Obadiah Holmes** [21019] [MRIN: 7929] on Nov 20, 1630 in Manchester, Lancashire, England.

3342. John Sayles [21025], son of **John Sayles** [60398] and **Philip(a) Soale** [60424], was born in 1633 in Charlestown, Massachusetts Bay Colony, died in 1681 in Middletown, Newport Co., RI, aged 48, and was buried in Buried Easton's Beach, Middletown, RI.

General Notes: JOHN SAYLES, son of John Sayles, of Manchester, England, was brought to this country, by his father, in 1635, at the age of two years, and, after living for a time at Portsmouth, RI, he came to Providence. On 27 January 1651, John bought a house and lot from John Throckmorton on Towne Street. On May 12 May 1652, he bought land from Ralph Earle near West River.

John was made Freeman 27 January 1651, participated in civic affairs and held offices at Providence during the early days of the Colony: Governor's Assistant 1653-1659. Town Commissioner 1655-1659, Providence Town Clerk 1655-1657, and Town Treasurer 1659-1660. He was also surveyor for the bounds of the Colony and for lot boundaries. In 1657 he was empowered 'to treat with the Indians that lay claim to the meadows of Lohusquussuck, and clear it for the town and the above mentioned be accommodated therein.'
On Dec. 22, 1666 he witnessed Roger Williams' deed to the Providence proprietors.

In 1675, John and Mary took refuge during King Philip's War at the farm of Peter Easton in Middletown, and there they are believed to have lived until their deaths in 1681.

Lived on Aquidneck Island, RI. Buried Easton's Beach, Middletown, RI, USA.

Sources:

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

Sayles Country. A Social History 1600-1986 and Some Descendants of John and Mary (Williams) Sayles of Providence, Rhode Island, by Judith A. Hurst, Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, MD: 1986.

Descendants of Roger Williams, Book III. Sayles line through Mary Williams, compiled by Dorothy Higson White. Roger Williams Family Association, East Greenwich, RI: 2002.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

SAYLES, John (?1627-1681) & Mary [WILLIAMS] (1633, 1632-1681); by 1652, 1650±; Providence TAG 15:228, 230, 28:209; Greene (1903) 72; Carr (1947) 16; Austin's Dict. 104, 202, 370, 430; Davol-Willets 146, 197; Flagg Anc. 168, 200, 244; Clark (#9) 40, 43, (#16) 112; Carr (1912) 27; Gorton 185; Paine (#5) 188; Shotwell 45

Find A Grave. FAG # 19727689.

Rhode Island Historical Cemetery, Middletown #14 (Easton Lot), Middletown, Newport County, Rhode Island. GPS Latitude: 41.49385, Longitude: -71.26821.

John married **Mary Williams** [21026] [MRIN: 7932] circa 1650 in Charlestown, Massachusetts Bay Colony (Prob.).

Children from this marriage were:

- 1671 i. **Mary Sayles** [21018]
- ii. **John Sayles** [24569] was born on Aug 17, 1654 in Providence, Providence Co., RI and died on Aug 2, 1727 in Providence, Providence Co., RI, aged 72.
- iii. **Deborah Sayles** [24570] was born about 1656 in Providence, Providence Co., RI and died on Dec 22, 1728 in Jamestown, RI, aged about 72.
- iv. **Isabel Sayles** [24571] was born about 1660 in Providence, Providence Co., RI, died on Aug 14, 1735 in Newport, Newport Co., RI, aged about 75, and was buried in Newport, Newport Co., RI. LDS Baptism: Newport, Newport Co., RI.
- v. **Phebe Sayles** [24572] was born in 1658 in Providence, Providence Co., RI and died before 1744 in

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- Warwick, Kent Co., RI.
- vi. **Eleanor Sayles** [24573] was born in 1664 in Providence, Providence Co., RI and died on Mar 11, 1714 in Warwick, Kent Co., RI, aged 50.
- vii. **Catherine Sayles** [24574] was born in 1671 in Providence, Providence Co., RI and died on Feb 21, 1751, aged 80.

3343. Mary Williams [21026], daughter of **Roger Williams** [21029] and **Mary Barnard** [21030], was born in Aug 1633 in Plymouth Colony, died in 1681 in Middletown, Newport Co., RI, aged 48, and was buried in Buried Easton's Beach, Middletown, RI.

General Notes: Born Plymouth, Plymouth Colony, MA. Buried Easton's Beach, Middletown, RI, USA

Sources:

Roger Williams of Providence, R.I., Vol. I, compiled by Bertha Williams Anthony, 1949.

Roger Williams of Providence, R.I., Vol. II, compiled by Bertha Williams Anthony, 1966.

Descendants of Roger Williams, Book III. Sayles line through Mary Williams, compiled by Dorothy Higson White. Roger Williams Family Association, East Greenwich, RI: 2002.

Rhode Island Historical Cemetery, Middletown #14 (Easton L'ot), Middletown, Newport County, Rhode Island. GPS Latitude: 41.49385, Longitude: -71.26821.

Mary married **John Sayles** [21025] [MRIN: 7932] circa 1650 in Charlestown, Massachusetts Bay Colony (Prob.).

3344. Edward Higby [20921], son of **John Hygebed** [20925] and **Ursula Blacknell** [20926], was born on Feb 2, 1616 in Ivinghoe, Bucks Co., England and died on Sep 23, 1699 in Springfield, Jamaica, Long Island, NY, aged 83.

General Notes: Higbee, Edward (d 1699), Eng. to Mass., ca 1630; landholder, New London, Conn., 1647; bought farm at Hartford from an Indian Sachem, 1664; freeman, 1667; later at Huntington, Jamaica and Cold Spring Harbor, LI; m. Jedidah, dau of Thomas Skidmore.

He left a will dated October 27, 1694; probated September 21, 1699. He gave twelve shillings "to Rebecca Higbie, relict of John Higbee."

Source:

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut. A Record of the Achievements of her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Edited by W.R. Cutter, E.H. Clement, S. Hart, M.K. Talcott, F. Bostwick, E.S. Stearns, NY, 1911.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001
HIGBY, Edward1 (-1699) & 1/wf Jedidah [SKIDMORE]; by 1649; New London, CT/Jamaica, LI Fairfield Fam. 1:277, 565; Higby 38, 42; Skidmore; Reg. 14:66; Treadwell (1906) 21; Fulton Anc. 177; Fellows (1940) 206

HIGBY, Edward1 (-1699) & 2/wf Lydia [SMITH] (?1643-); ca 1661 Fairfield Fam. 1:277, 574; Higby 38; Prime 36; TAG 15:64, 24:110, 25:71; NYGBR 42:303; 65:248

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Genealogies of Long Island Families. From the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. Vol. I and II.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Selected and Introduced by Henry B. Hoff. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

Edward married **Jedidah Skidmore** [20922] [MRIN: 7883] in 1647 in Piquot Harbour, Long Island, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

1672 i. **John Higby** [20908]

Edward next married **Lydia** [Smith] [27433] [MRIN: 10732] about 1661.

3345. Jedidah Skidmore [20922], daughter of **Thomas Skidmore** [20923] and **Ellen Whitehead** [20924], was born in 1624 in Mayshill, Westerleigh, Gloucestershire, England and died in 1660 in Cold Spring Harbour, Long Island, NY, aged 36.

Jedidah married **Edward Higby** [20921] [MRIN: 7883] in 1647 in Piquot Harbour, Long Island, NY.

3346. Edward Treadwell [20919], son of **Thomas Treadwell** [22033], was born on Dec 20, 1607 in Epwell, Oxfordshire, England and died on May 12, 1690 in Huntington, Suffolk Co., Long Island, aged 82.

General Notes: Of Fairfield, CT.

Treadwell (Treadwell), Edward (d. ca 1660/1) from England to Ipswich, Mass., 1637; settled at Hempstead, LI, 1660..

He appears in Ipswich, Massachusetts records in February 1637. After about 1639 he is supposed to have moved to Connecticut, in the Colony of New Haven. After about April 1648 he moved to Hashammuck, in the town of Southold, Long Island, which was then in the jurisdiction of the Colony of New Haven. In 1660, we find him resident of the town of Huntington, Long Island, then under the jurisdiction of the Hartford Colony.

Sources:

Long Island Genealogies database,
longislandgenealogy.com/treadwell/fam00133.htm

Genealogies of Long Island Families. From the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. Vol. I and II. Selected and Introduced by Henry B. Hoff. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

Descendants of Edward Tre(a)dwel, Through his son John, by William A. Robbins, New York, 1911.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

TREADWELL, Edward (-1660/1), Huntington, LI, & Sarah _____ (-1684), m/2 Henry WHELPLEY, m/3 Ralph KEELER, m/4 Thomas SKIDMORE; by 1644; Ipswich/Branford, CT/Southold, LI/ Huntington, LI Hartford Prob. 1:163; Reg. 60:48, 83:342; NYGBR 42:177; Fairfield Fam. 1:613, 684; Fairfield 1:414; Treadwell (1906) 3; Fulton Anc. 178; Higby 151; Blakeney-Sabin 131

Refugees of 1776 from Long Island to Connecticut, by Frederic G. Mather, GPC, Baltimore, 1972 (Original 1913). P. 607.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass.

The Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H Pope, 1900, Boston, Mass.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Edward married **Sarah Howes** [20920] [MRIN: 7882] circa 1630 in England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children from this marriage were:

- 1673 i. **Rebecca Treadwell** [20909]
- ii. **Samuel Treadwell** [31014] was born circa 1634 in England and died on Oct 21, 1718 in Stratford, Fairfield Co., CT, aged about 84.
- iii. **John Treadwell** [26476] was born before Dec 7, 1644 and died after Jan 12, 1712.

3347. Sarah Howes [20920], daughter of **Rober Howes** [31359], was born about 1609 in Watlington, Oxford, England and died in Nov 1684 in Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT, aged about 75.

General Notes: September 18, 1651. Mentioned in a declaration relating to the will of her brother Jonathan Howes.

Fairfield Connecticut Probate Records. She died 14 days after the death of her 4th husband, Thomas Skidmore.

Sources:

Genealogies of Long Island Families. From the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. Vol. I and II. Selected and Introduced by Henry B. Hoff. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

The Complete Book of Emigrants, 1607-1660. Peter Wilson Coldham. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

Sarah married **Edward Treadwell** [20919] [MRIN: 7882] circa 1630 in England.

Sarah next married **Henry Whelpley** [60863] [MRIN: 23131] before May 1, 1661.

Sarah next married **Ralph Keeler** [60864] [MRIN: 23132] after Jun 6, 1662.

Sarah next married **Thomas Skidmore** [60865] [MRIN: 23133].

3348. Capt Thomas Wheeler [27326] was born on Apr 8, 1620 in Cranfield, Bedfordshire, England and died on Dec 16, 1686 in Concord, Middlesex Co., MA, aged 66.

General Notes: Source:

World Connect website of Mrs. Edgar Cheadle Stuntz pjstuntz@sheglobal.net

Thomas married **Ruth Wood** [27327] [MRIN: 10696] circa 1638 in Concord, Middlesex Co., MA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1674 i. **Joseph Wheeler** [20911]

Thomas next married **Sarah Beers** [60844] [MRIN: 23124] on Jul 23, 1677 in Concord, Middlesex Co., MA.

3349. Ruth Wood [27327] was born about 1624 in Cranfield, Bedfordshire, England and died after Mar 17, 1641.

General Notes: Source:

World Connect website of Mrs. Edgar Cheadle Stuntz pjstuntz@sheglobal.net

Ruth married **Capt Thomas Wheeler** [27326] [MRIN: 10696] circa 1638 in Concord, Middlesex Co., MA.

3350. Walter Powers [60835] was born circa 1637 in Essex, England.

Walter married **Trial Shepard** [60856] [MRIN: 23119].

The child from this marriage was:

- 1675 i. **Mary Powers** [20912]

3351. Trial Shepard [60856] was born on Dec 19, 1641 in Weymouth, Norfolk Co., MA.

Trial married **Walter Powers** [60835] [MRIN: 23119].

3352. John Condy [27328] was born in 1614.

General Notes: Source:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

World Connect website of Darrell Dodson djodson@nas.com

John married someone.

His child was:

1676 i. **Zaccheus Candee** [20915]

3354. Henry Bristol [26606] was born in 1625 in Somerset, England, died on Jan 29, 1695 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 70, and was buried in Center Church on the Green, New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Cooper, meat packer, freeman.

Source:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Find A Grave. FAG # 167836425.

Henry married **Rebecca Brown** [41525] [MRIN: 10365] circa 1648.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1677 i. **Rebecca Bristol** [20916]
- ii. **Samuel Bristol** [41529] was born on Dec 3, 1651.
- iii. **Mercy Bristol** [41530] was born on Nov 17, 1653.

Henry next married **Lydia Brown** [41526] [MRIN: 16182], daughter of **Francis Brown** [41527] and **Mary Edwards** [41528], on Jan 26, 1656 in New Haven, CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Bristol** [41536] was born on Sep 4, 1659.
- ii. **Mary Bristol** [41537] was born in Sep 1661.
- iii. **Hannah Bristol** [41538] was born on Dec 10, 1663.
- iv. **Abigail Bristol** [41539] was born on Apr 19, 1666.
- v. **Sarah Bristol** [41540] was born about 1668.
- vi. **Daniel Bristol** [41541] was born on May 4, 1671.
- vii. **Elizabet Bristol** [41542] was born on May 20, 1674.
- viii. **Esther Bristol** [41543] was born on Oct 3, 1676.
- ix. **Eliphalet Bristol** [41544] was born on Oct 2, 1679.
- x. **Henry Bristol** [41545] was born on Jun 20, 1683.

3355. Rebecca Brown [41525], daughter of **Francis Brown** [41527] and **Mary Edwards** [41528], was born in 1627 in England, died in 1654 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 27, and was buried in Center Church on the Green, New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 167844233.

Rebecca married **Henry Bristol** [26606] [MRIN: 10365] circa 1648.

3356. John Lane [26559] died in Sep 1669 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.

General Notes: He was a citizen of Milford, Connecticut in 1642, with wife and good estate.

At a General Assembly held at Hartford, Ct, May 11, 1665, John Lane was admitted freeman and sworn.

Will dated Sept. 10, 1669, Milford, CT. Inventory Sept. 16, 1669.

Death recorded 1669, Milford, CT, Vol. ES, p. 16.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Lane Genealogies, Volume II, compiled by James Hill Fitts, Exeter, NH. 1897.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

LANE, John (-1669) & 1/wf [Sarah] _____ (bef 1660); by 1639; Milford, CT Milford VR 97; Lane (#2) 219, 221; Boardman Anc. 158; Smith-Hale Anc. 511; Botsford-Marble 144

LANE, John (-1669) & 2/wf Mary [CRANE?/CRANFIELD?] CAMP (-1680), w Edward; 4 Apr 1660; Milford, CT Moore Anc. 169; Parke Anc. 52, 65; Ackley-Bosworth 172; Milford VR 47, 97; Lane (#2) 219; TAG 9:103; Boardman Anc. 141, 215; Paul Anc. 116; Smith-Hale 511; New Haven Gen. Mag. 1079; Botsford-Marble 151

John married **Sarah** [Lane] [27434] [MRIN: 10347] by 1639 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1678 i. **Isaac Lane** [20917]
- ii. **Sarah Lane** [26560] was born in Apr 1642 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT and was christened on Apr 17, 1642 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

John next married **Mary Crane** [27435] [MRIN: 10733] on Apr 4, 1660 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

3357. Sarah [Lane] [27434] died before 1660.

Sarah married **John Lane** [26559] [MRIN: 10347] by 1639 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT.

3358. Nathaniel Brown [26557], son of **Percy Brown** [31196] and **Rich** [31197], was born circa 1622 in England and died circa Aug 26, 1658 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, aged about 36.

General Notes: Migrated to New England in 1635. First lived at Cambridge. Removed to Hartford in 1636, Springfield in 1649 and Middletown by 1651. He went back to England about 1652 and returned to New England by early 1654. Connecticut freeman from Middletown, May 18, 1654.

The inventory of his estate valued at 96 pds 2s 4d, included a chest, two Bibles and hatchet , and was taken August 26 1658.

Sources:

The Great Migration Begins. Immigrants to New England 1620 - 1633. Volume I (A-F). Robert Charles Anderson. Great Migration Study Project. NEHGS. Boston 1995.

Nathaniel married **Eleanor Watts** [26607] [MRIN: 10345] on Dec 23, 1647 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Nathaniel Brown** [31198] was born on Apr 15, 1649 in Springfield, CT and died on Jun 9, 1649 in Springfield, CT.
- 1679 ii. **Hannah Brown** [20918]
- iii. **Nathaniel Brown** [31199] was born on Jul 15, 1654 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.
- iv. **Thomas Brown** [31200] was born on Oct 31, 1655 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.
- v. **John Brown** [31201] was born on Apr 15, 1657 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.
- vi. **Benoni Brown** [31202] was born on Mar 15, 1659 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.

3359. Eleanor Watts [26607] died on Sep 28, 1703 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT.

General Notes: Sources:

The Great Migration Begins. Immigrants to New England 1620 - 1633. Volume I (A-F). Robert Charles Anderson. Great Migration Study Project. NEHGS. Boston 1995.

Eleanor married **Nathaniel Brown** [26557] [MRIN: 10345] on Dec 23, 1647 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.

Eleanor next married **Jasper Clements** [31194] [MRIN: 12172] circa 1660.

Eleanor next married **Nathaniel Willett** [31195] [MRIN: 12173].

3360. John Niles [22058], son of **John Nyle** [26900] and **Johane Paviot** [26901], was born circa 1608 in Beaminster, Dorset, England, died on Feb 8, 1694 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged about 86, and was buried in Hancock Cemetery,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Quincy, MA.

General Notes: He was born possibly at Beaminster, Dorset Co., England (son of John Nyle and Johane Paviot). He migrated in 1634. The first known New England record concerning him is dated Sept. 1, 1634 and concerns a grant of land in Dorchester. He probably remained in Dorchester a short time before moving to Braintree (1636). He was in Braintree by 1643 where he was made a freeman on May 26, 1647. He was a weaver by trade.

Niles, John (1602/3-1693/4) from Wales, said to have been a passenger in the "Speedwell"; settled in Mass; at Squantum, 1632, Dorchester, 1634, Braintree, 1636; m 1635, Jane (d 1654), dau of William Reed, m. Lucy Hennage.

Sources:

The Great Migration. Immigrants to New England 1634-1635. Volume V (M-P). Robert Charles Anderson. Great Migration Study Project. New England Historic Genealogical Society. Boston 2007.

Niles Descendants web site: <http://rankel.com/genealogy/niles.htm>

<http://www.nilesfamily.com/index.html>

Genealogies of Rhode Island Families, from the New England Historical and Genealogical Register. Selected and Introduced by Gary Boyd Roberts, Clearfield Company Inc., Baltimore, MD: 2001.

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

Some Descendants of the Reverend Robert R. Niles of Connecticut and New York: A Partial Compilation of Four Generations. Anne McKee Niles, Springfield, Missouri, 2004

John Niles of Braintree, Mass. and Some of His Descendants, NEHGR, Vol. 85, p. 145-159, 1931.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

NILES, John (-1694, ae 91) & 1/wf Jane [REED]? (-15 May 1654); ca 1635?; Braintree McCormick-Hamilton 793; Reg. 37:166; Ludington-Saltus 167; Noyes-Gilman 172; Dillon Anc. 47-48; Vinton Mem. 344; Reg. 85:145

NILES, John (-1694, ae 91) & 2/wf Hannah (_____) [AMES], w William; 6 Apr 1660?, ca 1656/7; Braintree McCormick-Hamilton 793; Smith-Bryant 106; Pope's Pioneers 17; Ludington-Saltus 167; Noyes-Gilman 172; Vinton Mem. 344; Dillon Anc. 48; Reg. 85:145

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass.

The Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H Pope, 1900, Boston, Mass.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Immigrant Ancestors. A List of 2,500 Immigrants to America before 1750. Edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. GPC. Baltimore. 1986.

List of Freemen of Massachusetts. Paige, Lucius R. Boston, MA, USA: New England Historical and Genealogical Society, 1849. [C.R., Vol. II, p. 163 ?]

John married **Jane Read** [22059] [MRIN: 8398] before Feb 16, 1636 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Hannah Niles** [22062] was born on Feb 16, 1636 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA.
- 1680 ii. **John Niles** [20935]
- iii. **Joseph Niles** [22063] was born on Aug 15, 1640 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died before 1694 in

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.
- iv. **Nathaniel Niles** [22064] was born on Aug 16, 1642 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died on Dec 22, 1727 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 85.
 - v. **Samuel Niles** [22065] was born on May 12, 1644 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died on Nov 23, 1715 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 71.
 - vi. **Increase Niles** [22066] was born on Dec 16, 1646 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died on Sep 1, 1693 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 46.
 - vii. **Benjamin Niles** [22067] was born on Mar 11, 1651 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died in 1712 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged 61.

John next married **Hannah Ames** [22060] [MRIN: 8399] circa 1656.

The child from this marriage was:

- i. **Isaac Niles** [22061] was born on Apr 2, 1658 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA and died on Jan 30, 1659 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

3361. Jane Read [22059], daughter of **William Read** [26898] and **Lucy Hennage** [26899], was born in 1611 in Canterbury, Kent, England, died on May 15, 1654 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA, aged 43, and was buried in Hancock Cemetery, Quincy, MA.

General Notes: Reed.

Sources:

Family Search web site: www.familysearch.org

Jane married **John Niles** [22058] [MRIN: 8398] before Feb 16, 1636 in Braintree, Norfolk Co., MA.

3364. Richard Ely [26584], son of **Thomas Elye** [53344] and **Elizabeth Gore** [53345], was born circa 1610 in Hampshire, England, died on Nov 24, 1684 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged about 74, and was buried in Ely Cemetery, Lyme, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: He was a shipping merchant of Plymouth, England. Emigrated to America between 1660 and 1663, with his sons William & Richard. He resided for a time at Boston, and later settled at Lyme, Connecticut. He was a widower when he came to America, his first wife Joane having died in Plymouth, Jan. 7, 1660. The Honorable Richard Ely Dep. Gov. of the Colony of Conn.

Sources:

The Ely Ancestry, lineage of Richard Ely of Plymouth, England, who came to Boston, Mass., about 1655, & settled at Lyme, Conn., in 1660. Collected by Moses S. Beach and Rev. William Ely. Edited & enlarged by Geo. B. Vanderpoel. The Calumet Press, New York, 1902.

Inscriptions at Lyme, Connecticut, NEHGR, Vol. 78, p. 385, 1924

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

ELY, Richard (-1684) & 1/wf Joane?/Jane? [PHIPS] (-1660); Plymouth, Eng, by 1647; Lyme, CT Ely 32; Sterling 1:396; Marvin 46; Kitchell 95; GDMNH 250; Keeler-Wood 299; Beckwith Notes (1956) 24

ELY, Richard (-1684) & 2/wf Elizabeth (FENWICK) [CULLICK] (-1683), w John; 1664; Boston/Saybrook Keeler-Wood 299; Sibley's Harv. Grad. 2:250; Beckwith Notes (1956) 24; Ely 32; Kitchell 95; Sterling 1:268, 396; Hyde 1:48; TAG 10:221; New London Hist. 250; Sv. 1:482; GDMNH 220

The Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America.

Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII.

Ely, Richard (1610-84), from Eng to Boston ca 1660; a merchant; settled at Lyme, Conn.; m. Joane Phipps (d 1660); m 2d 1664, Elizabeth widow of John Cullick and sister of Col George Fenwick.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

The Elys of Wou(n)ston 1540-1660, by William Ely. 1881. Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, CT.

Web site: freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~walkersj/JoanePhipps.html

Find A Grave: www.findagrave.com. Ely Cemetery, Lyme, New London Co. CT. Memorial # 11804963. GPS N 41.36780 W -72.35750. Tombstone GPS N 41.37306 W -72.37371.

Richard married **Joane Phipps** [26585] [MRIN: 10354] by 1647 in Plymouth, Devon, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Ely** [26586] was born in Oct 1647 in Plymouth, England, was christened on Oct 15, 1647 in Plymouth, England, died on Feb 23, 1717 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged 69, and was buried in Ely Cemetery, Lyme, New London Co., CT.
- ii. **Judith Ely** [26587] was born in Sep 1652 in Plymouth, England, was christened on Sep 6, 1652 in Plymouth, England, and died on Jun 21, 1655, aged 2.
- 1682 iii. **Richard Ely** [20933]
- iv. **Daniel Ely** [26588] was born in Jan 1659 in Plymouth, England, was christened on Jan 7, 1659 in Plymouth, England, and died on Mar 8, 1659.

Richard next married **Elizabeth Fenwick** [26589] [MRIN: 10355], daughter of **George Fenwick** [27465] and **Dorothy Foster** [27466], in 1664 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

3365. Joane Phipps [26585] was born in 1614 in England, died on Jan 7, 1659 in Plymouth, Devon, England, aged 45, and was buried in Ely Cemetery, Lyme, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: Widow of John Cullick.

Sources:

Find A Grave: www.findagrave.com. Ely Cemetery, Lyme, New London Co. Connecticut. Memorial # 71747446. GPS N 41.36780 W -72.35750.

Joane married **Richard Ely** [26584] [MRIN: 10354] by 1647 in Plymouth, Devon, England.

3366. Lieut Reinold Marvin Jr [26591], son of **Reinold Marvin** [27472] and **Marie** [Marvin] [31604], was born in 1631 in Great Bentley, Essex, England, was christened on Dec 20, 1631 in Great Bentley, Essex, England, died on Aug 4, 1676 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged 45, and was buried in Duck River Burying Ground, Lyme, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: Of Saybrook, Connecticut. He was freeman of Saybrook May 20, 1658. He was a prominent man in the town. He represented Lyme in the General Court in the October session in 1670, and from 1672 to his death. He was on the committee appointed in 1666 to divide the town of Saybrook: the two divisions made a "loving parting," 13 February, 1666/7, and the names of Reinold Marvin and William Waller were two of the six signed to the "parting covenant " for Lyme. The first land records after the separation are attested by Matthew Griswold and Reinold Marvin, "Town Surveyors;" in 1674 they were directed "to give notes with their names to them, for the records of all lands belonging unto this town, which shall be the Recorders security."

Reinold Marvin Line Reinold was elected townsman February, 1672/3, and again in February, 1674/5; he was chosen, 9 Feb., 1673/4, "to review the town's accounts."

17 Dec, 1674, he was chosen "constable for ye ensuing year." (Lyme Town Meeting Book, 1 : 22, 28.)

2 April, 1674. "Renald Marvin's ear Marke ffor all sorts of Creatures ondy horses excepted ; which is a Crope and a slite in the Crope one both ears. His Ear Mark for horses is a slite, upon the top off the near ear." (Lyme rec.)

He was appointed "Sergeant to ye Band at Sea Brook," by the General Court at Hartford, 3 Oct., 1661, when Waller was made ensign, and succeeded him as lieutenant, which post he filled until his death. 10 May, 1677, the company

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

being unable to agree on his successor, Matthew Griswold was appointed "to supply ye place of a Lieutenant till such choise and approbation be made thereof by the Court."

Sources:

Descendants of Reinhold and Matthew Marvin who came to New England in 1635, NEHGR, Vol. 16, p. 235, 1862

Ancestors of American Presidents, by Gary Boyd Roberts. New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass. 2009 Edition. 2009.

Descendants of Reinold and Matthew Marvin, of Hartford, CT., 1638 and 1635, sons of Edward Marvin of Great Bentley, England. By George Franklin Marvin and William T.R. Marvin. T.R. Marvin & Son, Publishers, Boston. 1904.

Marvin and Dolan Descendants. Part I A Line of Descent from Thomas Mervyn of Ramsey, County Essex, England [1503]. Part II Some Descendants of Bartholomew Dolan of County Kildare, Ireland [1825], by Harry T. Dolan. Gateway Press, Inc. Baltimore. 1992.

Find A Grave: www.findagrave.com. Lieut Reinold Marvin. Duck River Cemetery, Old Lyme, New London Co. CT. GPS N 41.28867 W -72.34310.

Reinold married **Sarah Clark** [26592] [MRIN: 10357] about 1662.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Marvin** [27467] was born in 1665 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, died on Dec 11, 1711 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged 46, and was buried in Duck River Burying Ground, Lyme, New London Co., CT.
- 1683 ii. **Mary Marvin** [20934]
- iii. **Capt Reinhold Marvin** [27468] was born in 1669 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, died on Oct 18, 1737 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged 68, and was buried in Duck River Burying Ground, Lyme, New London Co., CT.
- iv. **Deacon Samuel Marvin** [27469] was born about 1671 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, died on May 15, 1743 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged about 72, and was buried in Duck River Burying Ground, Lyme, New London Co., CT.
- v. **Sarah Marvin** [27470] was born in 1673 in Lyme, New London Co., CT.

3367. Sarah Clark [26592], daughter of **George Clark** [27471] and **Sarah** [Clark] [27474], was born circa 1642, was christened on Feb 18, 1644 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, died on Feb 1, 1715 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged about 73, and was buried in Duck River Burying Ground, Lyme, New London Co., CT.

Sarah married **Lieut Reinold Marvin Jr** [26591] [MRIN: 10357] about 1662.

Sarah next married **Capt Joseph Sill** [52895] [MRIN: 10748] on Feb 12, 1678.

3368. George Saxton [53863] was born in 1650 and died in 1698, aged 48.

George married **Hannah Spencer** [53864] [MRIN: 20666].

The child from this marriage was:

- 1684 i. **George Saxton** [20987]

3369. Hannah Spencer [53864] was born in 1653 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and died in 1730, aged 77.

Hannah married **George Saxton** [53863] [MRIN: 20666].

3370. George Knight [50187] died in 1698 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT.

George married **Sarah Church** [53865] [MRIN: 20661].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

1685 i. **Sarah Knight** [20988]

3371. Sarah Church [53865] was born in 1658 and died in 1730 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT, aged 72.

Sarah married **George Knight** [50187] [MRIN: 20661].

3372. Ebenezer Dibble [20991], son of **Thomas Dibble** [21289] and **Meriam Grant** [21290], was born on Sep 26, 1641 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, was christened on Sep 26, 1641 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, and died on Dec 10, 1675 in Pequot War, aged 34.

General Notes: Birth recorded Sept. 26, 1641, Windsor, CT, Vol. MG col2, p. 152.

Death recorded Dec. 19, 1675, Windsor, CT, Vol. MG col1, p. 58

He was in the Pequot war and was killed in the Swamp fight, December 19, 1675.

Probate

Dibble, Ebenezer, Windsor, who in Warr with the Indians last December is dead. Inventory £65 05 00. Taken 11 February 1675/6, by Jacob Drake, Matthew Grant, Thomas Dibble. Estate Insolvent. Relatives, the widow Mary Dibble, daughter Mary age 11 years, son Wakefield 9 years, Ebenezer 5, John 3 years of age.

Court Record, page 156 -- 11 September 1676: Invt. Exhibited. Commrs appointed: Matthew Grant, Jacob Drake, Thomas Dibble.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut. A Record of the Acheivements of her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Edited by W.R. Cutter, E.H. Clement, S. Hart, M.K. Talcott, F. Bostwick, E.S. Stearns, NY, 1911.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

DEBBLE, Ebenezer (1641-1675) & Mary WAKEFIELD, m/2 James HILLIER 1677; at New Haven, 27 Oct 1663, Nov 1663; Windsor, CT/New Haven Wakefield 204; Pepoon-Phelps 1; Windsor CT 2:240, 392; New Haven VR 282; Matthew Grant Rec. 31; New Haven Gen. Mag. 536; Ludington-Saltus 133, 217; Hartford Prob. 1:193

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass

A Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records Vol. 1-3. CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 2002.

Ebenezer married **Mary Wakefield** [20992] [MRIN: 7915] on Oct 27, 1663 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Mary Dibble** [21285] was born on Dec 24, 1664.
- ii. **Wakefield Dibble** [21286] was born on Sep 15, 1667 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.
- iii. **Martha Dibble** [21287] was born on Mar 10, 1669 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Jun 13, 1669 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.
- 1686 iv. **Ebenezer Dibble** [20989]
- v. **John Dibble** [26660] was born on Feb 9, 1673 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

3373. Mary Wakefield [20992] died on Sep 24, 1703 in Colchester, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: Marriage by Mr. Jones at New Haven, recorded Oct. 27, 1663, Windsor, CT, Vol. Col1, p. 45.

Death recorded Sep. 24, 1703, Colchester, CT, Vol. MG1, p. 8.

Sources:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Mary married **Ebenezer Dibble** [20991] [MRIN: 7915] on Oct 27, 1663 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

3374. John Loomis [20993], son of **Joseph Loomis** [26531] and **Sarah Hill** [26532], was born on Oct 1, 1651 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Nov 30, 1732 in East Windsor, CT, aged 81.

General Notes: He lived at Hatfield, Massachusetts until 1683 or later and returned to Windsor, Connecticut. He owned land in East Windsor. His will is dated 1729, Hartford.

Sources:

The Descendants of Joseph Loomis, who came from Braintree, England, in the year 1638 and Settled in Windsor, Connecticut, in 1639. By Elias Loomis, LLD. Tuttle, Morehouse and Taylor. New Haven; 1870. 2nd edition 1875.

John married **Mary** [Loomis] [26528] [MRIN: 10337] By 1669.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Loomis** [26529] was born on Oct 19, 1670.
- ii. **John Loomis** [26530] was born on Jul 22, 1676 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Jan 20, 1677.
1687
- iii. **Mary Loomis** [20990]

John next married **Esther Gillett** [20994] [MRIN: 7916] on Aug 30, 1705.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Loomis** [51360] was born on Feb 12, 1706.
- ii. **Esther Loomis** [51361] was born on Sep 13, 1708 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on May 11, 1730, aged 21.
- iii. **Sarah Loomis** [51362] was born on Sep 26, 1710 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.
- iv. **Damaris Loomis** [51363] was born on Dec 1, 1712 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on May 5, 1792, aged 79.
- v. **John Loomis** [51364] was born on Sep 21, 1713 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Oct 18, 1793, aged 80.
- vi. **Abel Loomis** [51366] was born on Aug 3, 1716 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died in 1769, aged 53.

3375. Mary [Loomis] [26528] died before 1705.

Mary married **John Loomis** [20993] [MRIN: 10337] By 1669.

3392. Samuel Ryder [47384], son of **John Ryder** [47397] and **Helen Smith** [47398], was born in Jun 1601 in Northampton, Northamptonshire, England, was christened on Jul 19, 1601 in Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England, and died on Dec 2, 1679 in Yarmouth, Barnstable Co., MA, aged 78.

General Notes: Arrived in New England in 1639. He is first mentioned in the colonial records January 7, 1638/9 among those proposed to take up their freedom in Yarmouth, Mass. Jury duty in Yarmouth June 17, 1641. He was able to bear arms in August 1643. June 6, 1649 a surveyor of highways at Yarmouth. April 6, 1653 at Plymouth a deputy from Yarmouth considering a danger of war between England and Holland. June 9, 1653 appointed lieutenant of the military company at Yarmouth. October 3, 1654 ordered to appear before the Court to answer for affronting the constable. March 6, 1654/5 he was put out of his office and ordered to bear arms as a common soldier. June 3, 1656 he is mentioned as as surveyor of highways at Yarmouth. Oath of fidelity taken in 1657. June 3, 1657 he was on a grand jury. June 1, 1658 he was restored to his office of lieutenant. October 2, 1658 he was a member of the council of war. June 1, 1663 he is mentioned as constable of Yarmouth. June 5, 1666 as surveyor of highways.

Sources:

Library of Cape Cod History and Genealogy No. 98. Ryder. Genealogies by James W Hawes. 19 pages.

FamilySearch.org. Baptism of Samuel Rydar, July 19, 1601. Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England. Indexing batch number: P01522-1.

FindMyPast. Marriage of Samuel Ryder & Anne Gamlett Oct. 12, 1628. Northampton All Saints. Northamptonshire,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

England. Northampton Family History Society.

The American Genealogist, V43, P. 120. Baptism of Samuel Rydar.

The American Genealogist, V43, P. 119. Marriage of Samuel Ryder and Anne Gamlett.

Northamptonshire Marriages Transcription. Northamptonshire Family History Society. FindMyPast.
Samuel Ryder and Anne Gamlett. Oct. 12, 1628. Northampton All Saints. Northamptonshire, England.

Samuel married **Anne Gamlett** [47385] [MRIN: 18041] on Oct 16, 1628 in Northampton, Northamptonshire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elizabeth Ryder** [47386]
- ii. **William Ryder** [47388]
- iii. **Jane Ryder** [47389] was born in 1629 and died in 1631, aged 2.
- iv. **Benjamin Ryder** [47390] was born in 1630 and died in 1685, aged 55.
- 1696 v. **Samuel Ryder** [47382]
- vi. **Jane Ryder** [47391] was born in 1634.
- vii. **John Ryder** [47392] was born in 1636 and died on Jan 5, 1706, aged 70.
- viii. **Zachariah Ryder** [47393] was born in 1638 and died in 1685, aged 47.
- ix. **Joseph Ryder** [47387] was born in 1644 and died in 1717, aged 73.
- x. **Mary Ryder** [47394] was born on Sep 6, 1647 and died in 1690, aged 43.
- xi. **Benjamin Ryder** [47395] was born in 1649 and died in 1685, aged 36.
- xii. **John Ryder** [47396] was born in 1664 and died in 1717, aged 53.

3393. Anne Gamlett [47385] was born in 1605 in Northampton, Northamptonshire, England and died on Dec 4, 1695 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA, aged 90.

Anne married **Samuel Ryder** [47384] [MRIN: 18041] on Oct 16, 1628 in Northampton, Northamptonshire, England.

3394. Thomas Tilden [47415] was born on Jan 19, 1618 in Tenterden, Kent, England and died on Feb 1, 1704 in Marshfield, Plymouth Co., MA, aged 86.

Thomas married **Elizabeth Bourne** [47416] [MRIN: 18045] in 1653.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1697 i. **Lydia Tilden** [47383]

3395. Elizabeth Bourne [47416] was born in 1618 in Kent, England and died on Dec 12, 1663 in Scituate, Plymouth, MA, aged 45.

Elizabeth married **Thomas Tilden** [47415] [MRIN: 18045] in 1653.

3400. Richard Kirby [47473] died between May, 1686 and Jul 21 1688.

General Notes: First appears in the records of New England in 1636 as an inhabitant of Lynn, Mass. Removed to Cape Cod in 1637 and helped begin the settlement of the town of Sandwich. Got into trouble with the Puritan Church for embracing the principles of the Friends (Quakers). After 1660 he moved to Dartmouth, Mass.

Sources:

The Kirbys of New England, by Melatiah Everett Dwight. The Trow Print. New York. 1898.

Richard married **Jane?** [Kirby] [47496] [MRIN: 18076].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Jane Kirby** [47487] died before Jul 21, 1707.
- ii. **Sarah Kirby** [47488] was born in 1638 and died after Jul 21, 1707.
- iii. **Ruhamah Kirby** [47489] died after Jul 21, 1707.
- 1700 iv. **Richard Kirby** [47466]
- v. **Recompense Kirby** [47490] died in 1720.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

3401. Jane? [Kirby] [47496].

Jane? married **Richard Kirby** [47473] [MRIN: 18076].

3424. Anthony Belconger [25183], son of **William Belconger** [25197] and **Ann Ward** [25198], was born on Oct 11, 1590 in St. Peter, Brooke, Norfolk, England.

General Notes: Sources:

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net
Bea Mefford brea@metford.org
Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com
Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

Anthony married **Ann** [Belconger] [25184] [MRIN: 9734].

The child from this marriage was:

1712 i. **John (Bel)Conger** [25179]

3425. Ann [Belconger] [25184].

Ann married **Anthony Belconger** [25183] [MRIN: 9734].

3426. Thomas Cawood [25185].

Thomas married **Rebecca Potter** [25186] [MRIN: 9735].

The child from this marriage was:

1713 i. **Sarah Mary Cawood** [25180]

3427. Rebecca Potter [25186].

Rebecca married **Thomas Cawood** [25185] [MRIN: 9735].

3432. John Coddington [25219], son of **Stockdale Coddington** [25224] and **Sarah Wood** [25225], was born in May 1605 in Dorking, Surrey, England, was christened on May 20, 1606 in Dorking, Surrey, England, and died on Aug 18, 1655 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, aged 50.

General Notes: Cuddington. Of Boston, Mass. Only child to emigrate to America.

Sources:

The Coddington Family, records of one line of the descendants of John Coddington of Woodbridge, NJ, with notes on allied families, by Rev. Herbert G. Coddington, Syracuse, NY, 1907.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 79, July 2004. p. 179-80. English Records for Stockdale Coddington of Roxbury, Massachusetts., by Leslie Mahler.

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net
Bea Mefford brea@metford.org
Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com
Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

John married **Emma** [Coddington] [25220] [MRIN: 9750] about 1646 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Henry Coddington** [25221] was born about 1650 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.
- ii. **Sarah Coddington** [25222] was born on Oct 4, 1651 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA and died on Sep 8,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

1656, aged 4.
1716 iii. **John B Coddington** [25177]

3433. Emma [Coddington] [25220] was born on Feb 9, 1633 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA and died on Sep 26, 1702 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, aged 69.

Emma married **John Coddington** [25219] [MRIN: 9750] about 1646 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

3434. Richard Gardner [26582] was born in 1626 in Surrey, England, died on May 29, 1698 in Woburn, Middlesex Co., MA, aged 72, and was buried in Woburn, Middlesex Co., MA.

General Notes: Of Charlestown, Mass.

Sources:

The Coddington Family, records of one line of the descendants of John Coddington of Woodbridge, NJ, with notes on allied families, by Rev. Herbert G. Coddington, Syracuse, NY, 1907.

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net
Bea Mefford brea@metford.org
Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com
Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

Richard married **Anna Rolfe** [26583] [MRIN: 10353] on Aug 18, 1651.

The child from this marriage was:

1717 i. **Hannah Gardner** [25178]

3435. Anna Rolfe [26583], daughter of **Henry Rolfe** [31122] and **Honour** [Rolfe] [31123], was born circa 1626 in Wiltshire, England.

General Notes: She emigrated to New England in 1638 with her parents.

Sources:

Five Families. Compiler: Ann Fox Gulbransen, Ohio. Web site: www.gulbangi.com/5families-o/p498.htm

Early Vital Records of Essex Co., Mass. (published), Vital records of Newbury.

Anna married **Thomas Blanchard** [31121] [MRIN: 12139].

Anna next married **Richard Gardner** [26582] [MRIN: 10353] on Aug 18, 1651.

3604. Pierre De Villiers [23715] was born in 1565 in Vitre, Ile-et-Vilaine, France.

General Notes: Source:

Family Search Web Site <http://www.familysearch.org/>

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project - Joan Sholl Francis and Serena Ploheber: <http://wc.rootsweb.com/>

Pierre married **Mathurine Herce** [23716] [MRIN: 9108].

The child from this marriage was:

1802 i. **Jean De Villiers** [21032]

3605. Mathurine Herce [23716] was born about 1569 in Vitre, Ile-et-Vilaine, France.

General Notes: Source:

Family Search Web Site <http://www.familysearch.org/>

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project - Joan Sholl Francis and Serena Ploheber: <http://wc.rootsweb.com/>

Mathurine married **Pierre De Villiers** [23715] [MRIN: 9108].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

3648. John Gollop [36216], son of **Thomas Gollop** [36254] and **Agneta Watkins** [36255].

John married **Mary Crabbe** [36217] [MRIN: 14293].

The child from this marriage was:

1824 i. **John Gallop** [36214]

3649. Mary Crabbe [36217].

Mary married **John Gollop** [36216] [MRIN: 14293].

3652. John Eveleigh [61870].

John married someone.

His child was:

1826 i. **Silvester Eveleth** [30279]

3704. Bernard Capen [65046] was born circa 1562 in Dorchestershire, England and died on Nov 8, 1638 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA, aged about 76.

General Notes: Migration 1633 to Dorchester.

Sources:

New England Historic Genealogical Society. Robert Charles Anderson, The Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England 1620-1633, Volumes I-III, 3 vols., 1995. Vol. 1. P. 309-311.

Bernard married **Joan Purchase** [65050] [MRIN: 25718] on May 31, 1596 in Dorchestershire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

1852 i. **John Capen** [65036]

3705. Joan Purchase [65050], daughter of **Oliver Purchase** [65051], was born circa 1578 in Dorchestershire, England and died on Mar 26, 1653 in Dorchester, Suffolk Co., MA, aged about 75.

Joan married **Bernard Capen** [65046] [MRIN: 25718] on May 31, 1596 in Dorchestershire, England.

3710. John Smith [65052].

General Notes: Sources:

Alias Bland [TAG 61:20-21]

Sources:

New England Historic Genealogical Society. Robert Charles Anderson, The Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England 1620-1633, Volumes I-III, 3 vols., 1995. Vol. 1. P. 109.

John married someone.

His child was:

1855 i. **Annabella Smith** [65041]

3776. Henry Burt [20947], son of **John Burt** [20949] and **Mrs** [Burt] [20950], was born in 1566 in Harberton, Devonshire, England and died between Jul 10, 1617 and Sep 10, 1617 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.

General Notes: Will

10 July 1617; Harberton, Devon, ENG. "The will of Henry Burt of Harberton (co. Devon), clothier, dated 10 July 1617. To the poor of the parish of Harberton 30sh. To my son Henry and his heirs and assigns, my close of land situate in Harberton Ford, called by the name of Racheparke, together with the house that John Tummells now dwelleth in and the house that George Causie and John Pearse now dwell in and the house that Andrew Pearse and Edward Adams now dwell in, as also the orchard, nursery, herb gardens, backsides, and other appurtenances belonging. To the said Henry, my son, the mansion house of that land commonly called Crobers Land which Thomas

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Wood now dwelleth in, together with the sheep pen, orchard, herb garden and bakehouse, during the term of his life. To my said son Henry L 100 to be paid within a year after my death. Isett, my wife, for life, one chamber over the shop, called the forechanmer, with the bedstead and bed that I use to lie in. My wife shall have yearly, during her life, £6 13s. 4d issuing out of that land or tenement called Crobers Land: and my executor shall find one to attend her, during her life, sufficient meat, drink and firewood for her own use; and, if my said wife do dislike her diet and do leave it, then my will is that she shall have £ 3.6s.8d in lieu of her diet, out of the lands aforesaid, for her life. To my said wife and son Henry the half of my household stuff, equally to be divided between them: and the other half to remain to my executor. To Raddegan, my daughter, £60, to be paid within three months after she shall be of the age of twenty-one. To Allies, my daughter, £40, to be paid at the age of twenty. To Agnes, my daughter, £40 at the age of twenty. To Elizabeth, my daughter, £40, at the age of twenty. Whereas I promised my son-in-law, Chrispine Saunder, L 40 at his marriage, and because he is not yet paid, my executor shall pay it. Also I promised him other £20 when my daughter Johan, his wife, for the term of her life or for fifty years determinable upon her life, should be assured of that tenement that Thomasine Saunders now dwelleth in or of some other as good, then my executor shall pay him £20 towards the same. To Joseph Saunders and Samuel Saunders, my grandchildren, £5 each. To my brothers' and sisters' children 2 s each. To every one of my godchildren 12d. To Nycholas Hyans, my apprentice, 30 s., to be paid at the end of his apprenticeship. Residue to my son John Burte. Witnesses: Will Huxham and Thos. Colton. Proved 19 Sept 1617."

Inventory Taken; 10 Sep 1617; Harberton, Devon, ENG.

£602-07-09: "Inventory, taken 10 Sept 1617 by Thomas Colton and Paule Symons and exhibited 19 September 1617, includes apparel, £8: cloth and yarn, £102; money £70; 93 sheep, £31, 32 lambs, £6; other farm stock; an estate in certain grounds, £61: an estate in house, meadow and garden, £20; two pairs of lumbes, warping pins, raggles, quilt torns, and one spinning turn with sleyes, £2. 10s. brass pans, cauldrons, and pots, £10. 13s. 4d; for household cloth already made, £3; 13 silver spoons, L 3; desperate debts, £140; total £602. 7s. 9d. (Archdeaconry of Totnes)."

Sources:

Terry, George Skelton, Genealogical Research in England, Burt - March, (New England Historical & Genealogical Register, Vol 86, January 1932, p 77 - 84; April 1932, p 216-220; July 1932, p 247-252.)

Devon Wills Index, 1163-1999. Vol. 3, P. 781-3 a & b.

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

William Pynchon, John Pynchon, Elizur Holyoke, Pynchon Court Records, (Families of the Pioneer Valley, Regional Publications, West Springfield, MA, 2000).

Henry married **Isett** [Burt] [20948] [MRIN: 7896] in 1590 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Burtt** [50492] was born circa 1593 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.
- 1888 ii. **Deacon Henry Burt** [20945]
- iii. **Johane Burtt** [50491] was born in 1596 in Harberton, Devonshire, England and died after Mar 14, 1629 in England.
- iv. **Raddegan Burtt** [50487] was born circa 1598 in Harberton, Devonshire, England and died after 1629 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.
- v. **Alice (Allies) Burtt** [50488] was born circa 1598 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.
- vi. **Agnes Burtt** [50489] was born circa 1601 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.
- vii. **Elizabeth Burtt** [50490] was born circa 1603 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.
- viii. **Ann Burtt** [50496] was born on Dec 11, 1607 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.

3777. Isett [Burt] [20948] was born in 1570 in Harberton, Devonshire, England and died between Mar 14, 1629 and Jul 8, 1630 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.

General Notes: Sources:

Terry, George Skelton, Genealogical Research in England, Burt - March, (New England Historical & Genealogical Register, Vol 86, January 1932, p 77 - 84; April 1932, p 216-220; July 1932, p 247-252.)

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Will; 14 Mar 1629/30; Harberton, Devon, ENG. The Nuncupative Will of Isott Burte of Harberton [co. Devon], being of perfect mind and memory, declared 14 March, or thereabout, 1629 [1629/30], in the presence of John Burte and Joane Saunders, with others, in manner and form following: she gave all her goods unto Agnes Burte and Elizabeth Burte, her daughters, who she made her executors. Proved 9 July 1630 by Elizabeth Burte, one of the executors named in said will, with power reserved to grant administration to Agnes Burte, the other executor.

Nuncupative Will.

Inventory Taken; 8 Jul 1630; Harberton, Devon, ENG ². Inventory, taken 8 July 1630 by Henry Burt and Symon Trumelles and exhibited 9 July 1630 by Elizabeth Burte: her wearing apparel £5; household goods only; total, £9. 13s. 4d. [signed] Henry Burt. The mark of Symon Trummells. (Archdeaconry of Totnes.)

Isett married **Henry Burt** [20947] [MRIN: 7896] in 1590 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.

3778. Richard Marche [20951], son of **William Marche** [20955] and **Mrs** [Marche] [20956], was born in 1565 in Sherford, Devonshire, England and died before Apr 29, 1612 in Stockenham, Sherford, Devonshire, England.

General Notes: Sources:

New England Historic & Genealogical Register, Vol. 86, Jan. 1932, p.77-84; April 1932, p. 216-220; July 1932, p. 247-52. Genealogical Research in England.

Richard married **Joane Martyn** [20952] [MRIN: 7898] in 1594 in Sherford, Devonshire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Marche** [50503]
- ii. **Alice Marche** [50504]
- iii. **Elizabeth Marche** [50505]
- 1889 iv. **Eulalia March** [20946]
- v. **Amias Marche** [50506]
- vi. **Jane Marche** [50507]
- vii. **Johane Marche** [50508]

3779. Joane Martyn [20952], daughter of **Richard Martyn** [20953] and **Joane** [Martyn] [20954], was born in 1569 in Sherford, Devonshire, England and died before Jun 10, 1616 in Sherford, Devonshire, England.

General Notes: The Will of Johane Marche of Sherford, Co. Devon, widow, dated and sealed 21 May 1616. To be buried in the church of the parish of Sherford. To the poor of Sherford 10s., to be distributed by my overseers at my burial. To my eldest daughter, Alice March, 5 pounds, to be paid within a half year after my death. To my second daughter, Elizabeth March, 5 pounds, within one year after my death. To each of the rest of my daughters, namely, Ulalia March, Amias March, Jane March, and Johane March, 50 s., to be paid within a year after my death. Residue (with all my rents and reservations) to William March, my son, executor. I do request William Randall, John Bickford, and Gregory Bickford to be overseers. The sign of Johan Marche. Witnesses: George March, Nicholas Jackston. Proved 21 June 1616. Total value of inventory 140 pounds and 7 s. Archdeaconry of Totnes.

Sources:

New England Historic & Genealogical Register, Vol. 86, Jan. 1932, p.77-84; April 1932, p. 216-220; July 1932, p. 247-52. Genealogical Research in England.

Joane married **Richard Marche** [20951] [MRIN: 7898] in 1594 in Sherford, Devonshire, England.

3780. William Holton [31181].

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.org

William married **Sarah Marshfield** [31182] [MRIN: 12166].

The child from this marriage was:

- 1890 i. **Deacon William Holton** [21086]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

3781. Sarah Marshfield [31182].

General Notes: Sources:
www.familysearch.org

Sarah married **William Holton** [31181] [MRIN: 12166].

3784. Richard Baildon [23305], son of **Sir Francis Baildon** [23307] and **Margaret Goodrick** [23308], was born in May 1591 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, was christened on May 26, 1591 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, and died on Aug 22, 1655 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, aged 64.

General Notes: Baildon, Baylden, Belden, Beldin, Belding.

On a list of those taking the oath of allegiance, March 26, 1613, is this entry: Richard Bayldon aged 19 yeares borne at Kippax in Com. Ebor. (County of York) intending to pass over for Bredaugh (Breda) to be a souldier under Capen Blundell.

Belden (Bayldon, Belding), Richard (bap, Kippax, Co. York, Eng., 1591-d 1655; son of Sir Francis Baildon or Bayldon, Kt., m 2d Margaret, dau of Richard Goodrick of Repston); came to Wethersfield, Conn., 1635; apptd town herder, 1646.

History of Ancient Wethersfield, Vol. 1. Richard Bayldon received an unspecified amount of land Feb. 7, 1641. Vol. 1. Wethersfield Land Records. P. 214.

Probate

Belden, Richard, Wethersfield. Invt. £111 19 00. Taken 22 August 1655, by John Talcott, John Nott. Court Record, page 82, 2 October 1655. Division of Estate deferred.

Sources:

New England Families, Genealogical and Memorial, A Record of the Achievements of Her People in the Making of Commonwealths and the Founding of a Nation, compiled under the editorial direction of William Richard Cutter, (original 1913), Clearfield Co. Inc., G.P.C., Baltimore, MD: 1994/5.

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

Third Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Melinde Lutz Sanborn, GPC, Baltimore, MD: 2003. P. 22. Married Heptonstall, Yorkshire, England.

The Registers of the Parish Church of Kippax, Co. York, 1539-1812, edited by George Denison Lumb, Privately Printed for the Yorkshire Parish Register Society, 1901. [FHL British film 496807] P. 30, Richard Baldon sonne of Frauncis Baldon the xxvjth of May bapt, 1591.

A Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records Vol. 1-3. CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 2002.

The History of Ancient Wethersfield, Vol. 1, The History. S.W. Adams, Henry R. Stiles. New England History Press, 1990. (Original 1904).

Baildon and the Baildons; a history of a Yorkshire manor and family, by W. Paley Baildon. [London] Privately printed for the author, by the St. Catherine Press [1913]-. Vol. I, II, and III [NYPL]

THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF RICHARD¹ BELDEN OF WETHERSFIELD, CONNECTICUT: With an Account of the Death in England of Richard Baildon, Son of Sir Francis Baildon of Kippax, Yorkshire, by Paul C. Reed and John C. B. Sharp.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The American Genealogist, V. 76, Jan 2001, pp. 20-28 and April 2001, pp. 122-128.

Richard married **Margaret Ackrenden** [23306] [MRIN: 8940] on Dec 9, 1622 in Heptonstall, Yorkshire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1892 i. **William Belding** [22106]
- ii. **Susan Baildon** [53378] was born in 1623 and was christened on Nov 16, 1623 in Heptonstall, Yorkshire, England.
- iii. **Mary Baildon** [53379] was born in 1625 and was christened on Jul 17, 1625 in Heptonstall, Yorkshire, England.
- iv. **Grace Baildon** [53380] was born in 1627 and was christened on Dec 30, 1627 in Heptonstall, Yorkshire, England.
- v. **Sara Baildon** [53381] was born in 1630 and was christened on May 2, 1630 in Heptonstall, Yorkshire, England.
- vi. **John Belding** [26205] was born about 1634 and was christened on Feb 8, 1635 in Heptonstall, Yorkshire, England.
- vii. **Samuel Belding** [26204] was born in 1632 and was christened 16 se[1632 in Heptonstall, Yorkshire, England.

3785. Margaret Ackrenden [23306] was born about 1591 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England.

General Notes: Sources:
FamilySearch, Ancestral File v4.19

Margaret married **Richard Baildon** [23305] [MRIN: 8940] on Dec 9, 1622 in Heptonstall, Yorkshire, England.

3786. Thomas Sherwood [23309], son of **Robert Sherwood** [23311], was born about 1586 in Mablethorpe, Lincolnshire, England, was christened on Dec 24, 1590 in Mablethorpe, Lincolnshire, England, and died between Jul 21, 1655 and Sep 7, 1655 in Stratford, Fairfield Co., CT.

General Notes: Sherwood, Thomas (1586-1655)

He was living at Kettle Baston, Suffolk, England from 1613 to 1622.

From Ipswich, England in the "Francis" to Boston, 1634; land records of Conn. show his name in many transactions; moved from Wethersfield to Fairfield, 1644; built 1st grist mill on Mill Plain; original will with signature still at Fairfield, Conn., Town Hall; m. ca 1610, Alice ----- (b 1587); m 2d, 1641, Mary (d 1693/4), dau of Thomas Fitch (she m 2d John Banks qv).

He arrived in Boston in 1634 on the ship the Francis of Ipswich, having left April 30, 1634.

He moved to Wethersfield, Connecticut in the following year. He sold his lands there in 1640 and went to Stamford, Connecticut, moving again in 1648 to Fairfield, Connecticut, where he remained until his death.

Death recorded 1656, Stratford, CT, Vol. LR1, p. 74.

Will dated July 21, 1655: inventory Sept. 7 1655. Probated Oct. 25, 1655.

Sources:

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

A History of the Old Town of Stratford and the City of Bridgeport Connecticut, by Rev. Samuel Orcutt, Fairfield County Historical Society, 1886. P. 120-21 & p.1290-93.

New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. 14, p. 331, 1860. The Founders of New England. NEHGR, Vol. 92, p. 203, 1938.

Sherwood of Fairfield and Stratford, Conn. The American Genealogist, Vol. 27, No. 3, p. 156-59, July 1951.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~healey/Goodspeed/pafg01.html>

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

SHERWOOD, Thomas1 (1586-1655) & 1/wf Alice [SEABROOK?] (1587-); in Eng, by 1620; St. Michael's Parish, London/Wethersfield, CT/Fairfield, CT/Stamford, CT? Knapp Anc. 115; Briggs-DeGroff 305; Keeler-Wood 216; Warner-Harrington 576; Crary-Hill 123; Wethersfield 2:625; Fairfield 61; Fairfield Fam. 1:548; Miner Anc. 157; Avery Anc. (1925) 142; Smith-Hale 343; Merritt 49; Crary-Dunham 120; Bennett etc. (1931) 35; TAG 27:156

SHERWOOD, Thomas1 (1586-1655) & 2/wf Mary [FITCH?] (-1694?), m/2 John BANKS by 1659; aft 1639, ca 1642?; Fairfield, CT Warner-Harrington 308; TAG 27:156, 32:203; Knapp Anc. 115, 131; Keeler-Wood 217; Botsford-Marble 148; Bennett etc. (1931) 35; Crary-Hill 123; Fairfield Fam. 1:25, 548; Fairfield 1:396, 408; Stamford Hist. 61; Crary-Dunham 120; Fairfield Prob. 9; Reg. 55:346

The Ricker Compilation of Vital Records of Early Connecticut, GPC, Inc., 2006. P. 11458.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

The Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H Pope, 1900, Boston, Mass.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 80, Oct. 2005, p. 278-82. The English Home of Thomas Sherwood of Wethersfield, Stamford, and Fairfield, Connecticut, by Leslie Mahler.

Family Search, Batch # C078191 (1561-1640), Thomas Sherwood christened 24 Dec 1590, Saint Mary and Saint Peter Parish Church, Mablethorpe, Lincoln, England. Parents: Father Robart Sherwood.

The Complete Book of Emigrants, 1607-1660. Peter Wilson Coldham. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

The Great Migration. Sketch on Thomas Sherwood. Sept. 2009.

The Parentage of Alice Tiler, First Wife of Thomas Sherwood of Wethersfield, Stamford, and Fairfield, Connecticut. Leslie Mahler. The American Genealogist, Vol. 82, No. 3, p. 211-13. 2007.

Abstract of Probate Records at Fairfield, County of Fairfield, and State of Connecticut, 1648-1750. Spencer P. Mead. 1929. P. 9.

Thomas married **Alice Tiler** [23310] [MRIN: 8942] By about 1611 in London, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Jane Sherwood** [30794] was born circa 1611 in England.
- ii. **Mary Sherwood** [30795] was born in 1613 and was christened in 1613 in Kettle Baston, Suffolk, England.
- 1893 iii. **Thomasine Sherwood** [22109]
- iv. **Sarah Sherwood** [30796] was born in 1616 in Kettle Baston, Suffolk, England and was christened on Jan 26, 1617 in Kettle Baston, Suffolk, England.
- v. **Anna Sherwood** [27441] was born in 1619 in Kettle Baston, Suffolk, England and was christened on Jun 13, 1619 in Kettle Baston, Suffolk, England.
- vi. **Rose Sherwood** [26475] was born in 1620 in Kettle Baston, Suffolk, England, was christened on Dec 10, 1620 in Kettle Baston, Suffolk, England, and died before 1699 in Fairfield, CT.
- vii. **Rebecca Sherwood** [24174] was born in 1622 in Kettle Baston, Suffolk, England, was christened on Oct 13, 1622 in Kettle Baston, Suffolk, England, and died in 1704 in Greenwich, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 82.
- viii. **Thomas Sherwood** [30799] was born circa 1624.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Thomas next married **Mary** [Sherwood] [26346] [MRIN: 10249] By about 1638 in Fairfield, CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Stephen Sherwood** [27443] was born circa 1638.
- ii. **Mary Sherwood** [26533] was born circa 1640 and died on Apr 22, 1681, aged about 41.
- iii. **Ruth Sherwood** [27442] was born circa 1642.
- iv. **Matthew Sherwood** [27444] was born circa 1644 and died on Oct 26, 1715 in Stratford, Fairfield Co., CT, aged about 71.
- v. **Abigail Sherwood** [27445] was born circa 1648.
- vi. **Isaac Sherwood** [27446] was born circa 1650.

3787. Alice Tiler [23310], daughter of **John Tiler** [23312] and **Joan Smith** [23313], was born in Nov 1585 in Hitcham, Suffolk, England, was christened on Nov 16, 1585 in Hitcham, Suffolk, England, and died about 1638, aged about 53.

General Notes: Sources:

The Parentage of Alice Tiler, First Wife of Thomas Sherwood of Wethersfield, Stamford, and Fairfield, Connecticut. Leslie Mahler. The American Genealogist, Vol. 82, No. 3, p. 211-13. 2007.

Alice married **Thomas Sherwood** [23309] [MRIN: 8942] By about 1611 in London, England.

3788. Nathaniel Foote [22110], son of **Robert Foote** [23314] and **Joane Brooke** [23315], was born in 1592 in Colchester, Essex, England, died on Nov 20, 1644 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT, aged 52, and was buried in Wethersfield Village Cem., Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT, USA.

General Notes: Migrated from Shalford, England in 1634. First residence Watertown, removed to Wethersfield, 1635. Admission to Watertown church prior to Sept. 3, 1634. Freeman Sept. 3, 1634. Deputy for Wethersfield to Connecticut General Court 1641 and 1644.

Foote, Nathaniel (1593-1644; son of Robert Foote of Shalford, m Joanne, dau of John Brooke); from Eng. to Watertown, Mass., 1630; freeman, 1634; settled at Wethersfield, Conn., 1636; rep. Gen Ct, 1641-44; m in Eng. ca 1615, Elizabeth Deming (ca 1595-1653), sister of John Deming, one of the first settlers of Wethersfield, Conn. (she m 2d ca 1646, Thomas Welles, Gov. of Conn.)

Connecticut Probate

Foote, Nathaniel, Wethersfield. Invt. £380 17 00. Taken 20 November 1644 by Richard Tratt, Samuel Smith and Nath. Dickinson.

The Children:

Nathaniel about 24 years to have £148; Robert about 17 years to have £74; Frances about 15 years to have £74; Sarah about 12 years to have £74; Rebeckah about 10 years to have £74; Wyddow of sd Nathaniel Foote Adms. her portion £212.

Invt. includes. Cattell and Hay, horsse fleshe, hoggs, debts, Englishe Corne, goats, carts, ploughs, nayles, Indean Corne, old wheat and pease, amunition, beds and furniture, fyne lynen, table boards, chests, trunk pewter & brasse, husbandry tooles, beife, butter, cheese, poultry.

The Land: Ten acres of home lotts with one dwelling howse and 2 barnes with other buildings; 4 acres of home lotts; 6 acres of meadow with an acre of swampe; 20 acres of plaine fenced in being 14 ac. broke up; 7 acres of plaine meadow plowed up; 20 acres in the great meadow of hay ground; 4 acres of bever meadow; 27 acres of swampe ground; 81 acres of upland in the weste field; 32 rod broad beyond the River, being 3 miles in length. (p. 12, 13)

Sources:

The Great Migration. Immigrants to New England 1634-1635. Volume II (C-F). Robert Charles Anderson, George F. Sanborn Jr., Melinde Lutz Sanborn. Great Migration Study Project. New England Historic Genealogical Society. Boston 2001.

Ancestors of American Presidents, compiled by Gary Boyd Roberts, with charts drawn by Julie Helen Otto, NEHGS and Carl Boyer, CA, 1989.

New England Ancestors Web site: <http://www.newenglandancestors.org/>

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Cemetery Transcriptions from NEHGS Manuscript Collections. Titicus Graveyard. Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT.

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

FOOTE, Nathaniel (1593-1644) & Elizabeth [DEMING] (1595-1683), m/2 Thomas WELLES; in Eng, by 1616; Watertown Dickinson (1955) 3; Ludington-Saltus 120; Benton 55; Fulton Anc. 512; Webb Anc. 14; Dillon Anc. 23; Glastonbury CT 194; Benton-Bishop 27; Bingham (1898) 237; Blakeney-Sabin 104; Beach Anc. (1936) 68; Hartford Prob. 1:12, 379; Hale (1952) 766; Brainerd Anc. 102, 116; Stevens-Miller 187, 189, 436; Morton (1947) 21, 23; NYGBR 77:56; Warner-Harrington 168, 213; Holbrook Anc. (1942) 131; Windsor CT 2:194; Stratford Hist. 2:1242; Dommerich 96; Hamlin 211; Noyes-Gilman 298+; Dawes-Gates 2:339; Boardman Anc. 298; Reg. 9:272; Booth (1910) 54

Foote Family, comprising the Genealogy and History of Nathaniel Foote of Wethersfield, Conn., and His Decendants, by Abram W. Foote. Vols 1 & 2. Marble City Press - The Tuttle Company, Rutland, Vermont. 1907.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass.

The Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H Pope, 1900, Boston, Mass.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

A Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records Vol. 1-3. CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 2002.

The Complete Book of Emigrants, 1607-1660. Peter Wilson Coldham. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

Find A Grave: www.findagrave.com. Wethersfield Village Cemetery, Wethersfield, Hartford Co., Conn. Buried in unmarked grave. Memorial # 28849438. Cemetery GPS N 41.71221 W -72.65114.

The Descendants of Nathaniel Foote (1592-1644) and Elizabeth Deming (1595-1683). Compiled by Ellwood Count Curtis. Galactic Press. Cedar Falls, Iowa. 2003.

Foote Family Association of America: <http://www.footefamily.org/i8921.htm>

Weathersfield, Connecticut. **Nathaniel Foote Monument**. Located at one end of the Village Green at Broad St and Footepath Lane. GPS N 41.70383 W -72.65465.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. FAG Memorial # 28849438.

Nathaniel married **Elizabeth Deming** [22111] [MRIN: 8424] in Jan 1615 in Shalford, Colchester, Essex, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elizabeth Foote** [24913] was born on Sep 8, 1616 in Colchester, Essex, England, was christened on Jan 14, 1618 in Shalford, Colchester, Essex, England, and died on Sep 8, 1700 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT, aged 84.
- 1894 ii. **Nathaniel Foote** [22107]
- iii. **Mary Foote** [27597] was born in 1623 in England and died after Aug 1685 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.
- iv. **Lt Robert Foote Jr** [27595] was born on Dec 8, 1627 in England and died in 1681 in Branford, New Haven Co., CT, aged 54.
- v. **Frances Foote** [27596] was born in 1629 in Suffolk, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- vi. **Sarah Foote** [27598] was born in 1632 in England and died in 1673 in Stratford, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 41.
- vii. **Rebecca Foote** [24907] was born on Sep 3, 1634 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England and died on Apr 6, 1701 in Hadley, Hampshire, MA, aged 66.

3789. Elizabeth Deming [22111], daughter of **Jonathan Deming** [23316], was born circa 1600 in Colchester, Essex, England, died on Jul 28, 1683 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT, aged about 83, and was buried in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.

General Notes: Connecticut Probate

Welles, Mrs. Elizabeth, Wethersfield. Invt. £328 12 06. Taken 3d September 1683 by Samuel Talcott, Janes Treat, Samuel Butler. Will dated 28 March 1678.

My estate I dispose of as followeth: I will that all those debts I ow in right or conscience to any man or men be well & truly contented & payd out of my Estate in the first place. My fourteen acres of Land in the great meadow & Thirty acres in the West field I give unto my son Robert foote & to his heirs forever, prohibiting him the sale of the same, he paying for these Lands forty five pounds, to be payd: to the children of my daughter Sarah Judson deceased, 9 pounds; & to my foure daughters, viz. my daughter Churchill, my daughter Goodrich, my daughter Barnard & my daughter Smith, to each of them 9 pounds a piece. I give unto my son Nathaniel Foote, eldest son & his brother 11 pounds; & to their children: To Daniel 40 shillings, & to Elizabeth 4 pounds, which Legacies, both the 11 poward, 40 shillings & 4 pounds, shall be payd out of the money Nathaniel Graves owes me by bill. I give & bequeath unto my grand son John Studder halfe my great lott which lyes at the further bownds of the Towne, & the other halfe of the sayd lott I give unto my grand sons Joseph & Benjamin Churchill & thier heirs forever. The remainder of my Estate shall be divided into five parts; one part I give to my daughter Judson's children, to be to them & thier heirs forever; & to my daughter Churchill & her children one fifth part; & to my daughter Goodrich & the children one fifth part; & to my daughter Barnard & her children one fifth part; & to my daughter Smith & her children one fifth part. It is my will that what I give my fouer daughters shall be wholly at their dispose, to dispose amonth their children as they see good. I do nominate * appoynt my welbeloved Captain John Allin to be executor; & my beloved brother Mr. John Deming sen. & my sonn Henry Buck to be the desired overseers of this my will; & as a token of my respect to them I give them thirty shilling a piece out of my Estate; & for the confirmation of the premises I have hereunto set my hand this 28th day of March 1678.

Memorandum: It is my will that the nine pounds apiece I give my foure daughters' heirs & the fifth part of my Estate I give them, shall be divided among the children of each of them, the one halfe of it imediately after my decease. This signed & decalred by Mrs. Elizabeth Welles in presence of us: Joseph Rowlandson, John Deming.

Memorandum: I give to my grand son Nathl ffoott, the Eldest son of my sonn Nathll, the one halfe of my fourteen acres of meadow & one halfe of my thirty acres of upland lying in the West field, wth liberty of takeing the first choice, he paying one halfe of the Legacies wch were to be paid my sonn Robt had he lived to possess ye sd. Land. My will is that that part of ye eleven pounds wch I formerly willed to sd. Nathaniel, grand son & his brother, wch belonged to him by will, shall be equally distributed between my four daughters above mentioned. And for the confirmation of the prmisis I have hereunto set my hand this 16th day of August 1682. Memorandum: All rents of Land due to me I will to be divided equally amongst my fower formentioned daughters and their heirs. Witnesses by us: Samuel Talcoot, John Deming. (p. 379, 380, 381)

Sources:

A Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records Vol. 1-3. CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 2002.

Find A Grave: www.findagrave.com. Wethersfield Village Cemetery, Wethersfield, Hartford Co., Conn. Buried in unmarked grave. Memorial # 28849438. Cemetery GPS W 41.71160 N -72.64995.

Elizabeth married **Nathaniel Foote** [22110] [MRIN: 8424] in Jan 1615 in Shalford, Colchester, Essex, England.

Elizabeth next married **Gov Thomas Welles** [27553] [MRIN: 10763], son of **Robert Welles** [47498], in 1646 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.

3790. Lieut Bert Samuel Smith [22112], son of **Samuel Smith** [23318] and **Barbary Mumforde** [23319], was born on Oct 6, 1602 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England and died on Jan 17, 1681 in Hadley, Hampshire, MA, aged 78.

General Notes: Of St. Nicholas parish. With his wife and four children he sailed from Ipswich, England in the barque

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

"Elizabeth", April 30, 1634, landed in June of the same year, and settled in Watertown. He was made a freeman of Massachusetts Sept. 3, 1634. He was one of the founders of Wethersfield, Connecticut 1636-7. He was an "Antient Serjeant" at Wethersfield before 1658 and in command of the militia from 1663 to 1675. He was Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1661-73 and commissioner to the Mohawks 1667. In 1659, he became one of the founders of Hadley, Massachusetts. Will dated June 23, 1680 Hadley; proved March 29, 1681.

Smith, Samuel (1602-80) from Eng. in the "Elizabeth", with his wife and four children, to Watertown, Mass., 1634; freeman, 1634; a founder of Wethersfield, Conn., where he was "antient serjeant" and "fellmonger"; dep Gen Ct 1637-56; founder of Hadley, 1659; dep Mass. Bay Colony, 1661-73; lt. Hadley Troop, 1663-78; commr to the Mohawks, 1667, magistrate; m Elizabeth Chileab (1602-1685)

Sources:

Ancestors of American Presidents, compiled by Gary Boyd Roberts, with charts drawn by Julie Helen Otto, NEHGS and Carl Boyer, CA, 1989.

Families of Ancient Wethersfield Connecticut, by Henry R. Stiles, (original 1904), Clearfield Co. Inc., G.P.C., Baltimore, MD: 1999.

Colonial Families of the United States, Vol. III, p. 504-6.

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

SMITH, Samuel (1602-1680) & Elizabeth SMITH (not CHILIAB) (1602-1686); in Eng, by 1625, 6 Oct 1624; Wethersfield, CT/Hadley/ Hatfield/Deerfield Holbrook Anc. (1942) 139; Kirby 103; TAG 11:259, 32:202; Morton (1947) 31; Hale (1952) 577, 613; LBDF&P 1:38, 13:56, 99, 16:24, 17:127, 18:34, 21:29, 22:128; Reg. 110:66; McCormick-Hamilton 438, 885; Bridges Anc. 74; Wethersfield 2:646; Watertown 935; Middletown Upper Houses 670; Blake-Torrey 28; Sv. 4:131; Blakeney-Sabin 104, 181; Beecher-Bullard 99; Ferrin-Preston 92; Stevens-Miller 367, 369; Warner-Harrington 606; Booth (1910) 56; Deerfield 310

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

The Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H Pope, 1900, Boston, Mass.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Lieut. Samuel Smith, his Children and one line of Descendants and Related Families, compiled by James William Hook, 1953.

The Complete Book of Emigrants, 1607-1660. Peter Wilson Coldham. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 32, 202-3 (1956). The wife of Lt. Samuel Smith of Wethersfield, by Paul Prindle.

Great Migration Biographical Sketches. NEHGS.

Bert married **Elizabeth Smith** [22113] [MRIN: 8425] on Oct 6, 1624 in Whatfield, Suffolk, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Samuel Smith** [25041] was born on Feb 8, 1626 in Hadley, Suffolk, England.
- 1895 ii. **Elizabeth Smith** [22108]
- iii. **Mary Smith** [24948] was born in Oct 1628 in Hadley, Suffolk, England, was christened on Oct 9, 1628 in Hadleigh, Suffolk, England, and died on Dec 16, 1668 in Hadley, Hampshire, MA, aged 40.
- iv. **Lt Philip Smith** [24908] was born in Nov 1632 in Hadleigh, Suffolk, England, was christened in Nov 1632 in Hadleigh, Suffolk, England, and died on Jan 10, 1685 in Hadley, Hampshire, MA, aged 52.
- v. **Chileab Smith** [25042] was born on Apr 1, 1636 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT, died in Mar 1731 in

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- Hadley, Hampshire, MA, aged 94, and was buried in Old Hadley Cemetery, Hadley, Hampshire Co., MA.
- vi. **John Smith** [24947] was born about 1637 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT and died on May 30, 1676 in Hatfield, Hampshire Co., MA, aged about 39.
 - vii. **Thomas Smith** [25040] was born about 1639 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.
 - viii. **Joseph Smith** [25038] was born about 1640 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.
 - ix. **Benjamin Smith** [25039] was born about 1642 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT.

3791. Elizabeth Smith [22113] was born in 1602 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England and died on Mar 16, 1686 in Hadley, Hampshire, MA, aged 84.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestors of American Presidents, compiled by Gary Boyd Roberts, with charts drawn by Julie Helen Otto, NEHGS and Carl Boyer, CA, 1989.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 32, 202-3 (1956). The wife of Lt. Samuel Smith of Wethersfield, by Paul Prindle.

Elizabeth married **Lieut Bert Samuel Smith** [22112] [MRIN: 8425] on Oct 6, 1624 in Whatfield, Suffolk, England.

4010. Samson Berck [6485].

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of WFolkins wfolkins@email.msn.com

Samson married **Tryntie Van Rechteren** [6488] [MRIN: 1258].

The child from this marriage was:

2005 i. **Catalina Berck** [3408]

4011. Tryntie Van Rechteren [6488].

General Notes: Tryntie Jansz van Rechter.

Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of WFolkins wfolkins@email.msn.com

Tryntie married **Samson Berck** [6485] [MRIN: 1258].

4012. Abraham Pietersen Van Deursen [3451], son of **Pieter Lucasz Van Deursen** [3459] and **Maria Jans** [3460], was born in Nov 1607 in Haarlem, Noord Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Nov 11, 1607 in Haarlem, Netherlands, and died after 1667.

General Notes: Van Deusen. He was born in the city of Haarlem, Holland., where he was baptised in the Dutch Reformed Church. At the time of his marriage he was dwelling on the Groote Houtstraat (Great Forest Street), Haarlem.

It is probable that he and his wife left for America soon after their marriage as no baptismal records of any of their children are found at that place between 1630 and 35. He is known to have been in New Amsterdam in 1636. On April 14, 1657, he was granted a "Small Burgher Right" He lived on the Heerewegh Straat or Broadway, New Amsterdam, where he carried on the occupation of miller and innkeeper, trading also in land and cattle.

He came to Beverwyck (Albany) from New Amsterdam at an early date.

Van Deursen (Van Deusen) Abraham Pietersen (b 1607) Holland to New Amsterdam, 1639; took possession of Quetenisse Island, 1638; one of the 12 men to serve as advisors to Gov. Gen Keift, 1641-2; which consisted the first group of popular reps in New Amsterdam; apptd on bd of 8 men, 1642-7; official miller of the Dutch West India Co.; took oath of allegiance Sept. 5, 1664 after Dir Gen Peter Stuyvesant had surrendered New Amsterdam to the English; m Dec. 9, 1629 in the Groote Kerk at Haarlem, Holland, Tryntje (Catherine) Melchiors (b Groningen, Holland; living at New Ams. 1678)

Sources:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Genealogical Notes of New York and New England Families, compiled by S.V. Talcoot, GPC, Baltimore, MD, 1973.

Van Deursen Family, by Captain Albert Harrison Van Deusen, Volume I. NY Records of the Grootte Kerk, Haarlem, Holland.

Records of the Dutch Reformed Church at New Amsterdam.
New York Historical Society Collection, Vol. 18, p. 22.

History of Cornelis Maessen Van Buren, who came from Holland to the New Netherlands in 1631, and his descendants, including the Genealogy of the family of Bloomingdale, who are descended from Maas, a son of Cornelis Maesson, by Harriett C. Waite Van Buren, NY, 1913.

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

Abraham married **Tryntje Melchiors** [3452] [MRIN: 1279] on Dec 9, 1629 in Haarlem, Noord Holland, Netherlands.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2006 i. **Teuwis (Mattheus) Abrahamsen Van Deursen** [3453]
- ii. **Marytje Van Deursen** [3455] was born about 1632 and was christened in New Amsterdam.
- iii. **Isaac Van Deursen** [3454] was born about 1635 and was christened in New Amsterdam.
- iv. **Jacob Van Deursen** [3456] was born about 1638 and was christened in New Amsterdam.
- v. **Pieter Abrahamszen Van Deursen** [3457] was born in Mar 1642 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Mar 23, 1642 in New Amsterdam.
- vi. **Melchior Van Deursen** [3458] was born in Mar 1644 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Mar 6, 1644 in New Amsterdam.

4013. Tryntje Melchiors [3452] was born in Groningen, Netherlands and died after 1678.

General Notes: Catherine Melchiora.

Tryntje married **Abraham Pietersen Van Deursen** [3451] [MRIN: 1279] on Dec 9, 1629 in Haarlem, Noord Holland, Netherlands.

4016. David Provoost [3472], son of **Johannes Provost** [27370] and **Elizabeth** [Provost] [27371], was born on Aug 10, 1608 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Aug 11, 1611 in Oudekerk, Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, and died on May 12, 1657 in New Amsterdam, aged 48.

General Notes: He came to New Netherland in 1624 in the service of the West India Company. In 1626 he returned to Holland where he was a wine dealer. In 1634 he returned with his wife to New Amsterdam. Here he served as a commissary of provisions for the West India Company in 1638. In the winter of 1639-40 he was appointed as Commissary of Provisions and Inspector of Tobacco by Gov. Kieft.

In 1640 he was commissioned to set up a Fort at the Mouth of the Fresh River in what is now Connecticut. He had under his command 50 or 60 soldiers. This was Fort Good Hope (Seabrook on the River Connecticut). He stayed there about seven years forcefully and diplomatically making his presence known to the English. In 1647 at his request he was recalled to New Amsterdam.

After returning to New Amsterdam he became a notary public (Sept 16, 1652) and served until his death. It is noted that sessions of The Nine Men were held in David Provoost's School-room. He was made first schout (sheriff) of Breukelen and remained so until 1656. He also served as an attorney.

In 1640 Commissary of Provisions.
1640-47 Commander of Fort Good Hope

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

In 1647 Schoolmaster.

In 1652 one of The Nine Men.

In 1653, he was a sergeant in the Burgher Corps of New Amsterdam.

Provoost, David (1608-85); 3d from Guillaume Prevost [b 1545] of Paris, m. Margareta Ten Waert); came to NY, 1624; cdr Ft Good Hope for Dutch West India Co.; head of the nine Men, New Amsterdam schepen, 1645, of Breucklin, Midwort and Amersfort until death; mem Gov's Council.

Sources:

NYGBS Record, Vol. 113, No. 1, Jan 1982.

The Register of New Netherlands 1626 to 1674, by E.B. O'Callaghan, originally published 1865 (Reprinted 2002)

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

Biographical and Genealogical Notes of the Provost Family from 1545 to 1895, by Andrew J. Provost, New York, 1895.

Catalogue of American Portraits in the New-York Historical Society, Vol. 1 & 2. New Haven: Published for the New-York Historical Society by Yale University Press, 1974.

A History of the Provoost Family of New Amsterdam and Colonial New York since 1545, compiled by David Provoost, Esquire, one time Mayor of the City of New York, 1724. Holland Society and the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 70. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 56. Jan. 5, 1640. Appointment of David Provoost commissary of provisions, vice Elsland, resigned; and Jacob van Curler and David Provoost, tobacco inspectors.

P. 72. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 75. Aug. 23, 1640. Dismissal of David Provoost as commissary of provisions, and appointment of Maurtis Jansen in his place.

P. 128. Council Minutes, Vol. V, p. 63. Sept. 16, 1652. Certificate. The director and council, that David Provoost has been admitted a notary public.

P. 148. Council Minutes, Vol. VI, p. 37. May 5, 1655. Petition. David Provoost, clerk to the courts of Breuckelen, Modwout and Amesfoort, for some allowance for his trouble.

P. 150. Council Minutes, Vol. VI, p. 71. Aug. 6, 1655. Order. Sheriff Provoost to inquire of the principal people of his district,

P. 172. Council Minutes, Vol. VIII, p. 119. Aug. 3, 1656. Order. The widow of David Provoost, late sheriff and secretary of the district of Breukelen, to deliver to sheriff Tonneman the official records of said district in her possession.

Web site of Darryl and Alice Boyd: <http://www.boydhouse.com>

David married **Margaretta Gillis Ten Waert** [3473] [MRIN: 1281] on Aug 10, 1630 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Provoost** [22126] was born about 1639 in New Amsterdam, NY.
- ii. **Margaretta Provoost** [6514] was born in Feb 1641 in New Amsterdam, NY and was christened on Feb

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- 24, 1641 in New Amsterdam, NY.
- 2008 iii. **David Provoost** [3475]
- iv. **Benjamin Provoost** [3476] was born in 1646 in Fort Good Hope, CT, was christened on Jun 17, 1646 in New Amsterdam, NY, and died on Jul 16, 1720 in Peenpack, NJ, aged 74.
- v. **Elias Provoost** [3477] was born in 1646 in Fort Good Hope, CT and was christened on Jun 17, 1646 in New Amsterdam, NY.
- vi. **Barbara Provoost** [3478] was born in 1647 in Fort Good Hope, CT and was christened on Aug 15, 1647 in New Amsterdam, NY.
- vii. **Samuel Provoost** [3479] was born in 1648 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT and was christened on Nov 22, 1648 in New Amsterdam.
- viii. **Jonathan Provoost** [3480] was born in Mar 1651 in New Amsterdam, was christened on Mar 25, 1651 in New Amsterdam, and died in Dec 1702 in New York, NY, aged 51.
- ix. **Barbara Provoost** [6515] was born in Nov 1653 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Nov 30, 1653 in New Amsterdam.
- x. **Gillis Provoost** [3481] was born in Mar 1656 in New Amsterdam, NY and was christened on Mar 26, 1656 in New Amsterdam, NY.

4017. Margareta Gillis Ten Waert [3473], daughter of **Gillis Jochimsz Ten Waert** [11844] and **Beijken Schuts** [20974], was born before Dec 17, 1617 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Dec 17, 1617 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands, and died after 1703 in New Amsterdam.

General Notes: Daughter of Gillis a prominent and wealthy Holland Merchant. Upon her marriage her father gave her a substantial dowery of 14,000 guilders and a yearly sum of 750 guilders until about 1700. This is noted in the Register of the Provincial Secretary by entries certifying that Margaret Gillis is still alive.

She was known as Grietje Gillis or Grietje Gillis Ten Waert to which was generally added wife of David Provoost.

Sources:

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 11. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. I, p. 169. Sept. 29, 1639. Certificate that Margareta Gillis, wife of David Provoost, was alive on the 1st July, 1639.

P. 16. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. I, p. 261. Aug. 16, 1641. Certificate that Margareta Gillis, wife of David Provoost, was living on 1 January and 1 July, 1640, and 1 Jan. and 1 July, 1641.

P. 47. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 40. July 16, 1649. Certificate. Johannes de Peyster and Jacob Kip, that Margarita, wife of David Provoost, is alive.

P. 58. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 130. Certificate. May 5, 1654. Secretary van Ruyven and councillor la Montagne, that Margaret Gillis, wife of David Provoost, sheriff of Breuckelen, & etc., is alive.

Margareta married **David Provoost** [3472] [MRIN: 1281] on Aug 10, 1630 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands.

4022. Pieter Van Stoutenburgh [3516], son of **William Lord of Stoutenburgh** [20963], was born in 1613 in Stoutenburgh, Amersfort, Utrecht and died on Mar 9, 1699, aged 86.

General Notes: He came to New Amsterdam some time between 1645 and 1648. He was from Stoutenburgh, near Amersfort, Utrecht. There was a Pieter Stoutenbergh who took the oath to the King 21-26 Oct. 1664, after the conquest of New Netherland.

Sources:

Denizations and Naturalizations in the British Colonies in America, 1607-1775, by Lloyd deWitt Bockstruck, GPC, Baltimore, MD: 2005.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

NYGBR, Vol. 65, p. 6.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 52. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 76. March 28, 1651. Deed. Herry Piers to Peter Stoutenburgh, of his land called Gregory's plantation, on Manhattan island.

Director Stuyvesant, on behalf of the W.I. Company, to Peter Stoutenburgh, of Gregory's plantation abovementioned, Herry Piers having assigned to him his right thereto.

P. 382. Land Papers, Vol. H.H., p. 43. Dec. 16, 1654. Patent. Peter Stoutenburgh; 6 morgens, 240 rods of land, being a little valley adjoining Burger Jorissen kil, on Long island.

Pieter married **Aefje Van Tienhoven** [3517] [MRIN: 1290] on Jul 25, 1649 in New Amsterdam, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Engeltie Stoutenburgh** [3520] was born in Aug 1651 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Aug 20, 1651 in New Amsterdam.
- ii. **Engeltie Stoutenburgh** [3518] was born in Jan 1653 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Jan 5, 1653 in New Amsterdam.
- iii. **Stoutenburgh** [6484] was born in Dec 1654 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Dec 13, 1654 in New Amsterdam.
- iv. **Jannetie Stoutenburgh** [3521] was born in Aug 1656 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Aug 30, 1656 in New Amsterdam.
- v. **Wyntie Stoutenburgh** [6471] was born in May 1658 in New Amsterdam and was christened on May 8, 1658 in New Amsterdam.
- vi. **Tobias Stoutenburgh** [3523] was born in Jan 1660 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Jan 18, 1660 in New Amsterdam.
- 2011 vii. **Wyntie Stoutenburgh** [3499]
- viii. **Lucas Stoutenburgh** [3524] was born in Jan 1666 in New York and was christened on Jan 10, 1666 in New York.

4023. Aefje Van Tienhoven [3517], daughter of **Lucasz Cornelisz Van Tienhoven** [20964] and **Jannetje Adriaense De Haes** [20965], was born about 1628.

General Notes: Married in the New Amsterdam Reformed Dutch Church.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record (1890-1940)

New Amsterdam (New York City) Reformed Dutch Church Marriages, 1649

25 dicto. Pieter Stoutenburgh, en Aefje van Tienhoven

Aefje married **Pieter Van Stoutenburgh** [3516] [MRIN: 1290] on Jul 25, 1649 in New Amsterdam, NY.

4024. Benjamin Van De Water [3541], son of **Jacob Claesz Van De Water** [27275] and **Nelletje Jansd Van Drillenburgh** [27276], was born circa 1620 in Amsterdam, Netherlands and died on Jan 23, 1653 in New Amsterdam, aged about 33.

General Notes: He was a merchant of Haerlem and Amsterdam who never came to America.

Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Robert Van de Water

tahaz55@netscape.net

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Pre-American Notes on Old New Netherland Families. Van de Water. By Louis P. De Boer. The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 4, p. 145-51, April 1929.

Benjamin married **Elizabeth De Meersman** [3542] [MRIN: 1298] on Jan 10, 1641 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Hendrick Van De Water** [27274] was born circa 1640 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.
- ii. **Jacobus Van De Water** [27271] was born circa 1642 in Haarlem, Netherlands and died circa 1712 in Brooklyn, NY, aged about 70.
- 2012 iii. **Pieter Benjamin Van De Water** [3537]
- iv. **Johannis Van De Water** [27272] was born circa 1646.
- v. **Abraham Van De Water** [27273] was born circa 1647.

4025. Elizabeth De Meersman [3542] was born about 1624 in Amsterdam, Netherlands and died about 1686 in New York, aged about 62.

General Notes: Ljlsbeth Pieters de Meersman. de Maesmans.

She came to New Amsterdam with her second husband. Marriage contract made at Amsterdam April 18, 1654, before the notary Jan Volckertsen Olye.

Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Robert Van de Water
tahaz55@netscape.net

Pre-American Notes on Old New Netherland Families. Van de Water. By Louis P. De Boer. The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 4, p. 145-51, April 1929.

Elizabeth married **Benjamin Van De Water** [3541] [MRIN: 1298] on Jan 10, 1641 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.

Elizabeth next married **Walewyn Van Der Veen** [6474] [MRIN: 1299] in 1654 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.

4026. Evert Duyckink [3526] was born in 1620 in Borcken, Westphalia, Netherlands and died circa 1702 in New Amsterdam, aged about 82.

General Notes: Duyckinck, Duycking, Duyckingh, Duyckens, Duiken, Duicking, Duiking.

Arrived in New Netherland about 1638 in the employ of the Dutch West India Company. This was during the administration of Director-General Wouter Van Twiller. He was a native of Borchen, a village of North Brabant in Holland. He was an Assistant Commissioner of Provisions in New Amsterdam in 1642. He married Hendrickje in the Dutch Reformed Church of New Amsterdam. Evert and Hendrickje became members of the Dutch Church in 1649, residing at that time and for many years after on Hoogh Straat (now Stone Street near William, NY). In 1654 Director Stuyvesant gave him a patent for 24 morgens of land in Flatbush, adjoining the land of Johannes Megapolensis. April 14, 1657 he was appointed a Small Burgher in New Amsterdam. On Jan 20, 1661 he was appointed a fire warden in New Amsterdam. He probably died in 1702, as we find in the list of inhabitants of the City in 1703 Widow Duyckinck's family enu,erated.

An Evert Duyckings took the oath to the King 21-26 Oct. 1664, after the conquest of New Netherland. He was appointed Fire Warden in 1674, and admitted as freman of the City of New York in 1698.

His business is variously designated in the records of the day as limner (or portrait painter), painter, glazier, and burner of glass.

Sources:

The Register of New Netherlands 1626 to 1674, by E.B. O'Callaghan, originally published 1865 (Reprinted 2002)

Denizations and Naturalizations in the British Colonies in America, 1607-1775, by Lloyd deWitt Bockstruck, GPC, Baltimore, MD: 2005.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The Duyckinck and Allied Families, by Whitehead Cornell Duyckinck and Rev. John Cornell, New York, 1908.

The Ancestry of Anna Lydekker, 1766-1855, including ancestors who immigrated into New Netherland. Compiled by William H. Folkins and John R. Elliott, 1996.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record (1890-1940)
New Amsterdam (New York City) Reformed Dutch Church Marriages, 1646
9 Setpemb. Evert Duycking, j. m. Van Borken, en Hendrickje Simons, j. d. Van Noordthorn

Catalogue of American Portraits in the New-York Historical Society, Vol. 1 & 2. New Haven: Published for the New-York Historical Society by Yale University Press, 1974.

Genealogies of New Jersey Families. From the Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey. Vol. I. Families A - Z Pre-American Notes on Old New Netherland Families. Selected and Introduced by Joseph R. Klett. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1996.

Pre-American Notes on Old New Netherland Families, by Louis P. De Boer. Duyckinck. The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 1, No. 3, p. 64-8, Jan. 1926.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 39. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. II, p. 161. Power of Attorney. Aug. 2, 1647. Evert Duyckinck to Hendrick Jansen, to receive money due him by the W.I. Company at Amsterdam,

P. 44. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 22. Indenture. Oct. 6, 1648. Cornelis Jansen to Evert Duyckinck, to learn the trade of a glazier,

P. 220. Council Minutes, Vol. IX, p. 512. Appointment. Jan. 20, 1661. Evert Duyckinck to be firewarden in New Amsterdam,

P. 367. Land Papers, Book G.G., p. 67. Patent. June 22, 1643. Evert Duyckinck; lot containing 150 rods, 3 ft. 4 in. (New Amsterdam); 30 April 1650, said Duyckinck obtained an addition to the above,

Evert married **Hendrickje Simons** [3527] [MRIN: 1296] on Sep 9, 1646 in New Amsterdam.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Belitje Duyckink** [3528] was born in Jun 1647 in New Amsterdam, was christened on Jun 30, 1647 in New Amsterdam, and died in 1690, aged 43.
- ii. **Janneken Duyckink** [3529] was born in Jul 1649 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Jul 25, 1649 in New Amsterdam.
- iii. **Evert Duyckink** [3530] was born in Oct 1650 in New Amsterdam, was christened on Oct 30, 1650 in New Amsterdam, and died in 1680 in New York, aged 30.
- iv. **Symontje Duyckink** [3531] was born in May 1652 in New Amsterdam and was christened on May 12, 1652 in New Amsterdam.
- v. **Unknown Duyckink** [3532] was born in Dec 1653 and was christened on Dec 21, 1653 in New Amsterdam.
- 2013 vi. **Annetje Duyckink** [3533]
- vii. **Aeltje Duyckink** [3534] was born in Mar 1656 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Mar 26, 1656 in New Amsterdam.
- viii. **Aeltje Duyckink** [6537] was born in Sep 1657 in New Amsterdam, was christened on Sep 23, 1657 in New Amsterdam, and died in 1683, aged 26.
- ix. **Maryken Duyckink** [3535] was born in Mar 1659 in New Amsterdam and was christened on Mar 31, 1659 in New Amsterdam.
- x. **Gerrit Duyckink** [3536] was born in Apr 1660 in New Amsterdam, was christened on Apr 11, 1660 in New Amsterdam, and died circa 1710, aged about 50.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

4027. Hendrickje Simons [3527] was born circa 1625 in Noordthorn, Netherlands.

General Notes: She was a native of Noordthorn, a small town not far from Borchten.

Hendrickje married **Evert Duyckink** [3526] [MRIN: 1296] on Sep 9, 1646 in New Amsterdam.

4036. Thomas Osborne [21617], son of **Jeremy Osborne** [27278], was born on Apr 4, 1594 in Ashford, Kent, England and died on Nov 26, 1667 in East Hampton, Long Island, NY, aged 73.

General Notes: From Ashford, Kent. First record in New Haven in 1640. One of the founders of East Hampton, LI, NY about 1649. Moved to East Hampton by 1651. Died after November 2, 1677, when he gave his house and home lot to his son Benjamin.

Sources:

Collections of Dutch Settlers Society of Albany New York, Vol. 4, Records from Family Bibles, 1938. p. 38.

Genealogies of New Jersey Families. From the Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey. Volume 1. Families A-Z. GPC, 1996.

The Great Migration Directory. Immigrants to New England, 1620-1640. Robert Charles Anderson. NEHGS. Boston. 2015.

The English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, Wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The American Genealogist, Vol. 87. No. 1, Jan-Apr 2015. pp. 179-189. Leslie Mahler.

New Information on the English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The American Genealogist, Vol 90. No. 3. July 2018. pp. 205-208. Randy A. West.

Thomas married **Mary Goatley** [21618] [MRIN: 8220] on Nov 18, 1621 in Ashford, Kent, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Thomas Osborne** [27279] was born on Nov 24, 1622 in Ashford, Kent, England and died on Sep 25, 1712 in East Hampton, Suffolk Co., NY, aged 89.
- ii. **Jeremiah Osborne** [27280] was born on Apr 26, 1626 in Ashford, Kent, England and died on Apr 26, 1676 in New Haven, CT, aged 50.
- iii. **Richard Osborne** [27281] was born on Jul 15, 1627 in Ashford, Kent, England and died on Jan 29, 1628 in Ashford, Kent, England.
- iv. **John Osborne** [27282] was born on Jul 31, 1631 in Ashford, Kent, England and died on May 2, 1687 in East Hampton, Suffolk Co., NY, aged 55.
- 2018 v. **Stephen Osborne** [20983]
- vi. **Joseph Osborne** [27283] was born on Dec 4, 1636 in Ashford, Kent, England and died in 1733 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, aged 97.
- vii. **Rebecca Osborne** [27284] was born on Oct 23, 1642 and was christened in 1642 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.
- viii. **Increase Osborne** [27285] was born on Feb 5, 1643.
- ix. **Benjamin Osborne** [27286] was born on Jan 3, 1647.

4037. Mary Goatley [21618], daughter of **Peter Goatley** [37361] and **Mary Smyth** [37362], was born in 1600 in Ashford, Kent, England, was christened on Nov 25, 1604 in Ashford, Kent, England, and died about 1670, aged about 70.

General Notes: Sources:

The English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, Wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The American Genealogist, Vol. 87. No. 1, Jan-Apr 2015. pp. 179-189. Leslie Mahler.

New Information on the English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

American Genealogist, Vol 90. No. 3. July 2018. pp. 205-208. Randy A. West.

Mary married **Thomas Osborne** [21617] [MRIN: 8220] on Nov 18, 1621 in Ashford, Kent, England.

4038. Josiah Stanborough [21619], son of **William Stanborough** [27288], was born in 1600 in Stansted, Kent, England and died in 1661 in Sagg, Long Island, NY, aged 61.

General Notes: Stanbury. Josias and Frances were married at Holborn (St. Giles in the Fields), Middlesex, England in 1636. He landed at Salem, Mass. in 1628. He was living at Lynn, Mass. in 1637, and was made a freeman in Southampton, Long Island in 1647.

Will dated July 6, 1661; proved Sept. 3, 1661.

Sources:

Boyd's Marriage Index 1538-1840 <http://www.originsnetwork.com/British Origins/>

Refugees of 1776 from Long Island to Connecticut, by Frederic G. Mather, GPC, Baltimore, 1972 (Original 1913). P. 579.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 31, No. 1, p. 1-15, Jan. 1955. English Ancestry of Alice (Gransden) Hand and Francis (Gransden) Stanborough. Genevieve Tylee Kiepora.

Ancestry.com web pages of Rodger's Family. rdsmith@on-net.net

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>

website of Richard Cosby richcoz@aol.com

website of Richard A. Daley shorefarmer@hotmail.com

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

STANBOROUGH, Josiah1 (-1661) & 1/wf Frances [GRANDSDEN] (1618-); 1636; Lynn/Southampton, LI TAG 11:29, 26:61-2, 31:15; Southampton 352; Aspinwall Not. Rec. 211; Corey (1900) 88; Halsey 46; Reg. 40:271, 63:166; Southampton NY Rec. 2:8

STANBOROUGH, Josiah1 (-1661) & Alice [WHEELER] (-1673), w Thomas; 1657; Southampton, LI Southold Rec. 2:8; Southampton 389, 441; Fairfield Fam. 1:683; Cory (1914) 88-9; Wheeler 593; Halsey 44; Sayre 26; New Haven Gen. Mag. 967; Davol-Willets 192

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

The Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H Pope, 1900, Boston, Mass.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Josiah married **Frances Gransden** [21620] [MRIN: 8221] in 1636 in Holborn, Middlesex, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2019 i. **Sarah Mary Stanborough** [20984]
- ii. **Mary Stanborough** [27461] died on Oct 13, 1728.
- iii. **Peregrine Stanborough** [27463]

Josiah next married **Alice Wheeler** [27437] [MRIN: 10735] in 1657 in Southampton, Long Island.

4039. Frances Gransden [21620], daughter of **Henry Gransden** [27464] and **Alice Harris** [31258], was born in Nov 1618 in Tunbridge, Kent, England, was christened on Nov 22, 1618 in Tunbridge, Kent, England, and died before 1657 in Southampton, Long Island, NY.

General Notes: Gransden, Cransden.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sources:

New England Gleanings, NEHGR, Vol. 40, p. 269-, 1886.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 31, No. 1, p. 1-15, Jan. 1955. English Ancestry of Alice (Gransden) Hand and Francis (Gransden) Stanborough. Genevieve Tylee Kiepara.

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>
website of Richard Cosby richcoz@aol.com
website of Richard A. Daley shorefarmer@hotmail.com

Frances married **Josiah Stanborough** [21619] [MRIN: 8221] in 1636 in Holborn, Middlesex, England.

4048. William Freeman [27834].

William married **Mary Orell** [27835] [MRIN: 10862].

The child from this marriage was:

2024 i. **Joseph Freeman** [12426]

4049. Mary Orell [27835].

Mary married **William Freeman** [27834] [MRIN: 10862].

4068. Thomas Bowne [26522], son of **Anthony Bowne** [27458], was born on May 25, 1595 in Matlock, Derbyshire, England and died on Sep 18, 1677 in Flushing, Long Island, aged 82.

General Notes: About 1649 Thomas aged 54 left Lime Tree Farm in Matlock and arrived in Boston with son John aged 22 and daughter Dorothy aged 18. About 1651 he removed from Boston to Flushing, Long Island.
Thomas Bowne dyed ye 18th of ye 7th mo 1677.

Sources:

Bowne Family of Flushing, Long Island, compiled by Edith King Wilson. New York. 1948.

A Winthrop-Bernadotte Pedigree, by Milton Rubincam, NEHGR, Vol. 103, p. 246-, 1949.

New York Settlers from New England, NEHGR, Vol. 55, p. 297-, 1901.

Records of the Society of Friends of the City of New York and Vicinity, from 1640 to 1800, Abraham S. Underhill.
The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 7, No. 1, p. 39, Jan. 1876.

Thomas married **Mary** [Bowne] [26523] [MRIN: 10336].

Children from this marriage were:

- 2034 i. **John Bowne** [21407]
- ii. **Dorothy Bowne** [26524] was born on Aug 14, 1631 in Matlock, Derbyshire, England.
- iii. **William Bowne** [26525] was born on Apr 5, 1640.
- iv. **Troth Bowne** [26526] was born on Jul 6, 1642.
- v. **Ellin Bowne** [26527] was born on Jun 24, 1647.

4069. Mary [Bowne] [26523] died on Aug 8, 1647 in Matlock, Derbyshire, England.

Mary married **Thomas Bowne** [26522] [MRIN: 10336].

4070. Lieut Robert Feake [26501], son of **James Feake** [27195] and **Judith Thomas** [27196], was born on Sep 20, 1602 in London, England and died on Feb 1, 1661 in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony, aged 58.

General Notes: He was apprenticed to his father James, citizen and goldsmith of London, for the term of eight years beginning on Sept. 21, 1615. He came to America on the Winthrop Fleet or soon after. He requested to be made a freeman on Oct. 19, 1630 and was accepted May 18, 1631. A certain hill in Watertown, afterwards Waltham, was

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

named for Robert Feake. Elizabeth's connections to the Governor assisted Robert's career. On Sept 4, 1632 he was made lieutenant under Captain Daniel Patrick of Watertown and on Sept. 3, 1634 was on a committee to prepare fortifications. He settled in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony. From 1634 to 1636 he was a member of the General Court and in 1636 was clearly recorded at Watertown. He was elected selectman of Watertown in 1636 and 1638. His name is recorded at Dedham in 1636 and 1637 but he resigned right to all of his Dedham property by Nov. 23, 1638. In 1639 he was back in Watertown.

On July 18, 1640 Daniel Patrick and Robert obtained from the Indians a deed conveying the site of Greenwich, Connecticut. The Dutch also claimed this land and they were forced to submit to the Dutch April 9, 1642. While Patrick signed, Robert was represented by his wife Elizabeth.

It is about this time that his illness manifested itself, being a mental illness. Some agreement was made for William Hallett to assist in administration of his property.

William and Elizabeth seem to have gotten on well as she had a child near the end of 1648/9 known as William Hallett. Robert and Elizabeth were probably not divorced and at least twice William and Elizabeth were accused by the Dutch and the Connecticut authorities of adultery. They did not answer the charges but kept moving and finally ended up on Long Island at Flushing. They may have married after Robert's death.

Robert died in the home of Samuel Thacher, his paid care giver. He suffered from mental illness.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 3, July 1955, p. 132-148.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 4, Oct. 1955, p. 209-221.

A Winthrop-Bernadotte Pedigree, by Milton Rubincam, NEHGR, Vol. 103, p. 246-, 1949.

Bowne Family of Flushing, Long Island, compiled by Edith King Wilson, New York, 1948.

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com; website of Richard Damon, richard@damon.name; website of Judith Crafard, jcarfard@voyager.net.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

FEAKE, Robert (-1662) & Elizabeth (FONES) WINTHROP, w Henry, ?m/3 William HALLETT; 1630, 1631; Boston Field (1895) 81; Pope's Pioneers 163; Reg. 40:271, 48:216, 55:300, 89:280, 103:247; NYGBR 2:109, 5:89, 6:193, 16:142-3; TAG 16:195, 27:69; Cocks (ed. 2) 282, 285-6, 290, 372, 385; Fish (1929) 109; Watertown 206, 707, 750, 757, 916, 1020; Shotwell 235, 237; Fairfield Fam. 1:394; Dedham Hist. Reg. 1:154; Davol-Willeys 78; Winthrop-Babcock 191; Carpenter (1901) 59; Skidmore 197; Rainsborough 13; Tower 22; Thomas (#4) 209, 556; Frost 340-1

Third Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Melinde Lutz Sanborn, GPC, Baltimore, MD: 2003. P. 95.

The Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII.

Feake, Robert (1610-63) from Eng in Winthrop's fleet, 1630; settled at Watertown, Mass.; freeman, 1631; Lt colonial forces 1632-36; dep Gen Ct Colony of Mass. Bay 1635-36; m. Elizabeth (Fones) Winthrop dau of Thomas Fones, m. Ann dau Adam Winthrop, m 2d Ann Brown.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

The Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H Pope, 1900, Boston, Mass.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Genealogies of Long Island Families. From the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. Vol. I and II. Selected and Introduced by Henry B. Hoff. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

The Great Migration Begins. Immigrants to New England 1620 - 1633. Volume I (A-F). Robert Charles Anderson. Great Migration Study Project. NEHGS. Boston 1995.

Robert married **Elizabeth Fones** [26502] [MRIN: 10324] on Jan 27, 1632 in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elizabeth Feake** [27190] was born about 1633 in Watertown, Middlesex Co., MA and died before Nov 4, 1675.
- 2035 ii. **Hannah Feake** [21408]
- iii. **John Feake** [27191] was born circa 1639 in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony and died in May 1724 in Oyster Bay, Long Island, aged about 85.
- iv. **Robert Feake** [27192] was born about 1642 in Greenwich, CT and was christened on Jul 17, 1642 in New Amsterdam.
- v. **Sarah Feake** [27193] was born in Apr 1647, was christened on Apr 14, 1647 in New Amsterdam, and died before Jul 21, 1648.

4071. Elizabeth Fones [26502], daughter of **Thomas Fones 2nd** [27188] and **Anne Winthrop** [27189], was born on Jan 21, 1609 in Groton, England and died in 1668 in Long Island, NY, aged 59.

General Notes: After the death of her first husband she was faced with having to support a new family. She arrived in the Bay Colony with her daughter as passengers on the ship Lyon on Nov. 2, 1631. In less than three months she had married Robert Feake. Divorced by Dutch law by 1648. She was associated with, claimed to have married and may have married about July 16, 1649, William Hallett.

Sources:

Bowne Family of Flushing, Long Island, compiled by Edith King Wilson, New York, 1948.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 4, Oct. 1955, p. 209-221.

The Great Migration Begins, NEHGS

Early Families of New England, sketch for Elizabeth Fones. NEHGS. Boston. MA.

A Winthrop-Bernadotte Pedigree, by Milton Rubincam, NEHGR, Vol. 103, p. 246-, 1949.

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com; website of Richard Damon, richard@damon.name; website of Judith Crafard, jcarfard@voyager.net.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 116. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 365. March 9, 1648. Order in council enjoining Elizabeth Feaks from alienating any part of her late husbands property; placing her children under the care of curators at Greenwich, where she is permitted to reside, on condition she quit the bed and board of William Hallet, her paramour, who is sentenced to be banished for his adultery.

Elizabeth married **Henry Winthrop** [27197] [MRIN: 10645], son of **Gov John Winthrop** [27201] and **Mary Forth** [27207], on Apr 25, 1629 in Groton, Suffolk, England.

The child from this marriage was:

- i. **Martha Johanna Winthrop** [61874] was born on May 9, 1630 in Groton, Suffolk, England and died By 1654, aged 24.

Elizabeth next married **Lieut Robert Feake** [26501] [MRIN: 10324] on Jan 27, 1632 in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Elizabeth next married **William Hallett** [27198] [MRIN: 10646] on Apr 14, 1648 in Greenwich, CT.

4084. Hugh Cowperthwaite [27797] was born in 1648 in Kentmore, Westmoreland, England and died on May 20, 1720 in Flushing, Long Island, aged 72.

General Notes: Quaker. Emigrated to Flushing, Long Island in 1674. Schoolmaster, tailor and minister of the Society of Friends.

Sources:

FamilySearch.org

Cowperthwaite Family: homepages.rootsweb.com/~marshall/esmd133.htm

Hugh married **Elizabeth** [Cowperthwaite] [27825] [MRIN: 10861] about 1670 in England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2042 i. **John Cowperthwaite** [27791]
- ii. **Hugh Cowperthwaite** [27826] died in 1730.

Hugh next married **Elizabeth** [Cowperthwaite] [27798] [MRIN: 10855] after 1697 in Queens, Flushing, Long Island, NY.

4085. Elizabeth [Cowperthwaite] [27825] died on Dec 15, 1697 in Flushing, Long Island.

Elizabeth married **Hugh Cowperthwaite** [27797] [MRIN: 10861] about 1670 in England.

4086. James Adams [27793], son of **John Adams** [27795] and **Eleanor Newton** [27796], was born on Dec 17, 1630 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA and died on Jan 19, 1653 in Marshfield, Plymouth Co., MA, aged 22.

James married **Elizabeth** [Adams] [27794] [MRIN: 10853] in 1663 in Marshfield, Flushing, Long Island, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2043 i. **Sarah Adams** [27792]

4087. Elizabeth [Adams] [27794].

Elizabeth married **James Adams** [27793] [MRIN: 10853] in 1663 in Marshfield, Flushing, Long Island, NY.

4092. Hugh Hartshorne [27786] was born in 1621 in England.

Hugh married someone.

His child was:

- 2046 i. **Richard Hartshorne** [27784]

4094. Robert Carr [27818], son of **Benjamin Carr** [27820] and **Martha Hardington** [27821], was born on Oct 4, 1614 in London, England and died before Oct 4, 1681 in Newport, Newport Co., RI.

General Notes: He was a tailor. He embarked on the *Elizabeth and Ann* on May 11, 1635, with his brother, Caleb; Robert was 21 and Caleb 11. In 1637, because of religious differences they removed to Rhode Island and became associates of William Coddington. In 1638 they removed to the island of Conanicut (Jamestown) where they were among the 98 original purchaseers of the island. Admitted inhabitant of Portsmouth on Feb. 21, 1638/9. In March 16, 1640/1, on combined list of freemen of Portsmouth and Newport. He embraced the religion of the Society of Friends probably about the time of the visit of George Fox to Rhode Island.

The will of Robert Carr was dated 20 April 1681, he "being bound on a voyage to New York and New Jersey and aged sixty-seven." Having sold his land in New Jersey he devised only his lands in Rhode Island to his children and provided for "my loving wife." Proved Oct. 4, 1681.

Sources:

The Genealogy of Walter Gilbert

www.otal.umd.edu/~walt/gen/htmlfile/1168.htm

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The Carr Book. Sketches of the Lives of Many of the Descendants of Robert and Caleb Carr, whose arrival on this continent in 1635 began the American story of our family, by Arthur A. Carr, 1947. Early generations rely on book by Edison I Carr, and may be unreliable.

The Great Migration. Immigrants to New England 1634-1635. Volume II (C-F). Robert Charles Anderson, George F. Sanborn Jr., Melinde Lutz Sanborn. Great Migration Study Project. New England Historic Genealogical Society. Boston 2001.

The Great Migration Directory. Immigrants to New England, 1620-1640. A Concise Compendium. Robert Charles Anderson. NEHGS. 2015.

The Complete Book of Emigrants, 1607-1660. Peter Wilson Coldham. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

Great Migration Newsletter, V2, N2, pp. 24-7.
Great Migration Newsletter, V22, N4. p. 27. 2013.

Torrey's New England Marriages to 1700.

New Englanders in the 1600s. A Guide to Genealogical Research Published Between 1980 and 2005. Martin E. Hollick. NEHGS. 2006.

New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. 102. 1948, pp. 203-205

Descendants of Founders of New Jersey. Dedicated to the Origins and Heritage of New Jersey.
<http://njfounders.org/node/111> (Accessed June 6, 2019.)

Find A Grave. FAG # 37471904.

Robert married **Hannah??** [Carr] [27819] [MRIN: 10856] By 1650 in Portsmouth, Newport, RI.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Caleb Carr** [30697] was born about 1650 in Portsmouth, Newport, RI and died between 1688 and 1690 in Jamestown, RI.
- ii. **Elizabeth Carr** [30698] was born By 1652.
- 2047 iii. **Margaret Carr** [27785]
- iv. **Robert Carr** [30700] was born circa 1658.
- v. **Esek Carr** [30701] was born circa 1660.
- vi. **Mary Carr** [30699] was born circa 1666.

4095. Hannah?? [Carr] [27819] died after 1681.

Hannah?? married **Robert Carr** [27818] [MRIN: 10856] By 1650 in Portsmouth, Newport, RI.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

13th Generation (10th Great-Grandparents)

4646. Robert Gye [61826], son of **Robert Gye** [61829] and **Mortimer** [61830], died Between 1604 and 1608 in Devonshire, England.

Robert married **Grace Dowrish** [61827] [MRIN: 23572].

The child from this marriage was:

2323 i. **Mary Gye** [61823]

4647. Grace Dowrish [61827], daughter of **Thomas Dowrish** [61828].

Grace married **Robert Gye** [61826] [MRIN: 23572].

4920. Theil Goergen [61814] was born in 1560 in Roden, Saarland, [Germany] and died on Jun 4, 1622 in Roden, Saarland, [Germany], aged 62.

Theil married **Angela Engel** [61815] [MRIN: 23566].

The child from this marriage was:

2460 i. **Hans Thielen Goergen** [61806]

4921. Angela Engel [61815].

Angela married **Theil Goergen** [61814] [MRIN: 23566].

4922. Dietrich Hoen [61808] was born in 1570 in Hemmersdorf, Rheinland, Königreich Prussia and died on Aug 5, 1612 in Siersburg, Saarland, aged 42.

General Notes: Diedrich.

Dietrich married **Eva Scholer** [66134] [MRIN: 23562].

The child from this marriage was:

2461 i. **Katherina Hoen** [61807]

4923. Eva Scholer [66134].

Eva married **Dietrich Hoen** [61808] [MRIN: 23562].

4994. Alexander Buckler [61812] was born circa 1516 in Dorset, England and died on Mar 30, 1568 in Dorset, England, aged about 52.

Alexander married **Elizabeth** [Buckler] [61813] [MRIN: 23565] before 1543 in Dorset, England.

The child from this marriage was:

2497 i. **Catherine Buckler** [61800]

4995. Elizabeth [Buckler] [61813] was born circa 1520 in Dorset, England and died on Feb 5, 1597 in Dorset, England, aged about 77.

Elizabeth married **Alexander Buckler** [61812] [MRIN: 23565] before 1543 in Dorset, England.

6656. Thomas Rathbone [1719], son of **William Rathbone** [1722] and **Ellen** [Rathbone] [1723], was born in 1565 in Ditton, Lancashire, England, was christened on Dec 18, 1566 in Farnworth Chapel, Prescott, Lancashire, England, and died on Nov 7, 1623 in Ditton, Lancashire, England, aged 58.

General Notes: Children 5. Lived at Ditton.

Thomas married **Grace Coppowe** [1720] [MRIN: 689] on Oct 13, 1588 in Farnworth Chapel, Prescott, Lancashire, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Margaret Rathbone** [13025] was born in 1589 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened on Mar 3, 1589 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.
- ii. **William Rathbone** [13026] was born in 1591 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened on Aug 14, 1591 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.
- iii. **Margaret Rathbone** [13027] was born in 1594 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened on Mar 8, 1594 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.
- 3328 iv. **Thomas Rathbone** [1717]
- v. **Ellen Rathbone** [13028] was born in 1600 in Ditton, Lancashire, England, was christened on Nov 14, 1600 in Ditton, Lancashire, England, and died on Aug 11, 1652, aged 52.

6657. Grace Coppowe [1720], daughter of **John Coppowe** [1721], was born in 1569 in England, was christened on Mar 25, 1570 in England, and died in England.

Grace married **Thomas Rathbone** [1719] [MRIN: 689] on Oct 13, 1588 in Farnworth Chapel, Prescott, Lancashire, England.

6672. Edward Wightman [21001], son of **John Wightman** [21003] and **Mawdelin Haytor** [21004], was born on Dec 10, 1566 in Burton-Upon-Trent, Staffordshire, England and died on Apr 11, 1612 in Manchuet Place, Litchfield, Staffordshire, England, aged 45.

General Notes: Edward Wightman (December 20, 1566 - April 11, 1612), a Baptist, was the last person to be executed for heresy in England by burning at the stake.

Edward Wightman was born at Burton-Upon-Trent, Staffordshire. He married Frances Darbye of Hinckley on September 2, 1593. Edward and Frances settled in Burton-Upon-Trent, and they had seven children - 2 boys and 5 girls. Wightman ran a successful mercer's business for a number of years in Burton. He denounced infant baptism and became a minister of the Baptist Church.

Edward was a minister of the Six-Principle Baptist Church, which later became the faith of the first church founded in Rhode Island and the first Baptist church organized in America, the old First Baptist Church of Providence, founded 1638, of which Roger Williams was founder.

In 1611, Wightman presented a petition to King James, expounding his beliefs. He denied the orthodox doctrine of the Trinity and also held certain blasphemous prophetic views of himself. For his beliefs, he was tried, found guilty of heresy and sentenced to death. Sentence was pronounced on December 14, 1611. The charges brought against him included eleven distinct heresies. Part of the charge was that he believed "that the baptizing of infants is an abominable custom; that the Lord's Supper and baptism are not to be celebrated as they now are in the Church of England; and that Christianity is not wholly professed and preached in the Church of England, but only in part." Other charges included several unheard of opinions. His contemporaries said that if Edward really held all the opinions of which he was accused, he would have been either an idiot or a madman, and, if so, he ought to have had the prayers of his persecutors rather than to have them put him to a cruel death.

The following is a copy of the written order issued by the King for the death of Edward Wightman. The language alone is worth a giggle.

"The King to the sheriff of our city of Litchfield, Greeting. Whereas, the reverend father in Christ, Richard, by divine providence, of Coventry and Litchfield, Bishop, hath signified unto us, that he judicially proceeding, according to the exigence of ecclesiastical canons and of the laws and customs of this kingdom of Burton-upon-Trent, in the diocese of Coventry and Litchfield, of and upon the wicked heresies of Ebion, Cirinthus, Valintian, Arrius, Macedonius, Simon, Magnus, of Manes, Manichees, Photinus, and of the Anabaptists, and other arch-heriticks; and moreover of other cursed opinions, belched by the instance of Satan, excogitated and here to forunheard of; the aforesaid Edward Wightman appearing before the aforesaid reverend father, and other divines and learned in the law, assisting him in judgment, the aforesaid wicked crimes, heresies and other detestable blasphemies and errors, stubbornly and perniciously, knowingly and maliciously, and with a hardened heart, published, defended and dispersed, by definite sentence of the said divine father, with the consent of divines, learned in the law aforesaid, justly, lawfully and

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

canonically, against the said Edward Wightman in that part brought, stands adjudged and pronounced a heretick, and therefore as a diseased sheep out of the flock of the Lord, lest our subjects he do infect by his contagion, he hath decreed to be cast out, and cut off. Whereas, the holy mother church hath not further in this part what it ought more to do and prosecute, the same reverend father hath left to our secular power the same Edward Wightman as a blasphemous and condemned heritick to be punished with the condign punishment as by the letters patent of the aforesaid reverend father, the bishop of Coventry and Litchfield, in this behalf thereupon made, as certified unto us in our Chancery. We, therefore, as the zealot of justice and the defender of the Catholick faith, and willing the holy church, and the rights and liberties of the same, and the Catholick faith to maintain and defend, and such like heresies and errors everywhere, so convict and condemn to punish with consign punishment, holding that such a heritick in the aforesaid form convicted and condemned, according to the customs and laws of this our Kingdom of England in this part accustomed, out to be burned with fire. We command thee that thou cause the said Edward Wightman, being in thy custody, to be committed to fire in some publick and open place below the city aforesaid, for the cause aforesaid before people; and the same Edward Wightman in the same fire cause really to be burned in destation of said crime, and for the manifest example of other Christians, that they may not fall into the same crime. And this no ways omit, under the peril that shall follow thereon."

The authorities first carried out an aborted attempt at execution. When the flames started to burn Wightman, he shouted out something that seemed to imply that he had changed and was ready to accept the faith of the Church of England. The sheriff released him from the stake. Wightman refused to make a formal retraction and continued to preach his "heresies"; he was a few weeks later again tied to the stake and his body burned on April 11, 1612 at Lichfield. This same year another Baptist, Thomas Helwys, wrote A Short Declaration of the Mistery of Iniquity, a plea for religious liberty in England.

Very little is known about the subsequent fate of his wife and children, though it is known that his two sons later emigrated to Rhode Island.

Such executions probably had the effect of turning the English people against execution for religious beliefs. Although a few were executed after Wightman, he was the last person to be burned at the stake in England.

Reference

A History of the Baptists, by John T. Christian

A History of the English Baptists, by Joseph Ivimey

The Baptist Heritage: Four Centuries of Baptist Witness, by H. Leon McBeth

Sources:

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut. A Record of the Acheivements of her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Edited by W.R. Cutter, E.H. Clement, S. Hart, M.K. Talcott, F. Bostwick, E.S. Stearns, NY, 1911.

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

Victoria County History; Staffordshire, Vol. 3, pp. 57-59.

Edward married **Frances Darbye** [21002] [MRIN: 7920] on Sep 2, 1593 in Burton-Upon-Trent, Staffordshire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

3336 i. **John Whitman** [20997]

6673. Frances Darbye [21002] was born in 1568 in Hinckley, Burton-Upon-Trent, Staffordshire, England and died in England.

Frances married **Edward Wightman** [21001] [MRIN: 7920] on Sep 2, 1593 in Burton-Upon-Trent, Staffordshire, England.

6676. Lodowick Op Den Dyck [21009], son of **Gysbert Op Den Dyck** [21013] and **Maria Ryswick** [21014], was born circa 1564 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia and died after 1615 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: There is no record of him having held any office so often occupied by his ancestors. He appears for the first time on the Wesel Town Book as admitted to citizenship in 1586. He engaged in brewing and was host of the "Dragon" Inn. Wesel was captured by the Spanish in 1614 and the emigration arising from this occupation was so great as to reduce the population to a small fraction of its former size. He stops appearing in the town books in 1615. Most of the refugees sought an asylum in Holland or the Netherlands. Lodowick's son appeared as an officer in the West India Company of that country.

Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

The OpDyck Genealogy, by John Patton.

Lodowick married **Gertrude Van Wesek** [21010] [MRIN: 7924] before 1597.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Margaret Op Den Dyck** [22025] was born in May 1597 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia and was christened on May 18, 1597.
- ii. **Maria Op Den Dyck** [22026] was born in Jun 1603 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia and was christened on Jun 15, 1603.
- 3338 iii. **Gilbert (Gysbert) Updyke** [20999]

6677. Gertrude Van Wesek [21010] was born in 1566 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia.

General Notes: Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

Gertrude married **Lodowick Op Den Dyck** [21009] [MRIN: 7924] before 1597.

6678. Richard Smith Sr [21011], son of **John Thomas Smith** [21015] and **Mary Browning** [21016], was born about 1596 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England and died circa Jul 1666 in Wickford, Washington Co., RI, aged about 70.

General Notes: Richard Smith was born in 1596 in Gloucestershire, England. He is said to have first come to America in Virginia in 1622. Here he was one of the colonists who survived the Jamestown Massacre of March 22, 1622. From there he removed to Plymouth Colony and settled for a time at Tauton. He came to New England and briefly spent time in Taunton, Massachusetts. Between 1637-1639, he came to the Narragansett country near present-day Wickford, Rhode Island and bought 30,000 acres of land on the west side of Narragansett Bay. Later he speculated in other large purchases or long term leases. One instance of how business was done in those days was his lease for 1,000 years of a certain tract of land, payment to be one red honeysuckle every midsummer's day, when lawfully demanded.

Richard Smith established a trading house in the midst of the Narragansett Indians, giving free entertainment to travelers passing through that section. Under the hospitable roof of Smith's Castle gathered famous people of the day such as Roger Williams, William Blackstone, Governor Winthrop, George Fox the Quaker, Dean Berkeley the philosopher, Smibert the artist, and others like Benjamin Franklin, General Lafayette, General Nathanael Greene of Revolutionary fame. Richard Smith probably did not occupy this house with his family for any length of time, although he kept coming and going with his children and servants. It was a trading post, 50 miles from any settlement, and in a neighborhood abounding with dangerous savages.

As the Narragansett country was still too lonely and dangerous, Richard Smith came to New Amsterdam where he was gladly welcomed by the Dutch. He spent about 20 years among the Dutch on Manhattan Island. During all this time Richard Smith continued his Narragansett Indian trading house, making frequent visits there with some of his family, and occasionally appearing before the Dutch Council at New Amsterdam for protection of his rights or on questions connected with his trading. A close friend and neighbor, Roger Williams, built a trading house about one mile from Richard Smith around the year of 1644. He often preached to the Indians at Smith's block-house.

The most exciting days centered around December 1675 when Smith's Castle, as it came to be called, became the military headquarters of the whole New England army of 1,000 men from Massachusetts Bay Colony, Plymouth and

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Connecticut both before and after the Great Swamp Fight of King Phillip's War. This battle, fought near Kingston in a freezing blizzard, resulted in victory for the white men and the beginning of the extermination of the Narragansetts. Forty of the colonists killed are buried in a common grave near the house. When troops were removed, Smith's Castle was attacked in 1676 by Indians after Richard's death and partially burned. Richard's son, Richard Smith, Jr., rebuilt it on the same site two years later. In 1666 Richard Smith died at his trading house and is buried on the farm about one-quarter mile from his house. Smith's Castle still stands today near Wickford.

Glowing testimony was given Richard Smith by his friend, Roger Williams years later (July 24 1679) as follows:
"Being now near to four score years of age, yet (by God's mercy) of sound understanding and memory, do humbly and faithfull declare that Richard Smith, Sen. deceased, who for his conscience toward God left a fair possession in Gloucestershire and adventured with his relatives and estates to New England, and was a most acceptable and prime leading man in Taunton in Plymouth Colony, for his conscience sake (many differences arising) he left Taunton and came to the Nanhigansick country, where (by the mercy of God and the favor of the Nanhigansick sachems) he broke the ice (at his great charge and hazard) and put up, in the thickest of the barbarians, the first English house amongst them. I humbly testify that about forty-two years from this date he kept possession, coming and going, himself, children and servants; and he had quiet possession of his housing, land and meadows, and there in his own house, with much serenity of soul and comfort, he yielded up his spirit to God in peace. I do humbly and faithfully testify (as aforesaid) yet since his department his hon'rd Son Capt. Richard Smith hath kept Possession (with much acception with English and Pagans) of his Father's housing lands and meadows with grand improvemtn, also (by his great Cost and Industrie) And in the Late bloudie Pagan War I knowingly testifie and declare yet it pleased the most High to make use of himself in person, his howsing his goods corn Provisions and Cattell for a Garison and Supply to the whole Army of N. England under the Command of the Ever to be hon'rd Gen Winslow for the Service of his Ma'ties honor and countrey of N. England."

Richard Smith's will reads: "In the Name of God, Amen. The fourteenth day of July in the year of Our Lord, one thousand, six hundred, sixty and four, in the Sixteenth year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord, Charles the Second by the Grace of God of England and Scotland, France, and Ireland, King, Defender of the Father, etc. I, Richard Smith, of Wickford, in the Narragansett Countrey, in New England, Yeoman, being in health of Body, and of good and perfect memory, (Thanks be unto God) Do make this my last Will and Testament, and I do hereby revoak and renounce all former and other Wills and Testaments whatsoever heretofore by me made, by Word, Writing or otherwise And make and ordain this to be my very true, last Will and Testament, and no other Concerning my Lands, Chattels, debts, and every part and parcel thereof, in manner and form as followeth. First: I Commend my soul to Almighty God, and to his Son Jesus Christ, my Saviour and Redeemer, by whom I have to obtain full pardon, and remission of all my Sins, and to Inherit Everlasting Life. And I will that my Body be decently buryed by the Discretion of my Executors hereunto named. Item. I will that my debts which I shall owe unto any Person or Persons at the time of my decease either by Law or Conscience be well and truly Contented and paid, within Convenient time, out of my Goods and Chattels.

Item, I give unto my Son Richard Smith all my Right, Title and interest of, in and to my Dwelling house, and Lands thereto belonging, Situate, being and lying in Wickford aforesaid, and is bounded on the Southwest by Annoquatucket river, and by the Lands of Capt. William Hudson, Northeasterly and on the East by a fresh river or brook and Creek and Cove.

Item, I give unto my Son the s'd Richard Smith, all my right title and interest of, in, and to my propriety of Lands lying in Cunnanicot Island and Dutch Island, with the privileges and appurtenances to them or either of them belonging or in any way appertaining.

Item, I give unto my daughter Elisabeth, wife of John Vial of Boston, Vintner, all that my Share, which is a oe Third part of Land lying on the Southerly side of my son, Richard Smith's two thirds part of a tract of land lying on the Easterly side of the aforesaid fresh river, or Brook, and Creek and Cove, Commonly Called by the name of Sagag.

Item, I will that all my share and part in the Great Neck of Land beyond Capt. Edward Hutchinss house, Westward and Southward and all the rest of my share of Land belonging to that purchase And also my share of Land of the last purchase and all my Cattle, Horses, Mares, Sheep, Goats, & Swine and all my Goods and Debt whatsoever to me appertaining be (after my decease) Divided into Four Equal parts and portions, the which after my debts paid &

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

funeral Charged thereout, I gie and bequeath as followeth. That is to say. To my son Richard Smith, and his heirs, the one fourth part or portion thereof, and to my Daughter, Elisabeth, wife of John Vial and her issue, I give one other Fourth part thereof, and to my Grand Children, the Children of my dec'd daughter Katharine, sometime wife to Gilbert Updike, one other forth part thereof to be Equally Divided amongst them. And to my Grand Children, the Children of my deceased daughter, Joan, sometime wife to Thomas Newton, one other fourth part thereof to be Equally divided amongst them my S'd Grand Children, parts to be paid to each of them, Viz. To Each of my Grandsons as they Come to the age of Twenty one years; And to Each of my Grand Daughters as they Come to the age of Eighteen years, or on day of marriage which shall first happen, And in Case that any One of my Grand Children, the Children of my daughters Katharine and Joan, do Dyue before they come to be of the age aforesaid or Marr'yd, then such part or share, as should have been to such deceased, shall be to the Survivours of them, part and part alike to them to be divided. Item, I make and ordain my sons, Richard Smith, and John Vial, to be my full whole and only Executors of this my last will and Testament. And my Well beloved Friend Capt. Edward Hutchinson of Boston." [Here the document is torn.]

"Before John Leverett Assistant, Entered and recorded at the request of the s'd Vial the 22d. of August, 1666. Robert Howard, Not. Pub., An attested Copy."

Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/>

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

SMITH, Richard (?1596-1666) & _____ (-1664?); by 1630; Taunton/Kingstown/Newport? Austin's Dict. 185; Coe-Prentice 17; Davol-Willets 161-2; Newton (#1) 4; Sv. 4:129; NYGBR 72:7

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

Records of the French Church at Narragansett 1686-1691.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 70, No. 3, p. 236-241, July 1939.

Richard married **Joan Barton** [21012] [MRIN: 7925] on May 28, 1621 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Joan Smith** [22291] was born in 1623 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England and died in 1664, aged 41.
- 3339 ii. **Catharine Smith** [21000]
- iii. **Richard Smith** [22292] was born in 1630 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England and died in 1692 in Wickford, Washington Co., RI, aged 62.
- iv. **Elizabeth Smith** [22293] was born in 1631 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England and died about 1686, aged about 55.
- v. **James Smith** [22294] was born in 1629 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England and died in 1664, aged 35.

6679. Joan Barton [21012], daughter of **William Barton** [41298] and **Ellioner Burnell** [41299], was born By 1601 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England, was christened in Oct 1603 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England, and died in 1664 in Wickford, Washington Co., RI, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

The American Genealogist, V. 84, N. 4, (336) Oct, 2010. The English Ancestry of Joan Barton, Wife of Richard Smith of Narragansett, Rhode Island, by John C Brandon and Leslie Mahler. PP. 257-64.

Joan married **Richard Smith Sr** [21011] [MRIN: 7925] on May 28, 1621 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

6680. Robert Holmes [21021] was born on Aug 8, 1578 in Stockport, Lancashire, England and died on Nov 24, 1649 in Stockport, Lancashire, England, aged 71.

General Notes: Hulme. LDS Family Search.

Robert married **Katherine Johnson** [21022] [MRIN: 7930] on Oct 8, 1605 in Stockport, Lancashire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

3340 i. **Rev Obadiah Holmes** [21019]

6681. Katherine Johnson [21022] was born in 1584 in Stockport, Lancashire, England and died on Sep 8, 1630 in Stockport, Lancashire, England, aged 46.

Katherine married **Robert Holmes** [21021] [MRIN: 7930] on Oct 8, 1605 in Stockport, Lancashire, England.

6682. Gilbert Hyde [21023] was born about 1581 in Repton, Derbyshire, England.

Gilbert married **Mrs** [Hyde] [21024] [MRIN: 7931] about 1607 in Repton, Derbyshire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

3341 i. **Catherine Hyde** [21020]

6683. Mrs [Hyde] [21024].

[Hyde] married **Gilbert Hyde** [21023] [MRIN: 7931] about 1607 in Repton, Derbyshire, England.

6684. John Sayles [60398] was born circa 1600 in Manchester, England and died by 1645, aged about 45.

General Notes: John Sayles with his wife Phillipa Soales (identified only as Mrs. Sales on the passenger lists) and daughter Phoebe, came to America with the Winthrop Fleet, the ships of which reached the Massachusetts Bay Colony late June and early July 1630. They are listed as of Lavenham, Suffolk and bound for Charlestown, Massachusetts. Of the 700 total passengers, 159 passengers (including the Sayles family) were from Suffolk County, Massachusetts. Most were of the yeoman class who left England more for economic reasons than for religious reasons, although they were led by Puritians. Their desire to own land, rather than be tenant farmers, was the driving motivation. The Sayles family apparently settled in Charlestown, Massachusetts after their arrival in America. Mrs. Sales is not heard of again, and it is likely that she died within a couple of years of her arrival, as her daughter was bound as a servant in 1633.

Next, John Sayles achieved notoriety by appearing in the very early records of criminal cases of the colony. In 1632 in Charlestown, John Sayles was openly punished for stealing fish and corn from his neighbors during a time of great want. The record notes

... the first knowne theife yt was notoriously observed in ye Country, his name was John Sales...

On 1 Apr 1633 John Sayles was convicted of:

...feloniously taking away corn & fish from diverse persons the last year & this, as also clapboards, &c., is censured by the Court after this manner: That all his estate shall be forfeited, out of which double restitution shall be made to those whom he hath wronged, shall be whipped, & bound as servant with any that will retain him for 3 years, & after to be disposed of by the Court as they shall think meet. John Sayle is bound with Mr. Coxeshall for 3 years, for which he is to give him $\text{œ}4$ per annum; his daughter is also bound with him for 14 years. Mr. Coxeshall is to have a sow with her, & at the end of her time he is to give unto her a cow calf...

Mr. Coxeshall is thought to be John Coggeshall[2]. His daughter Phoebe was bound with Mr. Coxeshall for 14 years – probably her 21st year, which places her date of birth about 1626. A few years later, on 6 Jun 1637, there is a record of Phebe Seales free from Jn. Cogshall, and there is an account of John Coggesall of Boston saying that said girl hath proved over burthensome to him. The court relieved him of the burden. It seems from the records that John Sayles was subsequently punished on a couple occasions for running away from his master, perhaps even spending some time among the Indians.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The banishment of Roger Williams[3] in 1636 from the Massachusetts Bay Colony was followed in 1638 by the banishment of Anne Hutchinson[4] and her followers, among whom were William Coddington, John Clarke[5] and John Coggeshall. Perhaps Coggeshall brought his indentured servant, John Sayles, and his family to Rhode Island with him.

By 1645, Joh Sayles and his family were known to be at Providence, Rhode Island. He may be the John Sayles whose signature appears on the document dated 1911mo 1645 entitled 25 acre men.

Sources:

Descendants of Roger Williams, Book III. Sayles line through Mary Williams, compiled by Dorothy Higson White. Roger Williams Family Association, East Greenwich, RI: 2002.

John married **Philip(a) Soale** [60424] [MRIN: 22969] on Aug 11, 1625 in Little Waldingfield, Suffolk, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Pheobe Sayles** [60425] was born in 1626 in Little Waldingfield, Suffolk, England and was christened on May 1, 1626 in Little Waldingfield, Suffolk, England.
- ii. **Sarah Sayles** [60426] was born in 1628 in Little Waldingfield, Suffolk, England and was christened on Jul 27, 1628 in Little Waldingfield, Suffolk, England.
- 3342 iii. **John Sayles** [21025]
- iv. **Richard Sayles** [60427] was born circa 1635 in Charlestown, Massachusetts Bay Colony.

6685. Philip(a) Soale [60424] was born in 1601 in Sudbury Suffolk, England, was christened on Feb 28, 1601 in Sudbury Suffolk, England, and died circa 1635, aged about 34.

Philip(a) married **John Sayles** [60398] [MRIN: 22969] on Aug 11, 1625 in Little Waldingfield, Suffolk, England.

6686. Roger Williams [21029], son of **James Williams** [21035] and **Alice Pemberton** [21036], was born on Dec 21, 1603 in Long Lane, Middlesex, London, England and died on Apr 1, 1683 in Providence, Providence Co., RI, aged 79.

General Notes: Roger Williams ... A Brief Biography

<http://www.rogerwilliams.org/biography.htm>

[Drypoint etching, 1936, by Arthur W. Heintzelman, commemorating the Tercentenary of the founding of Rhode Island by Roger Williams. Courtesy of Roger Williams University Archives.]

ROGER WILLIAMS was born in London, circa 1603, the son of James and Alice (Pemberton) Williams. James, the son of Mark and Agnes (Audley) Williams was a "merchant Tailor" (an importer and trader) and probably a man of some importance. His will, proved 19 November 1621, left, in addition to bequests to his "loving wife, Alice," to his sons, Sydrach, Roger and Robert, and to his daughter Catherine, money and bread to the poor in various sections of London.

The will of Alice (Pemberton) Williams was admitted to probate 26 January 1634. Among other bequests, she left the sum of Ten Pounds yearly for twenty years to her son, Roger Williams, "now beyond the seas." She further provided that if Roger predeceased her, "what remaineth thereof unpaid ... shall be paid to his wife and daughter...." Obviously, by the time of her death, Roger's mother was aware of the birth in America in 1633 of her grandchild, Mary Williams.

Roger's youth was spent in the parish of "St. Sepulchre's, without Newgate, London." While a young man, he must have been aware of the numerous burnings at the stake that had taken place at nearby Smithfield of so-called Puritans or heretics. This probably influenced his later strong beliefs in civic and religious liberty.

During his teens, Roger Williams came to the attention of Sir Edward Coke, a brilliant lawyer and one-time Chief Justice of England, through whose influence he was enrolled at Sutton's Hospital, a part of Charter House, a school in London. He next entered Pembroke College at Cambridge University from which he graduated in 1626/7. All of the literature currently available at Pembroke to prospective students mentions Roger Williams, his part in the Reformation, and his founding of the Colony of Rhode Island. At Pembroke, he was one of eight granted scholarships based on excellence in Latin, Greek and Hebrew. Pembroke College in Providence, once the women's

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

college of Brown University, was named after Pembroke at Cambridge in honor of Roger Williams.

In the years after he left Cambridge, Roger Williams was Chaplain to a wealthy family, in particular, Sir William Masham, of Oates, High Laver, Essex. On 15 December 1629, he married MARY BARNARD at the Church of High Laver, Essex, England. Even at this time, he became a controversial figure because of his ideas on freedom of worship. And so, in 1630, ten years after the Pilgrims landed at Plymouth, Roger thought it expedient to leave England. He arrived, with Mary, on 5 February 1631 at Boston in the Massachusetts Bay Colony. Their passage was aboard the ship Lyon (Lion).

He preached first at Salem, then at Plymouth, then back to Salem, always at odds with the structured Puritans. When he was about to be deported back to England, Roger fled southwest out of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, was befriended by local Indians and eventually settled at the headwaters of what is now Narragansett Bay, after he learned that his first settlement on the east bank of the Seekonk River was within the boundaries of the Plymouth Colony. Roger purchased land from the Narragansett Chiefs, Canonicus and Miantonomi and named his settlement Providence (1636) in thanks to God. The original deed remains in the Archives of the City of Providence.

Roger Williams made two trips back to England during his lifetime. The first in June or July 1643 was to obtain a Charter for his colony to forestall the attempt of neighboring colonies to take over Providence. He returned with a Charter for "the Providence Plantations in Narragansett Bay" which incorporated Providence, Newport and Portsmouth. During this voyage, he produced his best-known literary work -- Key into the Languages of America, which when published in London in 1643, made him the authority on American Indians.

On his return, Roger Williams started a trading post at Cocumscussoc (now North Kingstown) where he traded with the Indians and was known for his peacemaking between the neighboring colonists and the Indians. But again colony affairs interfered, and in 1651 he sold his trading post and returned to England with John Clarke (a Newport preacher) in order to have the Charter confirmed. Because of family responsibilities, he returned sometime before 1654. John Clarke finally obtained the Royal Charter from Charles II on 8 July 1663, thereby averting further trouble with William Coddington and some colonists at Newport, who had previously obtained a charter for a separate colony.

Roger Williams was Governor of the Colony 1654 through 1658. During the later years of his life, he saw almost all of Providence burned during King Philip's War, 1675-1676. He lived to see Providence rebuilt. He continued to preach, and the Colony grew through its acceptance of settlers of all religious persuasions. The two volumes of the correspondence of Roger Williams recently published by the Rhode Island Historical Society, Glenn W. LaFantasie, Editor, present an excellent picture of his philosophy and personality. Unfortunately, there was no known painting made of him during his lifetime, although many artists and sculptors have portrayed him as they envision him.

Roger and Mary (Barnard) Williams were the parents of six children, all born in America:

Roger Williams died at Providence between 16 January and 16 April 1683/84, his wife Mary having predeceased him in 1676. His descendants have contributed in many ways, first to the establishment of an independent Colony, later to the establishment of an independent state in a united nation. The United States of America has maintained the reality of separation of church and state which Roger Williams envisioned, and ordained in his settlement at Providence.

The Great Migration Begins. Immigrants to New England 1620 - 1633. Volume III (P-W). Robert Charles Anderson. Great Migration Study Project. NEHGS. Boston 1995.

ROGER WILLIAMS

ORIGIN: High Laver, Essex

MIGRATION: 1631 on Lyon [WJ 1:49-50]

FIRST RESIDENCE: Salem

REMOVES: Plymouth 1631, Salem 1633, Providence 1636

RETURN TRIPS: To England in 1643-4 (to obtain a charter for Rhode Island [RWCORR xciii, 217]), and to England

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

in 1651-4 [RWCorr xciv, 355-90]

OCCUPATION: Minister.

CHURCH MEMBERSHIP: On 12 April 1631 at "a court holden at Boston, (upon information to the governor, that they of Salem had called Mr. Williams to the office of a teacher,) a letter was written from the court to Mr. Endecott to this effect: That whereas Mr. Williams had refused to join with the congregation at Boston, because they would not make a public declaration of their repentance for having communion with the churches of England, while they lived there; and, besides, had declared his opinion, that the magistrate might not punish the breach of the Sabbath, or any other offense, as it was a breach of the first table; therefore, they marvelled they would choose him without advising with the council; and withal desiring him, that they would forbear to proceed till they had conferred about it" [WJ 1:63].

In his account of the year 1632 William Bradford spoke of "Mr. Roger Williams, a man godly and zealous, having many precious parts but very unsettled in judgment, came over first to the Massachusetts; but upon some discontent left that place and came hither, where he was friendly entertained according to their poor ability, and exercised his gifts amongst them and after some time was admitted a member of the church.... He this year began to fall into some strange opinions, and from opinion to practice, which caused some controversy between the church and him. And in the end some discontent on his part, by occasion whereof he left them something abruptly. Yet afterwards sued for his dismission to the church of Salem, which was granted, with some caution to them concerning him and what care they ought to have of him" [Bradford 257; see also WJ 1:109].

Williams was back in Salem by 1633, but was not chosen teacher again until 1635, and then, after the death of Rev. SAMUEL SKELTON, was chosen pastor [WJ 1:117, 122, 151, 162, 164, 166].

In March 1638/9 Winthrop lamented that at "Providence things grew still worse; for a sister of Mrs. Hutchinson, the wife of one Scott, being infected with Anabaptistry, and going last year to live at Providence, Mr. Williams was taken (or rather emboldened) by her to make open profession thereof, and accordingly was rebaptized by one Holyman, a poor man late of Salem. Then Mr. Williams rebaptized him and some ten more. They also denied the baptizing of infants, and would have no magistrate" [WJ 1:352-53].

(The passages extracted here do not cover all of the church activities of Roger Williams during these early years in New England, and do not touch at all on his expulsion from Massachusetts. The intent is to demonstrate his beginnings and his offices at Salem, at Plymouth, at Salem again, and finally at the establishment of the Baptist Church at Providence.)

FREEMAN: In Providence section of 1655 Rhode Island lists of freemen [RICR 1:299].

EDUCATION: Matriculated at Cambridge from Pembroke College, 29 June 1623; B.A. 1626-7 [Venn 4:417; Morison 407].

OFFICES: President of the colony, 1654-57; assistant 1647, 1648, 1664, 1665, 1670, 1671, 1672 [Austin 432]. Williams held many other lesser colony and town offices.

ESTATE: Roger Williams purchased from the local sachems the land that became Providence, and he then transferred this land to those that settled Providence with him [RICR 1:12-27].

The early records of Providence contain many land transactions involving Roger Williams. Neither Roger Williams nor his wife left a will.

BIRTH: About 1606, son of James and Alice (Pemberton) Williams [TAG 28:197-200].

DEATH: Providence after 27 January 1682/3 and before 15 March 1682/3 [TAG 28:207].

MARRIAGE: High Laver, Essex, 15 December 1629 Mary Bernard, daughter of Rev. Richard Bernard [NEHR 113:189-92]; she died after August 1676 (in late August 1676 "it seasonable came to pass that Providence Williams brought up his mother from Newport in his sloop & cleared the town of all the Indians to the great peace and content of all the inhabitants" [PrTR 8:14]).

CHILDREN:

i MARY, b. Plymouth "the first week in August 1633" [PrTR 1:7]; m. by 1652 John Sayles [TAG 15:228-30]. (Recent research by Gwenn F. Epperson has shown that this man was not related to John Sales of Charlestown and New Netherland [NYGBR 123:72-73].)

ii FREEBORN, b. Salem "in the latter end of October 1635" [PrTR 1:7]; m. (1) by about 1661 Thomas Hart; m. (2) Newport 6 March 1683 Walter Clarke [RIVR 7:10, 20].

iii PROVIDENCE, b. Providence "in the latter end of ... September 1638" [PrTR 1:7]; on 22 July 1686 Providence Town Council received a report that "Providence Williams is dead at Newport" and on 14 September 1686 Daniel Williams "exhibited an inventory of his deceased brother Providence Williams" and the Town Council

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

appointed Daniel administrator "as he is next of the kin" [PrTR 6:154-56].

iv MERCY, b. Providence "about the 15th of July 1640" [PrTR 1:7] ; m. (1) Resolved Waterman; m. (2) Providence 2 January 1676/7 Samuel Winsor [PrTR 15:153, 156-57].

v DANIEL, b. Providence "about the 15 of February 1641 (so called) counting year to begin about the 25 of March so that he was born above a year & a half after Mercy" [PrTR 1:7]; m. Providence 2 December 1676 Rebecca (Rhodes) Power [PrTR 15:153], daughter of Zachariah Rhodes and widow of Nicholas Power [Austin 356, 364].

vi JOSEPH, b. Providence "about the beginning of the 10th month [December] 1643" [PrTR 1:7]; m. 17 December 1669 Lydia Olney [PrTR 5:329; RIVR 2:Providence:201].

ASSOCIATIONS: Brother of Robert Williams who came to New England by 1644 [TAG 28:199]. The wife of Roger Williams was sister of Musachiell Bernard who came to Weymouth in 1635.

COMMENTS: For two of the daughters of Roger Williams, evidence was not found for the marriage to the first husband (Freeborn to Thomas Hart and Mercy to Resolved Waterman), although both unions are confidently asserted in any number of modern publications. The rarity of the name Freeborn speaks in favor of the marriage to Thomas Hart, but additional information would be welcome in both instances. Assuming these first marriages, the evidence is more than adequate in each case for the marriage to the second husband.

BIBLIOGRAPHIC NOTE: Given the many facets of the well-documented career of Roger Williams, and the many books and articles that have been written about his life, no attempt will be made here to cover all of his actions or all of the most important writings about him. In 1988 Glenn W. LaFantasie prepared a new edition of the correspondence of Roger Williams [The Correspondence of Roger Williams, two volumes (Providence 1988)]. The editorial material in this set includes an extensive bibliography, both of Williams's own writings and of later biographical material [lxxvi-lxxxviii]. One important item not included there is an article by Winifred Lovering Holman published in 1952 [TAG 28:197-209].

Sources:

Carpenter, Edmund J., Litt.D., Roger Williams, New York, 1909; Anthony, Bertha W., Roger Williams of Providence, RI, Vol. II, Cranston, RI, 1966.

Haley, John Williams, The Old Stone Bank History of Rhode Island , Vol. IV, Providence, 1944.

Hall, May Emery, Roger Williams, Boston, 1917.

Master Roger Williams, A Biography (The Macmillan Company, New York, 1957) by Ola Elizabeth Winslow.

Roger Williams, A Contribution to the American Tradition (The Bobbs-Merrill Company, Inc, Indianapolis and New York, 1953) by Perry Miller.

The Irrepressible Democrat, Roger Williams (The Ronald Press Company, New York, 1940) by Samuel Brockunier.

Roger Williams, New England Firebrand (The Macmillan Company, New York, 1932) by James Ernst.

The Correspondence of Roger Williams (Brown University Press, Providence, 1988) by Glenn W. LaFantasie.

Descendants of Roger Williams - Book I - Waterman & Winsor Lines (Gateway Press, Inc., Baltimore, 1991) by Dorothy Higson White and Kay Kirlin Moore. Purchase this book.

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/pemberton.html>

Boyd's Marriage Index 1538-1840 <http://www.originsnetwork.com/British Origins/>

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Descendants of Roger Williams, Book III. Sayles line through Mary Williams, compiled by Dorothy Higson White. Roger Williams Family Association, East Greenwich, RI: 2002.

Alumni Cantabrigiensis, compiled by J.A. Venn, London: Cambridge University Press, 1922-1954.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

WILLIAMS, Roger (-1683) & Mary BARNARD (1609-1676+); High Laver, Essex, in Eng, 15 Dec 1629; Plymouth/Salem/Providence Waterman (1939) 3:16; Reg. 43:315, 53:60+, 54:212, 67:90, 97:174; TAG 20:234, 28:199; EIHC 2:48, 66:291; Salem 1:269; Clark (#9) 45; Davol-Willeys 196; Flagg Anc. 244; Green (#10) 122-4; Austin: GDRI 430; RI Hist. Soc. 29:65+

Third Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Melinde Lutz Sanborn, GPC, Baltimore, MD: 2003. P. 278

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass.

The Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H Pope, 1900, Boston, Mass.

Roger married **Mary Barnard** [21030] [MRIN: 7934] on Dec 15, 1629 in High Laver, Essex, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3343 i. **Mary Williams** [21026]
- ii. **Freeborn Williams** [21048] was born on Oct 4, 1635 in Salem, Massachusetts Bay Colony and died on Jan 10, 1710, aged 74.
- iii. **Providence Williams** [21049] was born on Sep 16, 1638 in Providence, Providence Co., RI, USA and died in Mar 1686, aged 47.
- iv. **Mercy Williams** [21050] was born on Jul 15, 1640 in Providence, Providence Co., RI, USA and died about 1705, aged about 65.
- v. **Daniel Williams** [21051] was born Feb 15, 1641-Feb 15, 1642 in Providence, Providence Co., RI, USA and died on May 14, 1712, aged 71.
- vi. **Joseph Williams** [21052] was born on Dec 12, 1643 in Providence, Providence Co., RI, USA, died on Aug 17, 1724 in Mashapauge Farm, Providence, RI, aged 80, and was buried in Family Plot, now Roger Williams Park, Providence, RI.

6687. Mary Barnard [21030], daughter of **Richard Barnard** [22024], was born on Sep 24, 1609 in London, Middlesex, England and died in 1676 in Providence, Providence Co., RI, aged 67.

General Notes: Historical Catalog of the Members of the First Baptist Church, Providence, RI (New England Ancestors).

Roger Williams (1638) founder of the Church and first pastor died 1683.

Mrs. Mary Williams (1638) wife of Roger, died in 1676.

Information about the ship LYON in an article written about Roger Williams and published in the Genealogist's Post vol 1:5 (May 1964) pp.3-9.

This was on page 3:

In December of 1630, a small, one hundred ton boat, the "Lyon" (which became famous in the history of the early immigration to Massachusetts) sailed from Bristol, England with about twenty passengers and two hundred tons of goods. Her Master, Captain William Pierce, noted for his skillful seamanship, was at her helm. Among the passengers was the reverend Roger Williams and his wife Mary; John Throckmorton with his wife Rebecca and children, John and Patience; John Perkins with his wife Judith and children John, Elizabeth, Mary, Thomas and Jacob; Edmond Onge and his wife Frances and children Simon and Jonah; and William Parke. On February 5, 1631, the little boat docked in Boston for her Master was sympathetic to the policy of the Puritan leaders. Here is the list of passengers on the Lyon which are recorded in the book "The Perkins Family in Ye Olden Times" by D. W. Perkins 1916.

Mr. Roger Williams

Mrs. Mary Williams, his wife

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Mr. John Throckmorton
John Perkins, aged 47
Judith Perkins, his wife, aged 42
John Perkins, Jr, son of John and Judith, aged 22
Elizabeth Perkins, daughter of John and Judith, aged 20
Mary Perkins, daughter of John and Judith, aged 15
Ann Perkins, daughter of John and Judith, aged 13
Thomas Perkins, son of John and Judith, aged 9
Jacob Perkins, son of John and Judith, aged 3
Edmond Onge
Frances Onge, his wife.
Simon Onge, son of Edmond and Frances, aged 6
Jacob Onge, son of Edmond and Frances aged _____

The Lyon

The LYON. This ship was famous in the history of the early emigration to Massachusetts, and her Master was equally noted for his skillful seamanship and his sympathy with the policy of the Puritan leaders. In 1630, 1631, and 1632 she made four voyages hither in quick succession under his command with the regularity and safety of a ferry, and on one of them saved the new settlement from starvation and death by her timely arrival with provisions and anti-scorbutics. The official connection of the Lyon with the Winthrop Fleet is of the same character as related of the Mary and John, as both were doubtless approved by the Governor and Assistants. In his letter of March 28, 1630, to his wife, written from the Arbella, off the Isle of Wight, after noting the sailing of the Mary and John, Winthrop wrote: 'and the ship which goes from Bristowe (Bristol) carrieth about eighty persons', This was the Lyon and she probably sailed from that port to accommodate passengers living in the West Counties -- Lancashire, Cheshire, Warwick, Gloucestershire, and Somerset. That they were authorized to settle in the limits of the Bay Patent seems assured as there is no evidence to the contrary following their arrival. The date of her departure is not known (probably in March) but her arrival at Salem is reported 'in the latter part of May' some time before the Arbella reached that port. The identity of this ship is not established as there were several of her name in existence at that period. In view of her valuable services to the Colony it is to be hoped that the necessary search may be made to fix her home port, previous history, tonnage, and ownership. Of Captain William Peirce, her Master, more particulars are known. He had sailed to Plymouth in 1623 as Master of the Anne of London, bringing the last lot of passengers to the Pilgrim settlement. He was then a resident of Ratcliffe, parish of Stepney, London, and at that date was about thirty-one years old. He made a voyage to Salem in 1629 as Master of the Mayflower (not the Pilgrim ship) and thereafter he was in constant traffic in passengers and merchandise across the Atlantic. He took up his residence in Boston in 1632 and was admitted freeman May 14, 1634. His wife, Bridget, joined the church February 2, 1632/3; perhaps a second wife, as a William Peirce, mariner of Whitechapel, was licensed in 1615 to marry Margaret Gibbs. Whitechapel and Stepney are adjoining parishes. He became a Town and Colony official and was engaged in coastwise shipping thereafter. He compiled an Almanac for New England which was the second issue in 1639 from the Daye press at Cambridge. In 1641 he was killed by the Spaniards while on a voyage to the island of New Providence, Bahamas Group, whither he was taking passengers for settlement. He was married to Judith Gater on 9 Oct 1608 in Hillmorton, co. Warwick, England.

Mary married **Roger Williams** [21029] [MRIN: 7934] on Dec 15, 1629 in High Laver, Essex, England.

6688. John Hygebed [20925] was born on Nov 30, 1585 in Ivinghoe, Buckinghamshire., England and died in 1641 in Buckinghamshire, England, aged 56.

General Notes: Source:
Family Search web site.

John married **Ursula Blacknell** [20926] [MRIN: 7885] on Oct 13, 1609 in Buckinghamshire, England.

The child from this marriage was:
3344 i. **Edward Higby** [20921]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

6689. Ursula Blacknell [20926] was born about 1589 in Ivinghoe, Buckinghamshire., England and died in Buckinghamshire, England.

Ursula married **John Hygebed** [20925] [MRIN: 7885] on Oct 13, 1609 in Buckinghamshire, England.

6690. Thomas Skidmore [20923].

General Notes: Scudamore.

Thomas married **Ellen Whitehead** [20924] [MRIN: 7884].

The child from this marriage was:

3345 i. **Jedidah Skidmore** [20922]

6691. Ellen Whitehead [20924].

Ellen married **Thomas Skidmore** [20923] [MRIN: 7884].

6692. Thomas Treadwell [22033] was born circa 1565 in Oxford, England.

Thomas married someone.

His children were:

- i. **Thomas Treadwell** [47497] was born in Nov 1603 in Epwell, Oxfordshire, England and died on Jun 8, 1671 in Ipswich, MA, aged 67.
- 3346 ii. **Edward Treadwell** [20919]

6694. Rober Howes [31359].

General Notes: Fishmonger of London, England.

Sources:

The Complete Book of Emigrants, 1607-1660. Peter Wilson Coldham. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

Rober married someone.

His child was:

3347 i. **Sarah Howes** [20920]

6710. Francis Brown [41527] was born in 1610 in England, died on Oct 21, 1668 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 58, and was buried in Center Church on the Green, New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 167844949.

Francis married **Mary Edwards** [41528] [MRIN: 16183].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3355 i. **Rebecca Brown** [41525]
- ii. **Lydia Brown** [41526] was born on Jan 29, 1636 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, died in 1719 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 83, and was buried in Center Church on the Green, New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

6711. Mary Edwards [41528] was born in 1615 in England, died on Dec 7, 1693 in New Haven, New Haven Co., CT, aged 78, and was buried in Center Church on the Green, New Haven, New Haven Co., CT.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 167845030.

Mary married **Francis Brown** [41527] [MRIN: 16183].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

6716. Percy Brown [31196].

Percy married **Rich** [31197] [MRIN: 12174].

The child from this marriage was:

3358 i. **Nathaniel Brown** [26557]

6717. Rich [31197].

Rich married **Percy Brown** [31196] [MRIN: 12174].

6720. John Nyle [26900], son of **William Neyle (Nyle)** [4867] and **Elizabeth Pavye** [8687], was born on Apr 27, 1581 in Halstock, Dorset, England and died on Jan 26, 1614 in Beaminster, Dorset, England, aged 32.

General Notes: Johannis Neele?

Sources:

Family Search web site: www.familysearch.org IGI Batch No: C153941 (1579-1834)

Beaminster St. Mary's Baptisms 1585-1620: Web site
www.dorset-opc.com/BeaminsterFiles/BeaminsterBaps1585-1620.htm

Dorset, England. Baptisms, Marriages and Burials. Dorset History Centre.

John married **Johane Paviot** [26901] [MRIN: 10513] on Jan 19, 1606 in Beaminster, Dorset, England.

The child from this marriage was:

3360 i. **John Niles** [22058]

6721. Johane Paviot [26901] died on Mar 31, 1615 in Beaminster, Dorset, England.

General Notes: Sources:

Beaminster St. Mary's Burials 1585-1620: Web site
www.dorset-opc.com/BeaminsterFiles/BeaminsterBurs1585-1620.htm

Johane married **John Nyle** [26900] [MRIN: 10513] on Jan 19, 1606 in Beaminster, Dorset, England.

6722. William Read [26898], son of **William Read** [31125] and **Rebecca Mennis** [31126], was born in 1565 in Canterbury, Kent, England and died on Apr 24, 1621 in Canterbury, Kent, England, aged 56.

General Notes: Married at St. Olave, Hart St., London, England.

Sources:

Family Search web site: www.familysearch.org

William married **Lucy Hennage** [26899] [MRIN: 10512] on Apr 26, 1613 in London, Middlesex, England.

The child from this marriage was:

3361 i. **Jane Read** [22059]

6723. Lucy Hennage [26899], daughter of **Michael Heneage** [31130] and **Grace Honeywood** [31131], was born on Feb 24, 1586 in London, Middlesex, England and died on Sep 17, 1621 in Canterbury, Kent, England, aged 35.

General Notes: Henneage, Heanage.

Lucy married **William Read** [26898] [MRIN: 10512] on Apr 26, 1613 in London, Middlesex, England.

6728. Thomas Elye [53344] was born in 1600 in Woolston, Southamptonshire, England and died on Mar 30, 1631 in Basingstoke, Hampshire, England, aged 31.

Thomas married **Elizabeth Gore** [53345] [MRIN: 20495].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

3364 i. **Richard Ely** [26584]

6729. Elizabeth Gore [53345] was born in 1600 in Southampton, England.

Elizabeth married **Thomas Ely** [53344] [MRIN: 20495].

6732. Reinold Marvin [27472], son of **Edward Marvin** [31605] and **Margaret** [Marvin] [31606], was born in 1594 in Great Bentley, Essex, England, was christened on Oct 25, 1594 in Great Bentley, Essex, England, died in 1662 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged 68, and was buried in Duck River Burying Ground, Lyme, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: Last mention of his name in Great Bentley, Essex, England was in 1637. He came to New England about 1638. He had land at Hartford, sold it and removed to Farmington. He then moved to Saybrook, now Lyme before 1639. He was a freeman in Saybrook May 20, 1658. His will was dated May 23, 1662. Inventory Oct. 28, 1662. Value 820 pounds. Hall of Records, Hartford, CT.

He was a proprietor of Hartford and his name is on the Founder's Monument in the Old Center Church Yard in Hartford, CT.

Sources:

Descendants of Reinhold and Matthew Marvin who came to New England in 1635, NEHGR, Vol. 16, p. 235, 1862

Ancestors of American Presidents, by Gary Boyd Roberts. New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass. 2009 Edition. 2009.

Find A Grave: www.findagrave.com. Reinold Marvin. Duck River Cemetery, Old Lyme, New London Co. CT. Memorial # 28329529. GPS N 41.31060 W -72.32780.

Name is found on the Founder's Monument in the Old Center Church Yard in Hartford, Conn.

The English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin of Hartford, CT., 1638. Their Homes and Parish Churches, by William T. R. Marvin. Private printing. Boston. 1900.

Descendants of Reinold and Matthew Marvin, of Hartford, CT., 1638 and 1635, sons of Edward Marvin of Great Bentley, England. By George Franklin Marvin and William T.R. Marvin. T.R. Marvin & Son, Publishers, Boston. 1904.

Genealogy of the Mervyn (Marvin) Family of Ramsey, County Essex, and Other Places, by Evangeline Augusta (Case) Tompkins. 1932.

Marvin and Dolan Descendants. Part I A Line of Descent from Thomas Mervyn of Ramsey, County Essex, England [1503]. Part II Some Descendants of Bartholomew Dolan of County Kildare, Ireland [1825], by Harry T. Dolan. Gateway Press, Inc. Baltimore. 1992.

Ancestry.com. England, Select Essex Parish Registers, 1538-1900. Index only.
Raynold Marvin, spouse Marye, child Marye

Reinold married **Marie** [Marvin] [31604] [MRIN: 10747] circa 1617 in Great Bentley, Essex, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Marvin** [53866] was born in 1618 in Great Bentley, Essex, England and was christened on Nov 4, 1618 in Great Bentley, Essex, England.
- ii. **Elisabeth Marvin** [53296] was born in 1621 in Great Bentley, Essex, England, was christened on Apr 19, 1621 in Great Bentley, Essex, England, and died in Jan 1683 in Lyme, New London Co., CT, aged 62.
- iii. **Mary Marvin** [27473] was born in 1622 in Great Bentley, Essex, England, was christened on Oct 21, 1622 in Great Bentley, Essex, England, and died on Mar 5, 1714 in Middletown, Hartford Co., CT, aged 92.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- iv. **John Marvin** [53867] was born circa 1624 in Great Bentley, Essex, England and died on Mar 16, 1626 in Great Bentley, Essex, England, aged about 2.
- v. **Elisabeth Marvin** [53877] was born in 1627 in Great Bentley, Essex, England and was christened on Apr 29, 1627 in Great Bentley, Essex, England.
- vi. **Sara Mary Marvin** [53868] was born in 1629 in Great Bentley, Essex, England and was christened on Jul 22, 1629 in Great Bentley, Essex, England.
- 3366 vii. **Lieut Reinold Marvin Jr** [26591]
- viii. **Abigail Marvin** [53869] was born in 1634 in Great Bentley, Essex, England and was christened on May 4, 1634 in Great Bentley, Essex, England.
- ix. **Mary Marvin** [53870] was born in 1636 in Great Bentley, Essex, England and was christened on Oct 23, 1636 in Great Bentley, Essex, England.

6733. Marie [Marvin] [31604] died circa 1661 in Lyme, New London Co., CT and was buried in Duck River Burying Ground, Lyme, New London Co., CT.

General Notes: Her death was attributed to witchcraft as per court case at Hartford, Sept. 5, 1661. Nicholas Jennings and his wife, Margaret, were indicted and found guilty.

Sources:

Marvin and Dolan Descendants. Part I A Line of Descent from Thomas Mervyn of Ramsey, County Essex, England [1503]. Part II Some Descendants of Bartholomew Dolan of County Kildare, Ireland [1825], by Harry T. Dolan. Gateway Press, Inc. Baltimore. 1992.

Marie married **Reinold Marvin** [27472] [MRIN: 10747] circa 1617 in Great Bentley, Essex, England.

6734. George Clark [27471].

General Notes: Husbandman of Milford, Connecticut.

Sources:

Descendants of Reinhold and Matthew Marvin who came to New England in 1635, NEHGR, Vol. 16, p. 235, 1862

George married **Sarah** [Clark] [27474] [MRIN: 10746].

The child from this marriage was:

- 3367 i. **Sarah Clark** [26592]

6735. Sarah [Clark] [27474].

Sarah married **George Clark** [27471] [MRIN: 10746].

6744. Thomas Dibble [21289], son of **Robert Dibble** [21297] and **Frances Goody** [22027], was born on Aug 5, 1613 in Weymouth, Somerset, England and died on Oct 17, 1700 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, aged 87.

General Notes: Perhaps born North Petherton, Somerset, England. He came to New England in 1636 landing at Boston. He left from Weymouth, England on March 20, 1636 with his sister Frances. He was allotted land at Dorchester, December 17, 1635. He removed to Windsor, CT, where he spent the remainder of his life. He is considered one of the Founders of Ancient Windsor, Connecticut.

Sources:

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut. A Record of the Achievements of her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Edited by W.R. Cutter, E.H. Clement, S. Hart, M.K. Talcott, F. Bostwick, E.S. Stearns, NY, 1911.

The Ancestors and Descendants of Joel Dibble, by James Arthur Dibble, 1983.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

DEBLE, Thomas2 (1613-1700) & 1/wf Meriam/Miriam _____ (-1681); by 1637; Windsor, CT Pepon-Phelps 1;

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Pope's Pioneers 138; Warner-Harrington 172; Windsor CT 2:174; Ludington-Saltus 113; Fulton Anc. 519; Hartford Prob. 2:56

DIBBLE, Thomas (-1700) & 2/wf Elizabeth (_____) (HAWKS) HINSDALE (-1689), w John, w Robert; 25 Jun 1683; Windsor, CT Warner-Harrington 172; Windsor CT VR 73, 146; Windsor CT 2:174; Deerfield 2:188; Hadley Fam. 67; Ludington-Saltus 113; Converse (1905) 697; Blakeney-Sabin 127; Brainerd Anc. 159

Third Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Melinde Lutz Sanborn, GPC, Baltimore, MD: 2003. P. 79.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass.

The Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H Pope, 1900, Boston, Mass.

The Complete Book of Emigrants, 1607-1660. Peter Wilson Coldham. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

Thomas married **Meriam Grant** [21290] [MRIN: 8068] by 1637 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Israel Dibble** [21291] was born on Aug 29, 1637 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Dec 11, 1697, aged 60.
- 3372 ii. **Ebenezer Dibble** [20991]
- iii. **Hepsibah Dibble** [21292] was born in Dec 1642 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, was christened on Dec 25, 1642 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, and died on Feb 22, 1697 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, aged 54.
- iv. **Samuel Dibble** [21293] was born on May 24, 1643 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and was christened in May 1643.
- v. **Marian Dibble** [21294] was born in Dec 1645 and was christened on Dec 17, 1645.
- vi. **Thomas Dibble** [21295] was born on Sep 3, 1647 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and was christened on Sep 3, 1647.
- vii. **Joanna Dibble** [21296] was born in Jan 1650 and was christened on Feb 1, 1650.

Thomas next married **Elizabeth Hawks** [27432] [MRIN: 10731] on Jun 25, 1683 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

6745. Meriam Grant [21290], daughter of **John Grant** [60828] and **Alice Turberville** [60829], was born circa 1615 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on May 14, 1681 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, aged about 66.

General Notes: Death recorded May 14, 1681, Windsor, CT, Vol. MG1, p. 42.

Sources:

Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records, NEHGS, Boston, F93/C71 mf

Meriam married **Thomas Dibble** [21289] [MRIN: 8068] by 1637 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

6748. Joseph Loomis [26531], son of **Joseph Loomis** [26539] and **Mary White** [26540], was born on Mar 1, 1615 in Messing, Essex, England and died on Jun 26, 1687 in East Windsor, CT, aged 72.

General Notes: On the 3rd of May 1643, he was granted from the Plantation four acres of land, bounded north by the land of Joseph Loomis the elder, and in 1660 by purchase he acquired land on the east side of the Connecticut River. In 1686 he conveyed a part of this land to his son Joseph, and a part to his son John. He was freeman in 1654.

Connecticut Probate

Loomis, Joseph, sen., Windsor. Died 26 June 1687. Invt. £281 14 08. Taken 12 July 1687, by Henry Wolcott, John Wolcott, John Loomis. The children: Joseph age 38 yr., John 36, Mary 34, Hannah 25, Matthew 23, Stephen, 20, James 17, Nathaniel 14, Isaac 9 years of age.

Court Record, Page 132 - 1st September 1687: Invt. Exhibitd.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Page 134 - 26 October 1687: An Inventory of the Estate of Joseph Loomis, formerly Exhibited in Court, was now considered & this Court appoynt Joseph his son and Matthew Loomis Adms. Order to Dist. and appoint John Loomis & John Moore distributors.

Page 6 - (Vol. VIII) 6 February 1709-10: Joseph Loomis, son of Joseph Loomis, sen. formerly of Windsor, Decd., in Court shows that he and his Brother Matthew Loomis, now Decd., have paid the Debts and delivered the portions of the Estate to his Brothers and Sister and is granted a Quietus Est.

Sources:

The Descendants of Joseph Loomis, who came from Braintree, England, in the year 1638 and Settled in Windsor, Connecticut, in 1639. By Elias Loomis, LLD. Tuttle, Morehouse and Taylor. New Haven; 1870. 2nd edition 1875.

Descendants of Joseph Loomis In America and his Antecedents in the Old World. Elias Loomis book revised by Elisha S. Loomis, 1908.

New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Clarence A. Torrey, CD, NEHGS, 2001

LOOMIS, Joseph (1615-1687) & 1/wf Sarah HILL (-1653); 17 Sep 1646; Windsor, CT Brainerd Anc. 208; Warner-Harrington 418; Reg. 39:78; Utah Gen. Mag. 20:58; Dawes-Gates 2:571; Windsor CT 2:433; Loomis 125; Flagg Anc. 278; Smith-Hale 222; Fairfield Fam. 1:280

LOOMIS, Joseph & 2/wf Mary [SHARWOOD] (-1681); 28 Jun 1659; Windsor, CT TAG 20: Supp. 30; Knapp Anc. 116; Dawes-Gates 2:571; Reg. 43:203, 90:385; Warner-Harrington 577; Matthew Grant Rec.; Windsor CT 2:433; Loomis 128; Flagg Anc. 278; Smith-Hale 222; Treman 1691; Boddie 203; Utah Gen. Mag. 20:58; Drake (1933) 22

Third Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Melinde Lutz Sanborn, GPC, Baltimore, MD: 2003. P. 175.

The Ricker Compilation of Vital Records of Early Connecticut, GPC, Inc., 2006. P. 8143 & 8144. WIndosr VR

A Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records Vol. 1-3. CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 2002.

Joseph married **Sarah Hill** [26532] [MRIN: 10338] on Sep 17, 1646 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Sarah Loomis** [26534] was born on Jul 22, 1647 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died in 1654, aged 7.
- ii. **Joseph Loomis** [26535] was born on Jul 15, 1649 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Feb 26, 1715 in East Windsor, CT, aged 65.
- 3374 iii. **John Loomis** [20993]
- iv. **Mary Loomis** [26536] was born on Aug 3, 1653 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

Joseph next married **Mary Sherwood** [26533] [MRIN: 10339], daughter of **Thomas Sherwood** [23309] and **Mary** [Sherwood] [26346], on Jun 28, 1659 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Sarah Loomis** [26541] was born on Apr 1, 1660 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Jun 4, 1661, aged 1.
- ii. **Hannah Loomis** [26542] was born on Feb 2, 1662 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died after 1687.
- iii. **Matthew Loomis** [26543] was born on Nov 4, 1664 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Apr 12, 1688, aged 23.
- iv. **Isaac Loomis** [26544] was born on Jul 10, 1666 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.
- v. **Stephen Loomis** [26545] was born on Sep 1, 1668 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died in 1711, aged 43.
- vi. **James Loomis** [26546] was born on Oct 31, 1669 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Dec 29, 1750 in Bolton, Tolland Co., CT, aged 81.
- vii. **Nathaniel Loomis** [26547] was born on Aug 8, 1673 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died in 1730 in East Windsor, CT, aged 57.
- viii. **Isaac Loomis** [26548] was born on Oct 28, 1677 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT and died on Mar 17, 1704, aged 26.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

6749. Sarah Hill [26532], daughter of **William Hill** [30884] and **Sarah Jourdain** [30885], was born in Jan 1620 in Essex, England, was christened on Feb 2, 1620, and died on Aug 23, 1653 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, aged 33.

General Notes: Sources:

The Great Migration Begins. Immigrants to New England 1620 - 1633. Volume II (G-O). Robert Charles Anderson. Great Migration Study Project. NEHGS. Boston 1995.

Sarah married **Joseph Loomis** [26531] [MRIN: 10338] on Sep 17, 1646 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.

6784. John Ryder [47397], son of **William Ryder** [47399] and **Alice England** [47400], was born in Jun 1582 in Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England, was christened on Jun 24, 1582 in Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England, and died in Northampton, Northamptonshire, England.

General Notes: Sources:

FamilySearch.org. Baptism of John Rydar, June 24, 1582. Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England. Indexing batch number: P01522-1.

Rider Notes: The European Generations, by Richard G. Rider. The American Genealogist, Vol. 43, No. , Pgs. 117-23.

John married **Helen Smith** [47398] [MRIN: 18042] on Nov 1, 1600 in Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3392 i. **Samuel Ryder** [47384]
- ii. **John Ryder** [50472] was born in Feb 1606 in Aylesbury, Buckshire, England and was christened on Mar 2, 1606.
- iii. **Agnes Ryder** [50473] was born in Nov 1608 in Aylesbury, Buckshire, England and was christened on Nov 27, 1608 in Aylesbury, Buckshire, England.
- iv. **Mary Ryder** [50475] was born in Oct 1611 in Aylesbury, Buckshire, England and was christened on Oct 24, 1611 in Aylesbury, Buckshire, England.

6785. Helen Smith [47398], daughter of **Robert Smythe** [47435], was born in 1579 in Pazhall, Buckinghamshire, England and died in 1676 in England, aged 97.

Helen married **John Ryder** [47397] [MRIN: 18042] on Nov 1, 1600 in Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England.

6848. William Belconger [25197], son of **William Belconger Jr** [25236] and **Margaret Lakey** [25237], was born about 1544 in St. Peter, Brooke, Norfolk, England and died on Nov 19, 1601, aged about 57.

General Notes: Sources:

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net
Bea Mefford brea@metford.org
Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com
Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

William married **Ann Ward** [25198] [MRIN: 9741].

The child from this marriage was:

- 3424 i. **Anthony Belconger** [25183]

6849. Ann Ward [25198] was born in 1557.

Ann married **William Belconger** [25197] [MRIN: 9741].

6864. Stockdale Coddington [25224], son of **James Quidington** [25234] and **Joan Stockdale** [25235], was born circa Mar 1569 in Bletchingley, Surrey, England, was christened on Mar 8, 1579 in Bletchingley, Surrey, England, and died before Apr 7, 1650 in Hampton, NH.

General Notes: Married Francis Ismangle at St. Dionis Backchurch, London, England.

He resided at Dorking, Surrey for several decades.

May have come in 1630 with John Winthrop and company.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Of Roxbury, Mass about 1644.

He died before April 7, 1650 when the administration of his estate was granted to his son John.

Sources:

The Coddington Family, records of one line of the descendants of John Coddington of Woodbridge, NJ, with notes on allied families, by Rev. Herbert G. Coddington, Syracuse, NY, 1907.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 79, July 2004. p. 179-80. English Records for Stockdale Coddington of Roxbury, Massachusetts., by Leslie Mahler.

The Complete Book of Emigrants, 1607-1660. Peter Wilson Coldham. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net

Bea Mefford brea@metford.org

Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com

Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

Stockdale married **Frances Ismangle** [30812] [MRIN: 12044] on Feb 23, 1595 in London, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Anne Coddington** [30814] was born in Mar 1597 in Dorking, Surrey, England, was christened on Mar 13, 1597 in Dorking, Surrey, England, died in Nov 1598 in Dorking, Surrey, England, aged 1, and was buried on Nov 23, 1598 in Dorking, Surrey, England.
- ii. **Anne Coddington** [30815] was born in Nov 1599 in Dorking, Surrey, England and was christened on Nov 18, 1599 in Dorking, Surrey, England.
- iii. **Mary Coddington** [30816] was born in Feb 1601 in Dorking, Surrey, England and was christened on Feb 15, 1601 in Dorking, Surrey, England.

Stockdale next married **Sarah Wood** [25225] [MRIN: 9752] on Mar 25, 1600 in Dorking, Surrey, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Susan Coddington** [25227] was born in Jan 1603 in Dorking, Surrey, England, was christened on Jan 16, 1603 in Dorking, Surrey, England, died in Jul 1609 in Dorking, Surrey, England, aged 6, and was buried on Jul 24, 1609 in Dorking, Surrey, England.
- 3432 ii. **John Coddington** [25219]
- iii. **Elias Coddington** [25228] was born in May 1607 in Dorking, Surrey, England and was christened on May 17, 1607 in Dorking, Surrey, England.
- iv. **Elizabeth Coddington** [25229] was born in Sep 1609 in Dorking, Surrey, England and was christened on Sep 24, 1609 in Dorking, Surrey, England.
- v. **James Coddington** [25230] was born in May 1611 in Dorking, Surrey, England, was christened on May 19, 1611 in Dorking, Surrey, England, died in Mar 1636 in Dorking, Surrey, England, aged 24, and was buried on Mar 20, 1636 in Dorking, Surrey, England.
- vi. **Anthony Coddington** [25231] was born in Aug 1613 in Dorking, Surrey, England and was christened on Aug 13, 1613 in Dorking, Surrey, England.
- vii. **Ephriam Coddington** [25232] was born in Apr 1617 in Dorking, Surrey, England and was christened on Apr 6, 1617 in Dorking, Surrey, England.
- viii. **Joseph Coddington** [25233] was born in Mar 1620 in Dorking, Surrey, England and was christened on Mar 19, 1620 in Dorking, Surrey, England.

Stockdale next married **Hannah Taylor** [30813] [MRIN: 12045] on Nov 27, 1622 in Dorking, Surrey, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

6865. Sarah Wood [25225] was born circa May 1581 in Dorking, Surrey, England, died in Mar 1621 in Dorking, Surrey, England, aged about 39, and was buried on Mar 25, 1621 in Dorking, Surrey, England.

Sarah married **Stockdale Coddington** [25224] [MRIN: 9752] on Mar 25, 1600 in Dorking, Surrey, England.

6870. Henry Rolfe [31122].

Henry married **Honour** [Rolfe] [31123] [MRIN: 12140].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3435 i. **Anna Rolfe** [26583]
- ii. **John Rolfe** [31124] was born circa 1635 in England.

6871. Honour [Rolfe] [31123].

Honour married **Henry Rolfe** [31122] [MRIN: 12140].

7296. Thomas Gollop [36254], son of **John Gollop** [36258] and **Elizabeth** [Gollop] [36259], died on Apr 8, 1610.

General Notes: Of North Bowood, Dorset, England.

Sources:

Gallup Genealogy: Gallop, Galloup, Galloupe, Gallupe, Gollop. Second edition, Revised and Expanded. By The Gallup Family Association, Inc. Brigham Young University, Family History and Genealogy Research Services, Provo, Utah. 1987.

Thomas married **Agneta Watkins** [36255] [MRIN: 14300].

The child from this marriage was:

- 3648 i. **John Gollop** [36216]

7297. Agneta Watkins [36255], daughter of **Humphrey Watkins** [36256] and **Catherine** [Watkins] [36257].

Agneta married **Thomas Gollop** [36254] [MRIN: 14300].

7410. Oliver Purchase [65051].

Oliver married someone.

His child was:

- 3705 i. **Joan Purchase** [65050]

7552. John Burt [20949] was born in 1540 in Pulloxhill, Bedfordshire, England.

John married **Mrs** [Burt] [20950] [MRIN: 7897] about 1565 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3776 i. **Henry Burtt** [20947]

7553. Mrs [Burt] [20950] was born about 1541 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.

[Burt] married **John Burt** [20949] [MRIN: 7897] about 1565 in Harberton, Devonshire, England.

7556. William Marche [20955], son of **John Marche** [23344], was born in 1524 in Sherford, Devonshire, England and died between Apr 29, 1612 and Feb 11, 1613 in Sherford, Devonshire, England.

General Notes: Sources:

New England Historic & Genealogical Register, Vol. 86, Jan. 1932, p.77-84; April 1932, p. 216-220; July 1932, p. 247-52. Genealogical Research in England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Will dated April 29, 1612; Inventory taken Feb. 11, 1613; proved Sept. 8, 1615,

William married **Mrs** [Marche] [20956] [MRIN: 7900] in 1537 in Sherford, Devonshire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3778 i. **Richard Marche** [20951]
- ii. **George Marche** [50497]
- iii. **Joane Marche** [50498]
- iv. **Grace Marche** [50499]
- v. **Jane Marche** [50500]
- vi. **Prudence Marche** [50501]
- vii. **Sarah Marche** [50502]

7557. Mrs [Marche] [20956].

[Marche] married **William Marche** [20955] [MRIN: 7900] in 1537 in Sherford, Devonshire, England.

7558. Richard Martyn [20953] was born in 1549 in Sherford, Devonshire, England and died in England.

General Notes: Sources:

FamilySearch, Ancestral File v4.19

Richard married **Joane** [Martyn] [20954] [MRIN: 7899] about 1568 in Sherford, Devonshire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3779 i. **Joane Martyn** [20952]

7559. Joane [Martyn] [20954] was born in 1537 in Sherford, Devonshire, England.

Joane married **Richard Martyn** [20953] [MRIN: 7899] about 1568 in Sherford, Devonshire, England.

7568. Sir Francis Baidon [23307], son of **George Baidon** [26198] and **Anne Folkingham** [26206], was born in 1559 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England and died on Jun 24, 1622 in Monk, Fryston, Yorkshire, England, aged 63.

General Notes: He was reeve of Kippax, 1588, and was knighted at the coronation of James I. He was married four times. Will dated Nov. 5, 1615.

Sources:

New England Families, Genealogical and Memorial, A Record of the Achievements of Her People in the Making of Commonwealths and the Founding of a Nation, compiled under the editorial direction of William Richard Cutter, (original 1913), Clearfield Co. Inc., G.P.C., Baltimore, MD: 1994/5.

The Registers of the Parish Church of Kippax, Co. York, 1539-1812, edited by George Denison Lumb, Privately Printed for the Yorkshire Parish Register Society, 1901. [FHL British film 496807]

Baidon and the Baidons; a history of a Yorkshire manor and family, by W. Paley Baidon. [London] Privately printed for the author, by the St. Catherine Press [1913]-. Vol. I, II, and III [NYPL]

Francis married **Frances Johnson** [26200] [MRIN: 10182], daughter of **Henry Johnson** [27689] and **Elizabeth Norton** [27690], about 1584.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Francis Baidon** [42899] died in Mar 1612 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England and was buried on Mar 9, 1612 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England.
- ii. **Ellen Baidon** [42900] was born in 1585 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England and was christened on Mar 8, 1585 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England.
- iii. **Dorothy Baidon** [42901] was born in 1586 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, was christened on Apr 10, 1586 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, and died on Aug 9, 1587 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, aged 1.
- iv. **Elizabeth Baidon** [27679] was born in May 1587 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England and was christened on May 21, 1587 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Francis next married **Margaret Goodrick** [23308] [MRIN: 8941] in 1588 in Ribston Manor, Yorkshire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Baildon** [26203] was born in Jan 1589 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, was christened on Jan 4, 1589 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, and died on Apr 12, 1597 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, aged 8.
- 3784 ii. **Richard Baildon** [23305]
- iii. **Cutbert Baildon** [27680] was born in Feb 1592 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England and was christened on Feb 26, 1592 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England.
- iv. **Martin Baildon** [27681] was born in Mar 1594 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England and was christened on Mar 28, 1594 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England.
- v. **Henry Baildon** [27682] was born in May 1595 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, was christened on May 11, 1595 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, and died on May 12, 1618 in London, England, aged 23.
- vi. **Thomas Baildon** [27683] was born in Sep 1596 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, was christened on Sep 26, 1596 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, and died on Nov 20, 1619 in London, England, aged 23.
- vii. **Clare Baildon** [27687] was born in Sep 1597 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, died in Sep 1597 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, and was buried on Sep 25, 1597 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England.
- viii. **Mereall Baildon** [27684] was born in Sep 1598 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England and was christened on Sep 30, 1598 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England.

Francis next married **Isabel Tyrwhit** [26201] [MRIN: 10183], daughter of **Sir Philip Tyrwhit** [27688], about 1604.

Francis next married **Anna Coleby** [26202] [MRIN: 10184] about 1612.

7569. Margaret Goodrick [23308], daughter of **Richard Goodrick** [26199] and **Clara Conyers** [27567], was born in 1563 in Ripston Manor, Yorkshire, England, died on Sep 30, 1598 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, aged 35, and was buried on Sep 30, 1598 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England.

General Notes: Perhaps died and buried Sept. 22, 1598.

Sources:

The Registers of the Parish Church of Kippax, Co. York, 1539-1812, edited by George Denison Lumb, Privately Printed for the Yorkshire Parish Register Society, 1901. [FHL British film 496807] P. 37, Margret wife of Frauncis Baldon xxxth of Sept buried, 1598.

Margaret married **Sir Francis Baildon** [23307] [MRIN: 8941] in 1588 in Ribston Manor, Yorkshire, England.

7572. Robert Sherwood [23311] was born on Sep 1, 1548 in England and died in 1632, aged 84.

General Notes: Sources:

FamilySearch, Ancestral File v4.19

Family Search, Batch # C078191 (1561-1640), Thomas Sherwood christened 24 Dec 1590, Saint Mary and Saint Peter Parish Church, Mablethorpe, Lincoln, England. Father Robart Sherwood.

Robert married someone.

His children were:

- 3786 i. **Thomas Sherwood** [23309]
- ii. **Arthur Sherwood** [30944] was born on Dec 4, 1586 in Mablethorpe, Lincolnshire, England and died on Dec 9, 1586.
- iii. **Christopher Sherwood** [30945] was born on May 12, 1588 in Mablethorpe, Lincolnshire, England.

7574. John Tiler [23312] was born before 1550 in Hitcham, Suffolk, England and died after 1590.

General Notes: Sources:

The Parentage of Alice Tiler, First Wife of Thomas Sherwood of Wethersfield, Stamford, and Fairfield, Connecticut. Leslie Mahler. The American Genealogist, Vol. 82, No. 3, p. 211-13. 2007.

John married **Joan Smith** [23313] [MRIN: 8944] on Oct 14, 1571 in Brettenham, Suffolk, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Tiler** [26468] was born in Sep 1574 in Brettenham, Suffolk, England, was christened on Sep 20, 1574 in Brettenham, Suffolk, England, and died on Sep 20, 1574 in Brettenham, Suffolk, England.
- ii. **Susan Tiler** [26469] was born in 1578, was christened in 1578, died in Aug 1631 in Horningsheath, Suffolk, England, aged 53, and was buried on Aug 30, 1631 in Horningsheath, Suffolk, England.
- iii. **Bridget Tiler** [26471] was born in Apr 1580 in Hitcham, Suffolk, England and was christened on May 1, 1850 in Hitcham, Suffolk, England.
- iv. **Elizabeth Tiler** [31764] was born in Nov 1582 in Hitcham, Suffolk, England and was christened on Nov 19, 1582 in Hitcham, Suffolk, England.
- 3787 v. **Alice Tiler** [23310]
- vi. **Agnes Tiler** [31766] was born in May 1589 in Hitcham, Suffolk, England and was christened on May 11, 1589 in Hitcham, Suffolk, England.
- vii. **Thomasine Tiler** [31768] was born in Nov 1590 in Hitcham, Suffolk, England, was christened on Nov 19, 1590 in Hitcham, Suffolk, England, and died By 11 jun 1619, aged 28.

7575. Joan Smith [23313] died By Jun 1619.

Joan married **John Tiler** [23312] [MRIN: 8944] on Oct 14, 1571 in Brettenham, Suffolk, England.

Joan next married **Thomas Stevens** [26347] [MRIN: 10250].

7576. Robert Foote [23314], son of **John Foote** [53505] and **Helen (Ellen) Warren** [53506], was born in 1552 in Royston, Hertfordshire, England, died on Jan 28, 1608 in Shalford, Colchester, Essex, England, aged 56, and was buried in London, England.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestors of American Presidents, compiled by Gary Boyd Roberts, with charts drawn by Julie Helen Otto, NEHGS and Carl Boyer, CA, 1989.

Ancestors of American Presidents, by Gary Boyd Roberts. New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass. 2009 Edition. 2009.

Foote Family Association of America: <http://www.footefamily.org/i8921.htm>

More on Nathaniel Foote's Ancestors, by Janice Greene Valore. The American Genealogist, Vol. 54, April 1978, PP. 99-101.)

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. FAG Memorial # 125063269

Source: The National Archives, PROB 11/113/164

Testator: Robert Foote, Yeoman

Place: Shalford, Essex, England

Type of Record: Will

Date of document: 27 Jan 1608/09 , probated 15 Feb 1608/09

Condition: 17th century English, legible copy

- 1 In the name of God Amen The Seaven and twentieth
- 2 day of January A Thousand Six hundred and eight I Robert Foote of
- 3 Shalford in the county of Essex yoman being sick in body and commending my
- 4 soule to the mercy of god in Christe doe hereby dispose ordayne and make this
- 5 my present last will and Testament revoking all former wills in manner
- 6 and forme following That is to say: Item I gyve and bequeath to the poore
- 7 inhabiting within the parish of Shalford Twenty shillings of lawfull money
- 8 to be distributed amongst them within one moneth after my death at the
- 9 discretion of the churchwardens and the Overseers for the poore. Item I
- 10 further give and bequeath to the poore inhabiting within the parish of Wethers

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

11 field Twenty shillings of like money to be payd and distributed amongst them
12 in manner as is before expressed for the parish of Shalford Item I give and
13 bequeath unto my welbeloved wife Joan Foote during her natural life all such
14 yearly rent as to me is reserved out of my lease of certain Tenements which
15 I hould for divers yeares yet enduring by the grant of S[i]r Robert Chester knight
16 and lyeing and being in the Towne of Royston The yearly rent whereof to me
17 reserved is at this present eight poundes And she to receive the same yearly
18 from the Te[ne]ments in such manner as by their Leases they stand charged to pay
19 the same Item further I give and bequeath unto my sayd wife one yearly
20 Annuitie of fower poundes of lawfull money to be payd unto her during her natural
21 life by my Sonne Robert Foote Twenty shillings every quarter the first payment
22 to begyne at the first usuall quarter that shall happen after my decease Item
23 I gyve and bequeath to my sonne James Foote fiftie poundes of lawfull money of
24 England To be payd unto him by my Executor hereunder named within one moneth
25 after my decease Item I give and bequeath unto my sonne Danyell Foote forty
26 poundes of lawfull money of England To be payd unto him by my Executor when
27 he shall accomplish the age of fower and Twenty yeares Item I give and
28 bequeath unto my Sonne Nathaniell Foote forty poundes of lawfull money of
29 England to be payd unto him by my Executor when he shall accomplish his age
30 of fower and Twenty yeares Item I give and bequeath to Frauncis Foote
31 my Sonne fortie poundes of lawfull money of England To be payd unto him by
32 my Executor when he shall accomplish his full age of fower and Twenty yeares
33 Item I give and bequeath unto Josua Foote my Sonne Forty poundes of like money
34 money To be payd unto him by my Executor when he shall accomplish his age of
35 fower and Twenty yeares Item I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth
36 Foote Forty poundes of lawfull money of England To be payd unto her by my
37 Executor at the day of her marriage or when she shall accomplish the age of thirty
38 yeares which of them shall first happen And it is my will and mynde that my
39 Executor shall allow and pay unto her yearly forty shillings of lawfull money
40 untill such tyme as she shall receive the sayd Legacy into her owne possession To be
41 payd unto her every half yeare Provyded always and it is my will and mynde
42 that yf any of my six children before named shall happen to depart this life before
43 such tyme as they shall accomplish their severall ages or day of maryage before
44 expressed That then the legacy or legacies so to them (so departed) before bequea
45 thed shalbe equally and proportionably divided to and amongst all my children
46 which ar that tyme I shall have lyving part and part like Item I give and
47 bequeath unto Joseph Foote my sonne All that my lease and terme of yeares
48 which I have in a certain hopground called Plomley which I hould by lease from
49 Mr Josyas
[Page 2]
50 Mr Josyas Clarke and [missing] his wife for certayne yeares yet enduring and to
51 come Together with all my Stock of hop poles being upon the same to inioy the same as
52 his owne proper goodes And further I gyve unto him Two hundred and a half of my
53 other hop poles which I have at home Item I gyve and bequeath unto my welbeloved
54 wife out of my moveable goodes and houshold stuff such part and portion as hereafter
55 is particularly recited That is to say Item my best bedsteed my best fetherbedd and
56 bolster two of my best pillows the best blanket and covering and fower payre of my
57 best sheetes with two of my best pillow beeres Two Table clothes and a dozen of
58 napkins Two Towells my best presse cupboard in the parlor with my best table but
59 one One forme and three stooles Six greate Cushions Item three pewter platters
60 three pewter dishes fower pewter saucers fower pewter porringers and one pewter
61 salt Item two sylver spoones and six brasse spoones Item my best chest Item further
62 I gyve and bequeath unto my sayd wife To be delivered unto her by my Executors fower
63 loades of wood yearly for so long tyme as she shall inhabit in my dwelling house To be
64 delivered her out of my stock of wood in my yard and from of the ground belonging to my

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

65 tenement or dwelling house and there to be expended and not elsewhere Item I give
66 and bequeath to Elizabeth Ormes my mayd servant Twenty shillings of lawfull
67 money To be payd unto her within two moneths after my decease Item I give and
68 bequeath to [missing] Tibbet the wife of William Tibbet five shillings in recompence
69 of her paynes she hath taken with me Item I give and bequeath unto Mr Richard
70 Rogers preacher of God hys word Twenty shillings of lawfull money to be payd by
71 my Executor within two moneths after my death Item I give to the wife of
72 George Elsing three shillings and fower pence Item I give and bequeath to Thomas
73 Cott eleven shillings which somme he oweth unto me Item I give and bequeathe
74 unto Robert Foote my sonne and unto his heires and Assignes for ever All that my
75 free Tenement or mansion house wherein I now inhabite with thapurten[an]ces together
76 with all the land belonging to the same and as the same is now in my occupation with
77 all my stock of hop poles being upon any of the hopgrounds of the premises as well
78 newe poles as ould Provyded always and nevertheless upon this condition That
79 yf he the sayd Robert Footes his heyres Executors and Administrators doe not
80 according to the confidence and trust that I have reposed in him performe pay
81 and discharge all such legacies payments and bequests as I have geven and
82 bequeathed in this my last will and Testament either to my wife or children
83 or to any other Then my will and mynde is that such (being either my wife or
84 any of my children as shall not be answered and payd such legacy or legacies as I
85 have hereby bequeathed unto them) shall enter upon the premises with the
86 hop grounds and this stock upon the same until such tyme as they and every of them
87 shalbe satisfied their legacy or the acerages of any such shalbe unpaid The
88 residue of all my moveable goodes and Chattles whatsoever my debt payd and
89 my legacies performed and my body decently brought unto the earth I doe give
90 and bequeath to and amongst all my children aswell unto them before named as unto
91 any other of my children that shalbe lyving at the tyme of the giving of the

92 Accompt concerning this my will to be payd to them part and portion alike That
93 is to say To such of my children as hereinbefore I have given legacies unto at
94 such tyme and dayes as is before expressed and sett downe And for the rest of
95 my children to be payd within six monethes after my decease And yf it happen
96 my daughter Mary Hewes to be departed Then her part to be payd to her
97 children. And for the Execution of this my last Will and Testament I doe
98 ordayne nominate and appoint my welbeloved sonne Robert Foote to be my sole
99 Executor And I doe desire my welbeloved brother John Foote of London grocer
100 and my sonne in law John Hewes of Royston to be Supervisors and Assistants
101 to my Executor concerning this my Testament In witness whereof I the sayd
102 Robert Foote

[Page 3]

103 Robert Foote thelder have hereunto sett my hand and seale the day and yeare
104 herein first written, and in the presence of those whose names be hereunto subscribed
105 By me Robert Foote Sealed and delivered in the presence of William Tibbed
106 and of me Edward Raymond The marke of William Tibbett
107 Probatum fuit suprascriptum Testamentum coram venerabili viro
108 magistro Thomas Edwardes legum doctore Surrogato venerabilis viri domino
109 Johanne Benet militis legum etiam doctoris curie Prerogativae Cantuariensis
110 magistro custodis sive commissarij legitime constituti decimo quinto die
111 mensis Februarij Anno domini inxta cursum et computationem ecclesie Anglicane
112 Millesimo Sexcentesimo Octavo juramento Roberti Foote filij dicti defuncti
113 et Executoris in dicto Testamento nominate cui commissa fuit administratio
114 bonorum jurium et creditorium dicti defuncti de bene et fideliter administrand

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

115 eadem Ad sancta dei Evangelia Jurat

Robert married **Joane Brooke** [23315] [MRIN: 8945] on Jun 8, 1576 in St. Leonard, Middlesex, London, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Robert Foote Jr** [25043] was born in 1577 in Shalford, Colchester, Essex, England and died in 1646, aged 69.
- ii. **Elizabeth Foote** [25044] was born in 1579 in Shalford, Colchester, Essex, England and died in 1658, aged 79.
- iii. **James Foote** [25046] was born in 1580 in Shalford, Colchester, Essex, England.
- iv. **Mary Foote** [24909] was born in 1585 in Shalford, Colchester, Essex, England.
- v. **Francis Foote** [25047] was born in 1587 in Colchester, Essex, England and died in 1624, aged 37.
- vi. **Joseph Foote** [25045] was born in 1588 in Shalford, Colchester, Essex, England and died in 1639, aged 51.
- vii. **Daniel Foote** [25048] was born in 1590 in Colchester, Essex, England and died in 1648, aged 58.
- viii. **Joshua Foote** [25049] was born in 1591 in Colchester, Essex, England and died in 1655, aged 64.
- 3788 ix. **Nathaniel Foote** [22110]

7577. Joane Brooke [23315], daughter of **Robert Brooke** [31082] and **Katheryn** [Brooke] [31083], was born on Jun 8, 1554 in London, Middlesex, England and died on Oct 10, 1634 in St. Leonard, Middlesex, London, England, aged 80.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestors of American Presidents, compiled by Gary Boyd Roberts, with charts drawn by Julie Helen Otto, NEHGS and Carl Boyer, CA, 1989.

Foote Family Association of America: <http://www.footefamily.org/i8921.htm>

Joane married **Robert Foote** [23314] [MRIN: 8945] on Jun 8, 1576 in St. Leonard, Middlesex, London, England.

7578. Jonathan Deming [23316] was born on Oct 18, 1585 in Shalford, Colchester, Essex, England.

Jonathan married someone.

His children were:

- 3789 i. **Elizabeth Deming** [22111]
- ii. **John Deming** [26348] was born about 1615 in England and died about 1705 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., CT, aged about 90.
- iii. **Thomas Deming** [27720]
- iv. **Jonathan Deming** [27721]
- v. **Sarah Deming** [27722]

7580. Samuel Smith [23318] was born on Jul 9, 1575 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England and died in Ipswich, Suffolk, England.

General Notes: Samuel and Barbary were married at Ipswich St. Margarets, Suffolk, England in 1599.

Sources:

Family Search: www.familysearch.org

Boyd's Marriage Index 1538-1840 <http://www.originsnetwork.com/British Origins/>

Samuel married **Barbary Mumforde** [23319] [MRIN: 8947] in 1599 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3790 i. **Lieut Bert Samuel Smith** [22112]

7581. Barbary Mumforde [23319] was born in 1578 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England and died in Ipswich, Suffolk, England.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Family Search: www.familysearch.org

Barbary married **Samuel Smith** [23318] [MRIN: 8947] in 1599 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England.

8024. Pieter Lucasz Van Deursen [3459], son of **Willem Van Deursen** [21332] and **Elizabeth Gysberts** [21333], was born from 1561 to 1566 in Asperem, Brabant, Netherlands.

General Notes: Of Haarlem, Holland where he was a magistrate in 1583.

Pieter married **Maria Jans** [3460] [MRIN: 1280].

The child from this marriage was:

4012 i. **Abraham Pietersen Van Deursen** [3451]

8025. Maria Jans [3460].

Maria married **Pieter Lucasz Van Deursen** [3459] [MRIN: 1280].

8032. Johannes Provost [27370], son of **Guillaume Prevost** [3484] and **Maeijken Stevens** [22127], was born in 1576 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.

General Notes: Sources:

A History of the Provoost Family of New Amsterdam and Colonial New York since 1545, compiled by David Provoost, Esquire, one time Mayor of the City of New York, 1724. Holland Society and the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society.

Johannes married **Elizabeth** [Provost] [27371] [MRIN: 10717] in 1601 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elias Provost** [27372] was born in 1602 in Amsterdam, Netherlands and died in 1691 in Virginia, USA, aged 89.
- ii. **Johannes Provost** [27373] was born in 1605 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.
- 4016 iii. **David Provoost** [3472]
- iv. **Maragreta Provost** [30783]
- v. **Sara Provost** [30784]
- vi. **Elizabeth Provost** [30785]

8033. Elizabeth [Provost] [27371].

Elizabeth married **Johannes Provost** [27370] [MRIN: 10717] in 1601 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.

8034. Gillis Jochimsz Ten Waert [11844], son of **Jochimsz Diericksz** [22130] and **Griet Gillesdaughter** [22131], was born about 1580 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands.

General Notes: Gillis was a tailor living at the Pijlsteech in Amsterdam and Beijken had lived at the Lijnbaensgraft for nine years.

Sources:

Slok, Hendrik O., "The Provoost Family in the Netherlands", New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, Vol. 113, No. 1, Jan 1982, pgs. 1-9.

Web site of Darryl and Alice Boyd: <http://www.boydhouse.com>

Gillis married **Beijken Schuts** [20974] [MRIN: 1283] in 1607 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4017 i. **Margaretta Gillis Ten Waert** [3473]
- ii. **Agnietje Gillis Ten Waert** [27365]

8035. Beijken Schuts [20974] was born about 1583 in Antwerp, Flanders, Belgium.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Barbara

Beijken married **Gillis Jochimsz Ten Waert** [11844] [MRIN: 1283] in 1607 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands.

8044. William Lord of Stoutenburgh [20963] was born about 1587 in New Amsterdam, NY.

William married someone.

His child was:

4022 i. **Pieter Van Stoutenburgh** [3516]

8046. Lucasz Cornelisz Van Tienhoven [20964] was born about 1573 in Tienhoven, Zeeland, Netherlands and died in 1651 in Breuckelen, Utrecht, Netherlands, aged about 78.

Lucasz married **Jannetje Adriaense De Haes** [20965] [MRIN: 7905].

Children from this marriage were:

4023 i. **Aefje Van Tienhoven** [3517]

ii. **Cornelis Luycasz Van Tienhoven** [20966] was born about 1615 in Utrecht, Netherlands and died in 1656 in New Amsterdam, NY, aged about 41.

8047. Jannetje Adriaense De Haes [20965] was born about 1577 in Tienhoven, Zeeland, Netherlands.

Jannetje married **Lucasz Cornelisz Van Tienhoven** [20964] [MRIN: 7905].

8048. Jacob Claesz Van De Water [27275], son of **Claes Gerritsz Van De Water** [27277], was born about 1586 in Rotterdam, Zuid-Holland, Netherlands.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Robert Van de Water
tahaz55@netscape.net

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of William Henry Roll
whroll@alumni.sandiego.edu

Jacob married **Nelletje Jansd Van Drillenburgh** [27276] [MRIN: 10676] on Sep 6, 1616.

The child from this marriage was:

4024 i. **Benjamin Van De Water** [3541]

8049. Nelletje Jansd Van Drillenburgh [27276] was born between 1586 and 1591 in Gelder, Netherlands.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Robert Van de Water
tahaz55@netscape.net

Nelletje married **Jacob Claesz Van De Water** [27275] [MRIN: 10676] on Sep 6, 1616.

8072. Jeremy Osborne [27278] was born on Feb 4, 1570 in Ashford, Kent, England.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Karen Homer
karenneil@msn.com

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Richard Cosby
richcoz@aol.com

Jeremy married someone.

His child was:

4036 i. **Thomas Osborne** [21617]

8074. Peter Goatley [37361], son of **Robert Goatley** [65514] and **Susan Hall** [65515], was born on Feb 15, 1582 in Ashford, Kent, England, was christened on Feb 17, 1582 in Ashford, Kent, England, died in Jan 1613 in Ashfield,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Franklin Co., MA, aged 30, and was buried on Jan 4, 1613 in Ashford, Kent, England.

General Notes: Grazier.

Sources:

The English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, Wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The American Genealogist, Vol. 87. No. 1, Jan-Apr 2015. pp. 179-189. Leslie Mahler.

New Information on the English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The American Genealogist, Vol 90. No. 3. July 2018. pp. 205-208. Randy A. West.

Peter married **Mary Smyth** [37362] [MRIN: 14687] on Dec 28, 1603 in Ashford, Kent, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4037 i. **Mary Goatley** [21618]
- ii. **Elizabeth Goatley** [65508] was born in Aug 1606 in Ashford, Kent, England, was christened on Aug 24, 1606 in Ashford, Kent, England, died in May 1613 in Ashford, Kent, England, aged 6, and was buried on May 21, 1613 in Ashford, Kent, England.
- iii. **John Goatley** [65509] was born in Aug 1608 in Ashford, Kent, England and was christened on Aug 24, 1608 in Ashford, Kent, England.
- iv. **Sarah Goatley** [65511] was born in Jul 1610 in Ashford, Kent, England and was christened on Jul 29, 1610 in Ashford, Kent, England.
- v. **Peter Goatley** [65512] was born in Aug 1614 in Ashford, Kent, England and was christened on Aug 28, 1614 in Ashford, Kent, England.

8075. Mary Smyth [37362] died in Aug 1628 in Ashford, Kent, England and was buried on Aug 12, 1628 in Ashford, Kent, England.

General Notes: Mary Smyth of Westenhanger.

Sources:

The English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, Wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The American Genealogist, Vol. 87. No. 1, Jan-Apr 2015. pp. 179-189. Leslie Mahler.

New Information on the English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The American Genealogist, Vol 90. No. 3. July 2018. pp. 205-208. Randy A. West.

By her will, dated Jan. 27, 1625/5, and proved Aug. 19, 1628, "Marie Hall of Ashford in the Countie of Kent widdow" left bequests to "my servant Robert Hall," "my grandchildren Thomas Osborne & Jerimie Osborne," "Thomas Osborne the husband of my daughter Marie," "my daughter Sara Goatlie," "my sonne John Goatlie," who was named executor, "my sonne Pater Goatlie," and "my mother in law Elizabeth Hall."

Mary married **Peter Goatley** [37361] [MRIN: 14687] on Dec 28, 1603 in Ashford, Kent, England.

Mary next married **Thomas Hall** [65507] [MRIN: 23633] on Jul 11, 1617 in St. Mary Bredman, Canterbury. Kent, England.

8076. William Stanborough [27288] was born about 1588 in Canons Asby, Northampton, England and died in 1647 in Canons Asby, Northampton, England, aged about 59.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Richard Cosby
richcoz@aol.com

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of Richard A. Daley
shorefarmer@hotmail.com

Sources:

William married someone.

His child was:

- 4038 i. **Josiah Stanborough** [21619]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

8078. Henry Gransden [27464], son of **William Gransden** [31266] and **Ann** [Gransden] [31267].

General Notes: Of Tunbridge, Kent, England. Marriage license was dated June 12, 1609 and the marriage was scheduled at the Parish Church of St. Martin le Grand.

Sources:

New England Gleanings, NEHGR, Vol. 40, p. 269-, 1886.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 31, No. 1, p. 1-15, Jan. 1955. English Ancestry of Alice (Gransden) Hand and Francis (Gransden) Stanborough. Genevieve Tylee Kiepora.

Henry married **Alice Harris** [31258] [MRIN: 10744] in 1609.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Alice Gransden** [31260] was born in Nov 1613 in Tunbridge, Kent, England and was christened on Nov 28, 1613 in Tunbridge, Kent, England.
- 4039 ii. **Frances Gransden** [21620]

8079. Alice Harris [31258], daughter of **Nicholas Harris** [31263] and **Alice Thatcher** [31264], died after 1633.

General Notes: Sources:

The American Genealogist, Vol. 31, No. 1, p. 1-15, Jan. 1955. English Ancestry of Alice (Gransden) Hand and Francis (Gransden) Stanborough. Genevieve Tylee Kiepora.

Alice married **Walter Hatcher** [31265] [MRIN: 12215].

Alice next married **Henry Gransden** [27464] [MRIN: 10744] in 1609.

8136. Anthony Bowne [27458].

General Notes: Of the Lime Tree Farm, Matlock.

Anthony married someone.

His child was:

- 4068 i. **Thomas Bowne** [26522]

8140. James Feake [27195], son of **William Feake** [27379] and **Mary Wetherall** [27380], was born about 1567 in London, England and died By 20 May 1625 in London, England, aged about 58.

General Notes: Goldsmith. Married at St. Nicholas Acons Church, London, England.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 3, July 1955, p. 132-148.

Genealogical Gleanings in England, NEHGR, Vol. 47, p. 516-, 1893.

World Coonect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com

Genealogies of Long Island Families. From the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. Vol. I and II. Selected and Introduced by Henry B. Hoff. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

James married **Judith Thomas** [27196] [MRIN: 10644] on Jan 29, 1593 in London, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **James Feake** [27376] was born on Feb 13, 1599 and died about 1625, aged about 26.
- 4070 ii. **Lieut Robert Feake** [26501]
- iii. **Alice Feake** [27377]
- iv. **Judith Feake** [27378]
- v. **Tobias Feake** [27550] was born about 1604.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

8141. Judith Thomas [27196], daughter of **Robert Thomas** [27374] and **Judith Fisher** [27375], was born in 1567 in London, England, died in Dec 1625 in Parish of St. Mary Woolnoth, London, England, aged 58, and was buried on Dec 24, 1625 in Church Of St. Edmund The King, London, England.

General Notes: Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 3, July 1955, p. 132-148.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 16, No. 2, Oct. 1939. P. 95-101. The Thomas Family of London, England, by Clarence Almon Torrey.

Judith married **James Feake** [27195] [MRIN: 10644] on Jan 29, 1593 in London, England.

8142. Thomas Fones 2nd [27188] died on Apr 15, 1629.

General Notes: A London apothecary.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 4, Oct. 1955, p. 209-221.

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com; website of Richard Damon, richard@damon.name; website of Judith Crafard, jcarfard@voyager.net.

Thomas married **Anne Winthrop** [27189] [MRIN: 10642] on Feb 25, 1605 in London, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4071 i. **Elizabeth Fones** [26502]
- ii. **Martha Fones** [31223] died Aug or Sep 1634 in Ipswich, MA.

8143. Anne Winthrop [27189], daughter of **Adam Winthrop 3rd** [27199] and **Agnes (Anne) Browne** [27200], was born on Jan 16, 1586 in Groton, Suffolk, England, died on May 16, 1618 in London, England, aged 32, and was buried on May 18, 1618 in London, England.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com; website of Richard Damon, richard@damon.name; website of Judith Crafard, jcarfard@voyager.net.

Anne married **Thomas Fones 2nd** [27188] [MRIN: 10642] on Feb 25, 1605 in London, England.

8172. John Adams [27795] was born on Aug 7, 1595 in England and died on Nov 11, 1633 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA, aged 38.

John married **Eleanor Newton** [27796] [MRIN: 10854] in 1625 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4086 i. **James Adams** [27793]

8173. Eleanor Newton [27796] was born in 1598 in Clayton, Lancashire, England and died on Dec 5, 1681 in Marshfield, Plymouth Co., MA, aged 83.

Eleanor married **John Adams** [27795] [MRIN: 10854] in 1625 in Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA.

8188. Benjamin Carr [27820], son of **William Carr** [27822] and **Mary Ann Clifford** [29406], was born on Aug 18, 1592 in London, England and died on Jun 4, 1672 in London, England, aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

The Carr Family Records, by Edison I. Carr. Rockton, Illinois, 1894.

The Carr Book. Sketches of the Lives of Many of the Descendants of Robert and Caleb Carr, whose arrival on this

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

continent in 1635 began the American story of our family, by Arthur A. Carr, 1947.

Benjamin married **Martha Hardington** [27821] [MRIN: 10857] on Sep 2, 1613 in London, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4094 i. **Robert Carr** [27818]
- ii. **Richard Carr** [27922] was born on Jan 5, 1621 in London, England and died in 1695 in Salisbury, MA, aged 74.
- iii. **Andrew Carr** [27923] was born on Dec 5, 1622 in London, England.
- iv. **Gov Caleb Carr** [26365] was born on Dec 9, 1624 in London, England, died on Dec 17, 1695 in Newport, RI, aged 71, and was buried in Newport, RI.

8189. Martha Hardington [27821] was born in 1593 in London, England and died on Sep 2, 1613 in London, England, aged 20.

Martha married **Benjamin Carr** [27820] [MRIN: 10857] on Sep 2, 1613 in London, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

14th Generation (11th Great-Grandparents)

9292. Robert Gye [61829], son of **John Gye** [61831] and **Mary Prowse** [61832].

Robert married **Mortimer** [61830] [MRIN: 23574].

The child from this marriage was:

4646 i. **Robert Gye** [61826]

9293. Mortimer [61830].

Mortimer married **Robert Gye** [61829] [MRIN: 23574].

9294. Thomas Dowrish [61828].

Thomas married someone.

His child was:

4647 i. **Grace Dowrish** [61827]

13312. William Rathbone [1722] was born about 1537 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and died on Jun 8, 1587 in Ditton, Lancashire, England, aged about 50.

General Notes: Children 7. Lived at Ditton.

William married **Ellen** [Rathbone] [1723] [MRIN: 690] about 1559 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Rathbone** [13017] was born in 1561 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened on Oct 8, 1562 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.
- 6656 ii. **Thomas Rathbone** [1719]
- iii. **Ellen Rathbone** [13018] was born in 1567 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened on Jan 5, 1569 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.
- iv. **Richard Rathbone** [13019] was born in 1569 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened on Nov 16, 1570 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.
- v. **John Rathbone** [13021] was born in 1570 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened on Oct 25, 1571 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.
- vi. **Hugh Rathbone** [13022] was born in 1572 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened on Aug 10, 1573 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.
- vii. **William Rathbone** [13023] was born in 1576 in Ditton, Lancashire, England and was christened on Jan 22, 1577 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.

13313. Ellen [Rathbone] [1723] died about Nov 30, 1587 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.

Ellen married **William Rathbone** [1722] [MRIN: 690] about 1559 in Ditton, Lancashire, England.

13314. John Coppowe [1721].

John married someone.

His child was:

6657 i. **Grace Coppowe** [1720]

13344. John Wightman [21003], son of **William Wightman** [21005] and **Etheldreda Dering** [21006], was born about 1534-1535 in Burbage, Leicestershire, England and died in 1615 in Hinckley, Burton-Upon-Trent, Staffordshire, England, aged about 81.

General Notes: LDS Family Search.

John married **Mawdelin Haytor** [21004] [MRIN: 7921] about 1559 in Leicestershire, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

6672 i. **Edward Wightman** [21001]

13345. Mawdelin Haytor [21004], daughter of **Thomas Haytor** [21007] and **Sarah** [Haytor] [21008], was born in 1538 in Burbage, Leicestershire, England and died on May 24, 1580 in Burbage, Leicestershire, England, aged 42.

Mawdelin married **John Wightman** [21003] [MRIN: 7921] about 1559 in Leicestershire, England.

13352. Gysbert Op Den Dyck [21013], son of **Lodowick Op Den Dyck** [21045] and **Aletta Zailen** [21046], was born circa 1527 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia and died on Apr 19, 1585 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia, aged about 58.

General Notes: He was seven times elected Town Councillor from the Cow Gate Ward, was Supervisor of the City Poor one year, and for the last six years of his life served and received a salary as Werkmeister or Commissioner of Public Works. As Supervisor and Commissioner, he received from the city the usual Christmas gifts of wine. His wife acted for one year as Inspector of city washer-women and also received a gift of wine. During his lifetime the people of Wesel had changed their religion from Roman Catholic to the Protesant faith.

Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

The OpDyck Genealogy, by John Patton.

Gysbert married **Maria Ryswick** [21014] [MRIN: 7926] in 1563 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia.

The child from this marriage was:

6676 i. **Lodowick Op Den Dyck** [21009]

13353. Maria Ryswick [21014] was born in 1531 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia.

General Notes: Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

The OpDyck Genealogy, by John Patton.

Maria married **Gysbert Op Den Dyck** [21013] [MRIN: 7926] in 1563 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia.

13356. John Thomas Smith [21015] was born in 1569 in Gloucester, Gloucestershire, England and died on Jan 9, 1659 in Northhampton, VA, aged 90.

General Notes: Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/>

John married **Mary Browning** [21016] [MRIN: 7927] about 1590.

The child from this marriage was:

6678 i. **Richard Smith Sr** [21011]

13357. Mary Browning [21016] was born in 1571 in North Nibley, Gloucestershire, England and died in 1667 in Gloucestershire, England, aged 96.

General Notes: Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/>

Mary married **John Thomas Smith** [21015] [MRIN: 7927] about 1590.

13358. William Barton [41298] was born by 1573, died in Aug 1625 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England, aged 52, and was buried on Aug 7, 1625 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England.

General Notes: Will dated Aug. 29, 1625; proved Feb. 10, 1625/6. Morton, Parish of Thornbury, Gloucester, England.

Sources:

The American Genealogist, V. 84, N. 4, (336) Oct, 2010. The English Ancestry of Joan Barton, Wife of Richard Smith

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

of Narragansett, Rhode Island, by John C Brandon and Leslie Mahler. PP. 257-64.

William married **Ellioner Burnell** [41299] [MRIN: 16110] on Jan 23, 1598.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6679
- i. **Joan Barton** [21012]
 - ii. **William Barton** [41300] was born about 1602 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England, was christened in Oct 1603 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England, and died By 1675 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England, aged about 73.
 - iii. **Jane Barton** [41301] was born in 1608 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England and was christened on Mar 27, 1608 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England.
 - iv. **Alice Barton** [41302] was born in 1614 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England and was christened on Nov 20, 1614 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England.
 - v. **Ann Barton** [41303] was born in 1618 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England and was christened on Jun 14, 1618 in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England.

13359. Ellioner Burnell [41299].

General Notes: Will dated Dec 23,, 1635; proved Oct. 21, 1646. Morton, Parish of Thornbury, Gloucester, England.

Sources:

The American Genealogist, V. 84, N. 4 , (336) Oct, 2010. The English Ancestry of Joan Barton, Wife of Richard Smith of Narragansett, Rhode Island, by John C Brandon and Leslie Mahler. PP. 257-64.

Ellioner married **William Barton** [41298] [MRIN: 16110] on Jan 23, 1598.

13372. James Williams [21035], son of **Mark Williams** [21037] and **Agnes Audley** [21038], was born about 1561 in St. Albans, Herts, England and died on Sep 7, 1620 in London, England, aged about 59.

General Notes: Originally of St. Albans, co. Hertfordshire, James Williams was a merchant tailor of London who resided in Cow Lane in the parish of St. Sepulcher's without Newgate in London. He was married to Alice Pemberton, daughter of Robert and Catherine (Stokes) Pemberton. They were the parents of Roger Williams (founder of Providence, Rhode Island) and three other children, Sidrach, Catherine and Robert.

Abstract of the Will of James Williams, citizen and merchant tailor of London, 7 September 1620, proved 19 November 1621.

I will and my mind is that, my debts being paid and funeral expenses discharged, all the residue of my goods and chattels shall be divided into three equal parts; one third part whereof I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Alice for her part and portion therein, according to the custom of the city of London. And, for that my son Sydrack and my daughter Catherine, now the wife of Ralph Wightman, citizen and merchant taylor of London, have "binn" by me already preferred and each of them hath received a sufficient portion of my estate, therefore I will that neither of them shall claim or have any customary part or portion of that estate whereof I shall be possessed at the time of my decease. And yet, nevertheless, my will and meaning is that my sons Roger and Robert Williams shall have but one moiety or half part of the other third part of my estate equally between them to be divided, and the other moiety thereof to remain to such other child or children as I shall have living at the time of my decease. The other third part of my estate, which is in my power to dispose, I give and bequeath as followeth, vizt. to my son Sydrack twenty and five pounds and to my said daughter Catherine Wightman twenty five pounds, to be paid to each of them severally within one year next after my decease, and to my said sons Robert and Roger Williams twenty and five pounds apiece, to be paid unto each of them severally at his age of four and twenty years. To my godson James Wightman, son of the beforenamed Katherine Wightman my daughter, five pounds in money, to be paid unto his father for the use of his said son. To Eliabeth Pemberton, Ellen Woolley and Elizabeth Bryan, my god daughters, to every of them twenty shillings apiece, to be paid to their several parents or governors, &c. To Thomas Nicholson, citizen and currier of London, ten shillings, to Elizabeth Kinge, wife of Robert Kinge, clothworker, twenty shillings and to my kinswoman Alice Harris, now dwelling with me, forty shillings. To Robert Parke, my "Jemall" ring and to Edward Waterhouse my dagger, knife, chain and girdle. To the poor of St. Sepulchres without Newgate, London, wherein I now dwell, ten pounds in money and bread to be distributed amongst them on the day of my funeral or the day after, as follows, vizt. to the poor in

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Smithfield quarter thirty five shillings in money and thirty five shillings in bread, to the poor in Holborn Cross quarter twenty shillings in money and fifteen shillings in bread, and to the poor in old bayley quarter thirty shillings in money and thirty shillings in bread. To the poor of the said parish without Smithfield Bars twenty shillings in bread. To Alice and Roger Bryan, children of Henry Bryan, coachmaker, ten shillings apiece. The residue to my wife Alice Williams whom I do make and appoint sole executrix of this my last will. And overseers thereof I do make and appoint my brother in law Roger Pemberton, my said son in law Ralph Wightman, my kinsman, Thomas Morse and the said Robert Kinge, to whom twenty shillings apiece. (Com. Court of London, Vol. 24, fol. 50.)

Sources

NEHGR Vol. 43, July, 1889 - Genealogical Gleanings in England, Henry F. Waters, A.M.

TAG (The American Genealogist) Vol. 28, No. 4, October, 1952 - Roger Williams, Winifred Lovering Holman, S.B., F.A.S.G.

TAG (The American Genealogist) Vol.20, No. 4, April, 1944 - Additions and Corrections to Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, G. Andrews Moriarty, A.M., LL.B., F.S.A.

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

James married **Alice Pemberton** [21036] [MRIN: 7938] on Jan 2, 1597 in St. Albans, Herts, England.

The child from this marriage was:

6686 i. **Roger Williams** [21029]

13373. Alice Pemberton [21036], daughter of **Robert Pemberton** [21041] and **Catherine Stokes** [21042], was born before Feb 8, 1564-1564 in St. Albans, Herts, England, was christened Feb 8, 1564-1564 in St. Albans, Herts, England, and died on Aug 1, 1634 in London, England.

General Notes: Originally of St. Albans, co. Hertfordshire, James Williams was a merchant tailor of London who resided in Cow Lane in the parish of St. Sepulcher's without Newgate in London. He was married to Alice Pemberton, daughter of Robert and Catherine (Stokes) Pemberton. They were the parents of Roger Williams (founder of Providence, Rhode Island) and three other children, Sidrach, Catherine and Robert.

Abstract of the Will of Alice Williams of St. Sepulchres without Newgate, London, widow, 1 August, 1634, proved 26 January, 1634.

My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Sepulchres. To my son Sidrach Williams one hundred pounds to be paid within ten years after my decease (i.e., ten pounds yearly). If he shall not live to receive the whole one hundred pounds what remaineth unpaid at his decease shall be paid to such children as he shall leave behind him.

Item, I give to my son Roger Willias now beyond the seas ten pounds yearly to be paid unto him by my executor for and during the term and space of twenty years next after my decease. And if he the said Roger shall not live to receive the same himself fully in such manner as aforesaid then I will what remaineth thereof unpaid at his decease shall be paid to his wife and to his daughter, if they survive, or to such of them as shll survive. And it is my will that my executor shall give security to the overseers of this my will for the due payment of both the said legacies, as well to my eldest son Sidracke Williams as to my son Roger Williams, in such manner and form as aforesaid by assignment of the lease or leases (of my dwelling house and other tenements standing and being on that side of the way wherein my dwelling house is situated) unto the overseers of this my will, or to such other persons as they shall think fit and indifferent to be trusted, by such sufficient assurance and conveyance thereof as my said overseers shall think fit and convenient.

To my daughter Katherine the now wife of John Davies, clerk, twenty pounds yearly for and during the like term and space of twenty years next after my decease. In case of her death what remains unpaid &c. shall be paid as follows, the one half to the children she had by her former husband Ralph Wightman deceased, or to the survivor of them, and the other half to the said John Davies, if he shall survive, or to his children by my said daughter, or to the survivor of them. Security to be given for such payment out of the lease of the messuage or tenement called the Harrow in Cow

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Lane, over against my dwelling house on the other side of the way, and of three several tenements backside next adjoining.

To my grand child James Williams, son of the said Sidrack Williams, five pounds within four years after my decease. To my grand child Anne Williams my chain of gold, two of my gilt spoons and one of my gilt cups. To my grand child James Wightman two of my silver beakers one wine bowl and two silver spoons. To Dorcas Wightman, his sister, one broad silver bowl and one other silver bowl; and to her sister Rebecca Wightman one other silver bowl and one other broad bowl of silver. To my grand child Elizabeth Davyes one silver salt and two gilt spoons, and to my grand child Hester Davies one beaker, one pot tipped with silver and two spoons. I will and bequeath that my chest of linen, that is to say, the wainscot chest now standing at my bed's feet in my lodging chamber under the window, to be equally divided between my said daughter's five children beforenamed &c. To my god daughter Alice Ballard my best gown and kirtle, my scarlet petticoat, best petticoat, two best smocks, two best coyses and forty shillings in money, and to her daughter ten shillings. To her brother Roger Bryan forty shillings. To Alice, the wife of Robert Barthorpp, the ten pounds which her husband oweth me and ten pounds more and my bible and my tawney rug. More to the said Robert Barthorpp and his wife five pounds to buy them blacks for mourning and twenty shillings apiece to their three children. To my said son Sidracke Williams for blacks for his mourning three pounds and to my said son John Davies for blacks for himself his wife and children ten pounds. To my maid servant now dwelling with me my gown and kirtle with the embroidered lace and ten shillings. To my godson Robert Wolly twenty shillings, and to my other two god sons Tobyas Harvest and John Walker ten shillings apiece. To the poor of St. Sepulchres seven pounds, in bread or otherwise, about the time of my funeral, and forty shillings to be at that time bestowed upon a supper for my tenants at the house over the way called the Harrow. To my said son John Davies, my loving friend and neighbor John May, scrivener, my good friend Robert Klinge, clothworker, and to the aforesaid Robert Barthorpp for their pains to be taken for me in assisting my executor as overseers of this my will twenty shillings apiece.

All the rest and residue of my goods &c. &c. to my son Robert Williams, he paying my debts and legacies and performing my funeral and I make, constitute and ordain the said Robert Williams my full and sole executor.

Wit: Henry Walker, John Collys (his mark), John Thomas, John Hubbard, John May scr. (Com. Court of London, Vol. 27, fol. 12).

Sources:

NEHGR Vol. 43, July, 1889 - Genealogical Gleanings in England, Henry F. Waters, A.M.

TAG (The American Genealogist) Vol. 28, No. 4, October, 1952 - Roger Williams, Winifred Lovering Holman, S.B., F.A.S.G.

TAG (The American Genealogist) Vol. 20, No. 4, April, 1944 - Additions and Corrections to Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, G. Andrews Moriarty, A.M., LL.B., F.S.A.

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/pemberon.html>
Family Search web site: Ancestral File v4.19

Alice married **James Williams** [21035] [MRIN: 7938] on Jan 2, 1597 in St. Albans, Herts, England.

13374. Richard Barnard [22024] was born on Apr 1, 1568 in Epworth, Lincolnshire, England and died in Mar 1641, aged 72.

General Notes: LDS Family Search.

Richard married someone.

His child was:

6687 i. **Mary Barnard** [21030]

13440. William Neyle (Nyle) [4867] was born in Aug 1561 in St Botolph, Aldgate, London, England, was christened on Sep 1, 1561 in St Botolph, Aldgate, London, England, and died circa 1581 in Quethiock, Cornwall, England, aged about 20.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Neyle, Noyle.

Sources:

London Metropolitan Archives. St. Botolph Aldgate. Composite register. Baptisms and Marriages 1558-1625. P69/BOT2/A/001/MS09220.

William married **Elizabeth Payve** [8687] [MRIN: 4427] on Nov 27, 1585 in Cranborne, Dorset, England.

The child from this marriage was:

6720 i. **John Nyle** [26900]

13441. Elizabeth Payve [8687].

Elizabeth married **William Neyle (Nyle)** [4867] [MRIN: 4427] on Nov 27, 1585 in Cranborne, Dorset, England.

13444. William Read [31125], son of **William Read** [31127] and **Eliza Mennis** [31128], was born in 1535 in Folkestone, Kent, England and died on Jan 20, 1566 in England, aged 31.

William married **Rebecca Mennis** [31126] [MRIN: 12141] circa 1560 in Folkestone, Kent, England.

The child from this marriage was:

6722 i. **William Read** [26898]

13445. Rebecca Mennis [31126], daughter of **Matthew Mennis** [31129], was born in 1540 in Folkestone, Kent, England and died in England.

Rebecca married **William Read** [31125] [MRIN: 12141] circa 1560 in Folkestone, Kent, England.

13446. Michael Heneage [31130], son of **Robert Heneage** [31134] and **Lucy Buckton** [31135], was born on Sep 27, 1540 in London, Middlesex, England and died on Dec 30, 1600 in Massachusetts, aged 60.

General Notes: Married at St. Mary Le Bow, London, England.

Sources:

Family Search web site: www.familysearch.org

Michael married **Grace Honeywood** [31131] [MRIN: 12144] on Aug 12, 1577 in London, Middlesex, England.

The child from this marriage was:

6723 i. **Lucy Hennage** [26899]

13447. Grace Honeywood [31131], daughter of **Robet Honeywood** [31132] and **Mary Atwater** [31133], was born in 1556 in Charing, Kent, England and died in 1619-1620 in Massachusetts, aged 63.

Grace married **Michael Heneage** [31130] [MRIN: 12144] on Aug 12, 1577 in London, Middlesex, England.

13464. Edward Marvin [31605], son of **Rynald Marvin** [52893] and **Johan** [Marvin] [52894], was born circa 1552 in Ramsey, Great Bentley, England and died on Nov 14, 1615 in Great Bentley, Essex, England, aged about 63.

General Notes: Of Ramsey and Great Bentley, Essex, England. Died between Nov. 13, 1615 and January 17, 1616. Will dated Nov. 13, 1615. Proved Jan. 17, 1616.

Sources:

Ancestors of American Presidents, by Gary Boyd Roberts. New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass. 2009 Edition. 2009.

The English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin of Hartford, CT., 1638. Their Homes and Parish Churches, by William T. R. Marvin. Private printing. Boston. 1900.

Descendants of Reinold and Matthew Marvin, of Hartford, CT., 1638 and 1635, sons of Edward Marvin of Great

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Bentley, England. By George Franklin Marvin and William T.R. Marvin. T.R. Marvin & Son, Publishers, Boston. 1904.

Genealogy of the Mervyn (Marvin) Family of Ramsey, County Essex, and Other Places, by Evangeline Augusta (Case) Tompkins. 1932.

Edward married **Margaret** [Marvin] [31606] [MRIN: 12373].

Children from this marriage were:

- 6732 i. **Reinold Marvin** [27472]
- ii. **Matthew Marvin** [31607] was born on Mar 26, 1600 in Great Bentley, Essex, England and died in 1680, aged 80.

13465. Margaret [Marvin] [31606] died circa May 28, 1633 in Great Bentley, Essex, England.

Margaret married **Edward Marvin** [31605] [MRIN: 12373].

13488. Robert Dibble [21297], son of **John Dibble** [22028], was born circa 1586 in Somersetshire, England and died after Feb 7, 1642.

General Notes: **Great Migration Biographical Sketches**

ROBERT DIBBLE

ORIGIN: Unknown (but see *COMMENTS* below).

MIGRATION: 1634 on the *Recovery*.

FIRST RESIDENCE: Dorchester.

CHURCH MEMBERSHIP: Admission to Dorchester church prior to 6 May 1635 implied by freemanship.

FREEMAN: 6 May 1635 (fourth in a sequence of five Dorchester men) [MBCR 1:371].

EDUCATION: Signed petition of 7 February 1641[2] (as "Robert Deeble") [DTR 106].

OFFICES: On 18 March 1637/8, "Robert Deeble is chosen bailiff for half a year or till another be chosen and it is ordered that he shall levy all fines, rates and amerancements for the plantation" [DTR 32]. "Good[man] Deeble shall be bailiff for this year," 13 February 1638/9 [DTR 38]. "It is ordered that Robert Deeble is to be continued bailiff for the year following with the same power according to the order of the former year," 31 October 1639 [DTR 42].

ESTATE: On 17 December 1635, the town of Dorchester "ordered that Robert Deeble shall have enlargement of two goad in length from his house upward, and that his son T[homas] Deeble shall have six goad next him, to go with a right line up from the pale before his house on condition for Thommas Deeble to build a house within one year or else to lose that goad granted him" [DTR 13]. "Robert Deeble and his son" to have thirty acres in the "great lots at the bounds betwixt Roxbury and Dorchester at the great hill," 4 January 1635/6 [DTR 14].

In the 18 March 1637/8 division of land, "Robert Deeble" received two acres and three-quarters and twenty-two rods in the neck and two acres and three-quarters and twenty rods in the Cow's Pasture [DTR 31]. "There is granted to Robert Deeble 1 acre of land joining to his own home lot and next to Mr. Adderton's towards the Dead Swamp," 31 October 1639 [DTR 40].

BIRTH: By about 1586 based on estimated date of marriage.

DEATH: After 7 February 1641[2] [DTR 106] (and possibly after 1646 [DTR 286]). (Savage claimed that Robert Dibble "was living there [Dorchester] in 1652" [Savage 2:46], but no evidence for this is seen.)

MARRIAGE: By about 1611 _____. She is not seen in any New England record.

CHILDREN:

- i. **FRANCES**, b. about 1611 (aged 24 in 1635 [Hotten 285]); no further record.
- ii. **THOMAS**, b. about 1613 (aged 22 in 1635 [Hotten 285]); m. (1) by 1637 Miriam _____ (eldest known child b. Windsor 29 August 1637 [Grant 31]); m. (2) Windsor 25 June 1683 Elizabeth (_____) (Hawks) Hinsdale ("Tho [mas] Dible Senior of Windsor [and] Eliz[abeth] Hensdell of Hadly" [CTVR 52]), widow of John Hawks and **ROBERT HINSDALE** 1637, Dedham [Hinsdale Gen 62].

ASSOCIATIONS: Abraham Dibble appeared in Boston by 1648, and resided later in Haddam and Suffield in Connecticut; and John Dibble appeared in Springfield in the early 1640s [Savage 2:46]. Nothing other than identity of surname suggests a relationship among these three men. Research in English records might resolve this problem.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

COMMENTS: On 31 March 1634, "Robert Dible" appears on the list of passengers on the *Recovery* of London, preparing to depart for New England from Weymouth [NGSQ 71:171, 77:250]. On 20 March 1634/5, "Thomas Dible, husbandman," aged 22, and "Francis Dible, soror [sister]," aged 24, appear on the passenger list of the *Marygould*, preparing to depart for New England from Weymouth [Hotten 285; GMN 7:9].

Pope claims that Robert Dibble moved to Windsor, as did his son Thomas, but no record of Robert Dibble is found in Windsor, or elsewhere in Connecticut.

On 7 February 1641[2], "Robert Deeble" signed a Dorchester petition with regard to the establishment of a free school [DTR 106]. In an undated account of the constables, possibly from 1646, "Robert Deeble" was paid [DTR 286].

Robin Bush found the baptisms of three children of a Robert Dibble at St John's, Glastonbury, Somersetshire, including a daughter "Frauncisca" baptized on 17 June 1609 [M&JCH 25:31]. This entry is tantalizing but by itself is not sufficient to make the identification. These baptisms as published seem to contain some inaccuracies, and further research is needed.

Sources:

Genealogical and Family History of the State of Connecticut. A Record of the Achievements of her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Founding of a Nation. Edited by W.R. Cutter, E.H. Clement, S. Hart, M.K. Talcott, F. Bostwick, E.S. Stearns, NY, 1911.

The Ancestors and Descendants of Joel Dibble, by James Arthur Dibble, 1983.

Third Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700, by Melinde Lutz Sanborn, GPC, Baltimore, MD: 2003. P. 78.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006. The Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H Pope, 1900, Boston, Mass.

Emigrant Ships departing Weymouth (Dorset, England). Web site: www.weymouth-dorest.co.uk/ships.html

The Great Migration. Immigrants to New England 1634-1635. Volume II (C-F). Robert Charles Anderson, George F. Sanborn Jr., Melinde Lutz Sanborn. Great Migration Study Project. New England Historic Genealogical Society. Boston 2001.

Robert married **Frances Goody** [22027] [MRIN: 8069] about 1611.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Frances Dibble** [21298] was born circa 1611.
6744
- ii. **Thomas Dibble** [21289]

13489. Frances Goody [22027].

Frances married **Robert Dibble** [21297] [MRIN: 8069] about 1611.

13490. John Grant [60828] was born on May 6, 1573 in Roxby, Yorkshire, England.

John married **Alice Turberville** [60829] [MRIN: 23116] on Jul 7, 1600 in England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Mathew Grant** [60830] was born on Oct 27, 1601 in Devonshire, England and died on Dec 16, 1681 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, aged 80.
6745
- ii. **Meriam Grant** [21290]

13491. Alice Turberville [60829] was born in 1577 in Woolbridge, Dorset, England and died on May 31, 1640, aged 63.

Alice married **John Grant** [60828] [MRIN: 23116] on Jul 7, 1600 in England.

13496. Joseph Loomis [26539], son of **John Lummys** [27475] and **Agnes Lingwood** [27476], was born on Aug 24, 1590 in Braintree, Essex, England and died on Nov 25, 1658 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, aged 68.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Lumas. Lomis. Lomys. Lomes. Lomas.

He was a woolendrapier in Braintree, Essex County, England. He sailed from London April 11, 1638, in the ship Susan and Ellen and arrived at Boston July 7, 1638. It is mentioned in the town records of Windsor, CT, vol. 1, that on the 2d of Feb. 1640, they had granted him from the Plantation, 21 acres adjoining Farmington River, on the West side of the Connecticut River; also several large tracts of land on the east side of the Connecticut, partly from the town and partly by purchase. He probably came to Windsor in the summer or autumn of 1639, and he is generally supposed to have come in company with Rev. Ephraim Heut, who arrived at Windsor Aug. 17, 1639. He brought with him five sons and three daughters. His house was situated near the mouth of Farmington River on the Island, so called because at every great freshet it became temporarily an island by the overflowing of the Connecticut River. He is considered a Founder of Ancient Windsor, Connecticut.

Connecticut Probate

Loomis, Joseph, Windsor. Died 25 November 1658. Invt. £178 10 00. Taken by Henry Clarke, John Moore. Court Record, Page 115 - 2 December 1658. An Agreement for a Division of the Estate by the children of Joseph Loomis, Decd, and approved by this Court of Magistrates to be an Equal Division. To Joseph Loomis, to Nicholas Olmsted, to Josiah Hull, to John Loomis, to Thomas Loomis, to Nathaniel Loomis, to Mary Tudor, to Samuel Loomis.

The agreement of the children of Mr. Joseph Loomis respecting the division of the estate of ye father deceased approved by the Court 2 December 1658: We whose names are hereunto subscribed doe by these presents testify that it is our mutual and joynt agreement to attend an equal division of the estate of Mr. Joseph Loomis, our father, lately deceased, wch said estate being distributed in an equal prption we doe by these presents engage to set down Satisfied and Contented respecting any future trouble or demands about the fore said estate now prsented by Inventory to ye Court of Magistrates. Witness our hand, 2nd December 1658.

Joseph Loomis, Josias Hull, Thomas Loomis, Mary Tudor, Nicholas Olmsted, John Loomis, Nath. Loomis, Samll Loomis.

Sources:

The Descendants of Joseph Loomis, who came from Braintree, England, in the year 1638 and Settled in Windsor, Connecticut, in 1639. By Elias Loomis, LLD. Tuttle, Morehouse and Taylor. New Haven; 1870. 2nd edition 1875.

New England Historic Genealogical Register, Vol. 92, p. 203, 1938.

The Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII. Loomis, Joseph (1590-1658); son of John m. Agnes --); came to Boston in the "Susan and Ellen" 1638; woolen draper, settled in "The Island" at Windosr, Conn, 1639; dep Gen Ct, 1643-44; m 1614 in Eng, Mary (Bap 1590-1652), dau of Robert White, of Eng, m 1585, Bridget Allgar.

The Ricker Compilation of Vital Records of Early Connecticut, GPC, Inc., 2006. P. 8143. Woodland Cem., Suffield.

Compendium of New England Pioneers, Archive CD Books, 2006.

A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers Of New England, by John Farmer, 1829, Lancaster, Mass.

A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, by Royal R. Hinman, Hartford, CT: 1852.

A Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records Vol. 1-3. CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 2002.

Ancestors of American Presidents, by Gary Boyd Roberts. New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass. 2009 Edition. 2009.

www.findagrave.com - Loomis Home National Landmark, Windsor, Hartford Co., CT
Loomis house on the campus of Loomis Chaffee School, Windsor, CT
Memorial plaque Lat. 41.84531 Long. -72.63961

www.findagrave.com - Woodlawn Cemetery, Suffield, Hartford Co., CT. Plaque
Cemetery Lat. N 41.97720 Long. W -72.63110

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Memorial Lat. N 41.97686 Long.W -72.63205

Joseph married **Mary White** [26540] [MRIN: 10342] on Jun 30, 1614 in Messing, Essex, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6748 i. **Joseph Loomis** [26531]
 ii. **Sarah Loomis** [30889] was born about 1617 in England and died about 1667 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT, aged about 50.
 iii. **Elizabeth Loomis** [26551] was born in 1619 in England and died after 1665.
 iv. **Mary Loomis** [26555] was born in 1620 in England and died on Aug 19, 1680 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, aged 60.
 v. **Deacon John Loomis** [26552] was born in 1622 in England, died on Sep 1, 1688 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, aged 66, and was buried in Palisado Cemetery, Windsor, Hartford Co., CT.
 vi. **Thomas Loomis** [26553] was born in 1624 in England and died on Aug 28, 1689, aged 65.
 vii. **Nathaniel Loomis** [26554] was born in 1626 in England and died on Aug 19, 1688, aged 62.
 viii. **Lieut Samuel Loomis** [26556] was born in 1628 in England, died on Oct 1, 1689 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, aged 61, and was buried in Woodlawn Cem., Suffield, Hartford Co., CT.

13497. Mary White [26540], daughter of **Robert White** [27477] and **Bridget Allgar** [27478], was born on Aug 4, 1590 in Shalford, Essex, England and died on Aug 23, 1652 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT, aged 62.

General Notes: Of Windsor, Connecticut.

Sources:

Ancestors of American Presidents, by Gary Boyd Roberts. New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass. 2009 Edition. 2009.

Mary married **Joseph Loomis** [26539] [MRIN: 10342] on Jun 30, 1614 in Messing, Essex, England.

13498. William Hill [30884], son of **James Hill** [31204], was born circa 1594 in Lyme Regis, Dorsetshire, England and died in Sep 1649 in Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT, aged about 55.

General Notes: Married St. Mary Arches, Exeter, Devon, England. Migrated from Exeter, Devonshire, England in 1633. Resided first at Dorchester, removed to Windsor in 1638 and then Fairfield by 1649. Merchant. Freeman Nov. 5, 1633. Was Dorchester selectman Oct. 2, 1636. Deputy from Windsor to Connecticut General Court in specific months of 1639, 1640, 1641, 1642, 1643 and 1644.

Sources:

The Great Migration Begins. Immigrants to New England 1620 - 1633. Volume II (G-O). Robert Charles Anderson. Great Migration Study Project. NEHGS. Boston 1995.

William married **Sarah Jourdain** [30885] [MRIN: 12067] on Oct 28, 1619 in Exeter, Devon, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6749 i. **Sarah Hill** [26532]
 ii. **William Hill** [31208] was born circa 1622.
 iii. **Joseph Hill** [31209] was born circa 1624.
 iv. **Ignatius Hill** [31210] was born circa 1626 and died By Jan 12, 1675/6.
 v. **James Hill** [31211] was born circa 1628.
 vi. **Elizabeth Hill** [31212] was born circa 1630.

13499. Sarah Jourdain [30885], daughter of **Ignatius Jourdain** [31207], was born circa 1602 and died By 1 Feb 1674, aged about 72.

General Notes: She arrived on the Recovery in 1634 perhaps accompanied by all of the children.

Sarah married **William Hill** [30884] [MRIN: 12067] on Oct 28, 1619 in Exeter, Devon, England.

Sarah next married **Nathaniel Sowther** [31205] [MRIN: 12177] on Jan 5, 1654 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Sarah next married **Edward Greenleaf** [31206] [MRIN: 12178] after Jan 18, 1663.

13568. William Ryder [47399], son of **Thomas Ryder** [47436] and **Cathrin Poole** [47437], was born in 1552 in Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England and died in 1642 in Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England, aged 90.

General Notes: Surces:

FamilySearch.org. Marriage of William Rydar and Alice England, Oct. 7, 1577. Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England. Indexing batch no. M01522-2.

Rider Notes: The European Generations, by Richard G. Rider. The American Genealogist, Vol. 43, No. , Pgs. 117-23.

William married **Alice England** [47400] [MRIN: 18043] on Oct 7, 1577 in Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6784 i. **John Ryder** [47397]
- ii. **Elizabeth Ryder** [50474] was born in Mar 1599 in Aylesbury, Buckshire, England and was christened on Mar 23, 1599 in Aylesbury, Buckshire, England.

13569. Alice England [47400] was born in 1556 in Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England and died in 1642 in Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England, aged 86.

Alice married **William Ryder** [47399] [MRIN: 18043] on Oct 7, 1577 in Newport Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, England.

13570. Robert Smythe [47435] was born in 1541.

Robert married someone.

His child was:

- 6785 i. **Helen Smith** [47398]

13696. William Belconger Jr [25236], son of **William Belconger** [25238] and **Joanna Lnu** [25239], was born in 1500 in Brooke, Norfolk, England and died Mar 18, 1562-Mar 18, 1563 in England, aged 62.

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.com

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net

Bea Mefford brea@metford.org

Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com

Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

William married **Margaret Lakey** [25237] [MRIN: 9754].

The child from this marriage was:

- 6848 i. **Willliam Belconger** [25197]

13697. Margaret Lakey [25237] was born in 1518 in St. Peter, Brooke, Norfolk, England and died on Apr 3, 1566, aged 48.

Margaret married **William Belconger Jr** [25236] [MRIN: 9754].

13728. James Quidington [25234] was born circa 1540.

General Notes: Was living at Bletchingley, Surrey in the late 16th century. He died without leaving a will.

Sources:

The American Genealogist, Vol. 79, July 2004. p. 179-80. English Records for Stockdale Coddington of Roxbury, Massachusetts., by Leslie Mahler.

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net

Bea Mefford brea@metford.org

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com
Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

James married **Joan Stockdale** [25235] [MRIN: 9753].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Emma Quidington** [30818] was born circa 1555 in Bletchingley, Surrey, England.
- ii. **Elizabeth Quidington** [30817] was born in Dec 1567 in Bletchingley, Surrey, England and was christened on Jan 1, 1568 in Bletchingley, Surrey, England.
- 6864 iii. **Stockdale Coddington** [25224]
- iv. **Anthony Quidington** [25226] was born in Sep 1574 in Bletchingley, Surrey, England and was christened on Sep 20, 1574 in Bletchingley, Surrey, England.

13729. Joan Stockdale [25235].

Joan married **James Quidington** [25234] [MRIN: 9753].

14592. John Gollop [36258], son of **John Gollop** [36260] and **Joan Collins** [36261].

General Notes: Of Bowood and Strode, Netherbury, Dorset, England.

John married **Elizabeth** [Gollop] [36259] [MRIN: 14302].

The child from this marriage was:

- 7296 i. **Thomas Gollop** [36254]

14593. Elizabeth [Gollop] [36259].

Elizabeth married **John Gollop** [36258] [MRIN: 14302].

14594. Humphrey Watkins [36256].

Humphrey married **Catherine** [Watkins] [36257] [MRIN: 14301].

The child from this marriage was:

- 7297 i. **Agneta Watkins** [36255]

14595. Catherine [Watkins] [36257].

Catherine married **Humphrey Watkins** [36256] [MRIN: 14301].

15112. John Marche [23344].

John married someone.

His child was:

- 7556 i. **William Marche** [20955]

15136. George Baildon [26198], son of **John Bayldon** [26209] and **Mary Copley** [26210], was born about 1520, died in May 1588 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, aged about 68, and was buried on May 31, 1588 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England.

General Notes: He was of Methley, 1567 and of Hardwick, 1574.

Sources:

New England Families, Genealogical and Memorial, A Record of the Achievements of Her People in the Making of Commonwealths and the Founding of a Nation, compiled under the editorial direction of William Richard Cutter, (original 1913), Clearfield Co. Inc., G.P.C., Baltimore, MD: 1994/5.

The Registers of the Parish Church of Kippax, Co. York, 1539-1812, edited by George Denison Lumb, Privately Printed for the Yorkshire Parish Register Society, 1901. [FHL British film 496807] P. 27 George Baldon the xxxjth of May Buried, 1588.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Baildon and The Baildons: a history of a Yorkshire manor and family, by William Paley Baildon. Private Printing. St. Catherine Press [1913].

George married **Anne Folkingham** [26206] [MRIN: 10180].

The child from this marriage was:

7568 i. **Sir Francis Baildon** [23307]

15137. Anne Folkingham [26206], daughter of **Thomas Folkingham** [26207] and **Jane Pigot** [26208], died on Dec 17, 1577 in Leeds, Lincolnshire, England.

General Notes: Anne Hussey.

Anne married **George Baildon** [26198] [MRIN: 10180].

15138. Richard Goodrick [26199] was born about 1519.

General Notes: Of Ripston, England.

Sources:

www.usgennet.org/family/baicon/data/fam11706.htm

Richard married **Clara Conyers** [27567] [MRIN: 10181].

The child from this marriage was:

7569 i. **Margaret Goodrick** [23308]

15139. Clara Conyers [27567] was born about 1530.

Clara married **Richard Goodrick** [26199] [MRIN: 10181].

15152. John Foote [53505] was born circa 1530 in Royston, Hertfordshire, England, died before Jan 1558 in Royston, Hertfordshire, England, and was buried in Royston, Hertfordshire, England.

General Notes: Tallow chandler of Royston, Hertfordshire, England. Owned a small manor house along with some land.

Source:

The National Archives, PROB 11/40/374

Testator: John Foote, Tallow Chandler

Place: Royston, Hertfordshire, England

Type of Record: Will

Date of document: undated, probated 18 Jul 1558

Condition: 16th century English, legible copy

1 In the name of God Amen I John Foote of R[o]y]eston tallowghchandelor
2 being somewhat seeke in bodie and yet god be praised therefore hole in mynde and in my
3 parfite good memorye doo make and declare this my last will and testament First I
4 commende my soule holy unto t[he]hands of Allmighti god trusting to be saved by his onlye
5 mercye whiche he dothe promise to graunte unto me freelie w[i]t[h]out any parte of my
6 desyngninge or workes for Jesus mercies saake my only hole and sufficient redeemed and
7 savior praying him for the same Christs sake to contynue this faith in me unto the
8 end of my life First I geve and bequeathe unto the church of Royston xx s I wille
9 and bequeathe that Helene my weif shalhave all my leases and tenements in Royston
10 or els wheare during her lif keeping all the same tenements in due reparacionnes according
11 as I am bounde by the leases thereof Item I will that all my children shalbe at the keeping
12 fynding and ordering of the saide Helene my wife so long as she shall enjoye the saide
13 Leases and tenements Item I wille and Bequeath fower score pounds equally to be
14 divided amoges all my children Item I wille and bequeath unto Mawde Smythe

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

15 my s[er]va[un]te that she shalhave in money to be paid unto her at the daye of her marriage
16 or els within twoe yeres after my decease vj li xiiij s iij d Item I will and beque[a]th
17 that wheras my brother Foote oweth unto me iij li that the said iij li shalbe geven
18 to his two eldest children Item I wille and beque[a]th unto my wifes brother Richard
19 Warren the younger for his paynes xl s Item I wille and bequeath unto my wifes
20 Uncle John Jenawaye of Stooone for his paynes taking xl s Item I will and beq[uea]th
21 unto Helene my weif all the rest of my moveable goods which are not heretofore
22 bequeathed to have them to their owne proper use Item that the por[t]ions of my
23 said children shall remain in the hand of my saide weif being unmarried or els
24 in t[he]hands of her husbände whome she shall marrye if she shalbe content to enter
25 into reasonable bonds for the p[er]formance of this my last Will or els she shall
26 refuse to be bounde that thence the said porcionnes shalbe received by the said John
27 Jenawaye and Richard Warren and the children withal also and the porcionns to
28 be kept to the use of my children Item I wille that yf my said wife shall marrye that
29 thence her husbände with one other sufficient and able p[er]forme at the discretion of John
30 Jenawaye and Richard Warren shalbe bounde to the said John and Richard in a rea
31 sonable somme as will for the keeping of the saide tenements and ev[er]ye of them in due

[Page 2]

32 reparacionnes as also for the p[er]formance of this my last Will But if my said wif being un
33 married or her husbände or either of them shall refuse either to keepe the said rep[ar]cionnes or otherwise
34 to fulfillle this my last Will That theme the said John and Richard shall entre into all my tenements and
35 keepe them in their owne possession repaire them sufficientlie and the profittes therof to pay th[e]one half to
36 my wif and the rest to be bestowed in the keeping of my children Item if my saide Wif or her husband
37 shall fall into any greate necessitie that then the saide John Jenaway and Richard Warren may and shall
38 entre upon all my saide tenements and leases and sell them and the money therof received th[e]one
39 half to be geven unto Helene my wif and thither half to be employed upon my children Item if my
40 saide wif shall dye during the yeres of my saide leases Thenne the said John Jenaway or Richard
41 Warren or the longer liver shall entre into the said tenements and leases, and the profittes therof
42 receive to the funding of all my children until their full ages and after the said full ages then
43 to those of my twoe sonnes indifferently to them bothe or to the longer liver of them And if bothe
44 my sonnes dye thenne to my daughters and to the longer liver of them Item I geve and bequeathe to
45 Rob[er]t Foote my sonne a goblet wi[th] a fetherbedde and a bolster and cov[er]let with twoe payer of sheetes
46 Item I geve and bequeathe to John Foote my sonne a silv[er] salte a featherbed w[i]t[h] bolster and coverlet with
47 twoe payer of sheetes Item I give and bequeathe to Ales Foote my daughter iij of my best spones
48 a featherbed with a bolster and coverlet and two payer of sheets Item I geve and bequeathe to
49 Elizabeth Foote my daughter also iij of my best spones a fetherbedde with a bolster and coverlet
50 and two payer of sheetes The Residewe of all my goods moveable and unmoveable I geve and
51 bequethe unto Helene my wif whome I make my sole Executrice of this my last Will and testament
52 thies being witnesses by me Will[ia]m Meese Citizen and grocer of London John Jenawaye
53 by me Nicolas Warreyn of Bassingbowre and Richard Warreyn of Bassingborne w[i]t[h] other
54 Probatum fuit suprascriptum testamentum cora[m] d[omi]no apud London xviiij die mensis
55 Julij Anno d[omi]ni Millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo octavo Juramento Helene Relic[ta]e et executricis
56 in h[uius]mo[d]i testamento no[m]i[n]ate Ac approbatum et insumatu[m] [ac legitime pronunciatum pro eodem]
Comissaq[ue] fuit administracio omniu[m] et sing[u]lore
57 bonor[um] iurium et c[red]itorum [eius]dem defuncti p[re]fat[ae] executici de b[e]n[e] [et fideliter administrando
eadem] Ac de pleno et fidel[iter] jnuenta[rio]
58 nemon de pleno et viro compoto ieddend[o] [Ad sancta dei Evangelia] iurat

John married **Helen (Ellen) Warren** [53506] [MRIN: 20545].

Children from this marriage were:

- 7576 i. **Robert Foote** [23314]
- ii. **John Foote** [53507] was born in 1555 in Royston, Hertfordshire, England, died before Dec 4, 1616 in London, England, and was buried in London, England.
- iii. **Avis Foote** [53511]
- iv. **Elizabeth Foote** [53512]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

15153. Helen (Ellen) Warren [53506], daughter of **Richard Warren** [53525] and **Alice Jenway** [53526], was born circa 1529 in Bassingbourn, Cambridgeshire, England and died in London, England.

Helen married **John Foote** [53505] [MRIN: 20545].

15154. Robert Brooke [31082] was born circa 1495, died in Jun 1551 in St. Leonard's, Eastcheap, London, England, aged about 56, and was buried on Jun 28, 1551 in St. Leonard's, Eastcheap, London, England.

General Notes: Merchant tailor. Will June 5, 1551; probated Jul 21, 1551.

Sources:

The Brookes of London. Maternal Ancestors of Nathaniel and Joshua Foote, by Janis Green Valore, Myrtle Stevens Hyde & Glade Ian Nelson. The American Genealogist, Vol. 55, No. 4, p. 193- , Oct. 1979.

Robert married **Katheryn** [Brooke] [31083] [MRIN: 12125].

Children from this marriage were:

- 7577 i. **Joane Brooke** [23315]
- ii. **John Brooke** [31084]
- iii. **Margaret Brooke** [53520] died circa 1634 in London, England.

15155. Katheryn [Brooke] [31083] was born circa 1500.

General Notes: Will dated March 14, 1565; proved March 24, 1565.

Katheryn married **Robert Brooke** [31082] [MRIN: 12125].

Katheryn next married **John Beryman** [31085] [MRIN: 12126] on Sep 22, 1554 in London, England.

16048. Willem Van Deursen [21332], son of **Hendrick Van Deursen** [21334] and **Maria Rutgers** [21335], was born about 1541 in Holland.

Willem married **Elizabeth Gysberts** [21333] [MRIN: 8093].

The child from this marriage was:

- 8024 i. **Pieter Lucasz Van Deursen** [3459]

16049. Elizabeth Gysberts [21333] was born about 1554.

Elizabeth married **Willem Van Deursen** [21332] [MRIN: 8093].

16064. Guillaume Prevost [3484] was born about 1545 in Paris, France.

General Notes: Huguenot refugee born in Paris. He escaped to Holland in 1572, following the St. Bartholomew's Day massacre of August 24, 1572.

Source:

The Compendium of American Genealogy. First Families of America, edited by Frederick Adams Virkus. Multi volume set. 1937-1942. Immigrant Ancestors, Vol. VII, p. 825-895.

Biographical and Genealogical Notes of the Provost Family from 1545 to 1895, by Andrew J. Provost, New York, 1895.

A History of the Provoost Family of New Amsterdam and Colonial New York since 1545, compiled by David Provoost, Esquire, one time Mayor of the City of New York, 1724. Holland Society and the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society.

Guillaume married **Maeijken Stevens** [22127] [MRIN: 1285] about 1570 in Netherlands.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Wilhelmus Provoost** [3482] was born in Dec 1571 in Antwerp, Flanders, Belgium, was christened on

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

8032 ii. Jan 2, 1572 in Antwerp, Flanders, Belgium, and died before 1641.
Johannes Provost [27370]

16065. Maeijken Stevens [22127].

Maeijken married **Guillaume Prevost** [3484] [MRIN: 1285] about 1570 in Netherlands.

16068. Jochimsz Diericksz [22130].

General Notes: He married second Niesggen Stoffelsdaughter 30 October 1593 in Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands. Jochem was tailor living in the Pijlsteech in Amsterdam at the time of his second marriage.

Source:

Slok, Hendrik O., "The Provoost Family in the Netherlands", New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, Vol. 113, No. 1, Jan 1982, pgs. 1-9.

Jochimsz married **Griet Gillesdaughter** [22131] [MRIN: 8433] about 1579 in Oudekerk, Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands.

The child from this marriage was:

8034 i. **Gillis Jochimsz Ten Waert** [11844]

16069. Griet Gillesdaughter [22131].

Griet married **Jochimsz Diericksz** [22130] [MRIN: 8433] about 1579 in Oudekerk, Amsterdam, North Holland, Netherlands.

16096. Claes Gerritsz Van De Water [27277].

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com> website of William Henry Roll
whroll@alumni.sandiego.edu

Claes married someone.

His child was:

8048 i. **Jacob Claesz Van De Water** [27275]

16148. Robert Goatley [65514], son of **Edmund Goatley** [65517] and **Joan** [Goatley] [65521], was born est 1545, died in Jul 1611 in Ashford, Kent, England, aged about 66, and was buried on Jul 13, 1611 in Ashford, Kent, England.

General Notes: Sources:

The English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, Wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The American Genealogist, Vol. 87. No. 1, Jan-Apr 2015. pp. 179-189. Leslie Mahler.

New Information on the English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The American Genealogist, Vol 90. No. 3. July 2018. pp. 205-208. Randy A. West.

They resided in Sellindge until at least 1582/3 (baptism of thier son Peter) and then moved to Ashford.

By his will dated April 5, 1608 and proved July 23, 1612, "Robert Goatly of the parrishe of Ashford in the County of Kent yeoman" made bequests to Susanne my loving wife," "Elisabeth Osbourne the daughter of Edward Osborne," and "my sonne Peter Goatly."

Robert married **Susan Hall** [65515] [MRIN: 23636] on Oct 16, 1570 in Sellindge, Kent, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Elizabeth Goatley** [65518] was born on Dec 30, 1572 in Sellindge, Kent, England, was christened on Jan 1, 1572 in Sellindge, Kent, England, died in Jul 1602 in Ashford, Kent, England, aged 29, and was buried on Jul 11, 1602 in Ashford, Kent, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

- ii. **Sarah Goatley** [65520] was born on Oct 9, 1576 in Sellindge, Kent, England, was christened on Oct 14, 1576 in Sellindge, Kent, England, died in Sep 1614, aged 37, and was buried on Sep 20, 1614 in Blean, Kent, England.
- 8074 iii. **Peter Goatley** [37361]

16149. Susan Hall [65515], daughter of **Robert Hall** [65516], died in Jan 1619 in Ashford, Kent, England and was buried on Jan 31, 1619 in Ashford, Kent, England.

General Notes: Sources:

The English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, Wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The American Genealogist, Vol. 87. No. 1, Jan-Apr 2015. pp. 179-189. Leslie Mahler.

New Information on the English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The American Genealogist, Vol 90. No. 3. July 2018. pp. 205-208. Randy A. West.

By her will, dated October 1, 1619 and proved February 6, 1620/1, she left bequests to "my dawghter in lawe Marye Hall now wife of Thomas Halle," "her dawghter Marie Goateley," "Sara Goateley the other dawghter of the said Marie Hall," "John Goateley . . . and . . . Peeter Goateley the two sonnes of my said daughter Marie Hall," " Elizabeth Osboorne the daughter of Edward Osboorne," "Susan Greeneland the daughter of Will[ia]m Greeneland," "her sister Sara Greeneland," "Elizabeth Yonge the wife of J[oh]n Yonge," "Mathew Greeneland the sonne of William Greeneland," "the now wife of Henrie Arrowe," "widow Giles late wife of John Giles," "Sara Norton the dawghter of my Cosin Richard Norton," "Mildred Knocke widow," and "Thomas son of William Greneland," who was named executor.

Susan married **Robert Goatley** [65514] [MRIN: 23636] on Oct 16, 1570 in Sellindge, Kent, England.

Susan next married **John Terry** [64046] [MRIN: 25292] on Jan 19, 1611 in Ashford, Kent, England.

16156. William Gransden [31266] died in Mar 1583 in Stansted, Kent, England and was buried on Mar 12, 1583 in Stansted, Kent, England.

General Notes: Of Stansted, Kent Co., England.

Sources:

The American Genealogist, Vol. 31, No. 1, p. 1-15, Jan. 1955. English Ancestry of Alice (Gransden) Hand and Francis (Gransden) Stanborough. Genevieve Tylee Kieपुरa.

William married **Ann** [Gransden] [31267] [MRIN: 12216].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Gransden** [31268] was born By 1560.
- 8078 ii. **Henry Gransden** [27464]
- iii. **Sybil Gransden** [31269] was born in Apr 1564 and was christened on Apr 4, 1564.
- iv. **Ellen Gransden** [31270] was born in Feb 1568 and was christened on Feb 2, 1568.
- v. **James Gransden** [31271] was born in Nov 1571 and was christened on Nov 21, 1571.

16157. Ann [Gransden] [31267] died in Mar 1583 in Stansted, Kent, England and was buried on Mar 19, 1583 in Stansted, Kent, England.

Ann married **William Gransden** [31266] [MRIN: 12216].

16158. Nicholas Harris [31263].

General Notes: Sources:

The American Genealogist, Vol. 31, No. 1, p. 1-15, Jan. 1955. English Ancestry of Alice (Gransden) Hand and Francis (Gransden) Stanborough. Genevieve Tylee Kieपुरa.

Nicholas married **Alice Thatcher** [31264] [MRIN: 12214] on Oct 25, 1573 in Tunbridge, Kent, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

8079 i. **Alice Harris** [31258]

16159. Alice Thatcher [31264].

Alice married **Nicholas Harris** [31263] [MRIN: 12214] on Oct 25, 1573 in Tunbridge, Kent, England.

16280. William Feake [27379], son of **James Feake** [27388] and **Agnes** [Feake] [27389], was born about 1544 in Wighton, Norfolk, England, died in May 1595 in London, England, aged about 51, and was buried in Church Of St. Edmund The King, London, England.

General Notes: At an early age he removed to London, where he must have been apprenticed to some goldsmith. Married at the Church of St. Mary Woolnoth, London, England. When he died in May 1595 he was a resident of the Parish of St. Edmund the King, Lombard Street, London, England. His will was dated May 7, 1595, probated May 19, 1595. This will exhibits great wealth and great generosity not only to the relatives but to the poor and charitable institutions.

The Feake arms are: Sable a fesse dancette or, in chief three fleurs-de-lis argent; Crest: out of a coronet or demi-ostrich with wings spread argent holding in the beak a horse's shoe.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 3, July 1955, p. 132-148.

Genealogical Gleanings in England, NEHGR, Vol. 47, p. 516-, 1893.

Genealogies of Long Island Families. From the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. Vol. I and II. Selected and Introduced by Henry B. Hoff. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1987.

William married **Mary Wetherall** [27380] [MRIN: 10719] on Nov 12, 1564 in London, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Mary Feake** [27381] was born about 1565 and died after 1619.
- ii. **William Feake** [27382] was born about 1566.
- 8140 iii. **James Feake** [27195]
- iv. **Thomas Feake** [27383] was born after 1574.
- v. **John Feake** [27384]
- vi. **Edward Feake** [27385]
- vii. **Sarah Feake** [27386]
- viii. **Rebecca Feake** [27387]

16281. Mary Wetherall [27380] died on Aug 21, 1619 and was buried in Church Of St. Edmund The King, London, England.

General Notes: Her will was made March 9, 1618 (Stilo Angliae) proved August 23, 1619. Buried in the church of St. Edmond the King in Lumbard Street, London.

The Wetherall arms are: Argent two lions passant guardant sable, on a chief of the second three covered cups or, and are stated in Burke's Encyclopedia of Heraldry to have been borne by a Lincolnshire family of the same name.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 3, July 1955, p. 132-148.

Genealogical Gleanings in England, NEHGR, Vol. 47, p. 516-, 1893.

Mary married **William Feake** [27379] [MRIN: 10719] on Nov 12, 1564 in London, England.

16282. Robert Thomas [27374] died on Jun 8, 1610 in London, England and was buried on Jun 26, 1610 in London, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Citizen and draper of London. His will was dated Feb. 14, 1609/10; proved Oct. 12, 1610.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 3, July 1955, p. 132-148.

The American Genealogist, Vol. 16, No. 2, Oct. 1939. P. 95-101. The Thomas Family of London, England, by Clarence Almon Torrey.

Robert married **Judith Fisher** [27375] [MRIN: 10718].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Thomas** [31253]
- ii. **Humphrey Thomas** [31255]
- iii. **John Thomas** [31256]
- 8141 iv. **Judith Thomas** [27196]
- v. **Sara Thomas** [31257]

Robert next married **Ellen Muffett** [25098] [MRIN: 12210].

16283. Judith Fisher [27375], daughter of **William Fisher** [25097], died in Mar 1589 in London, England and was buried on Mar 6, 1589 in London, England.

General Notes: Sources:

The American Genealogist, Vol. 16, No. 2, Oct. 1939. P. 95-101. The Thomas Family of London, England, by Clarence Almon Torrey.

Judith married **Robert Thomas** [27374] [MRIN: 10718].

16286. Adam Winthrop 3rd [27199], son of **Adam Winthrop 2nd** [27202] and **Agnes Sharpe** [27203], was born on Aug 10, 1548 in Suffolk, England and died on Mar 28, 1623 in Groton, Suffolk, England, aged 74.

General Notes: Lord of the Manor of Groton. Lawyer and Magistrate.

Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com

A Winthrop-Bernadotte Pedigree, by Milton Rubincam, NEHGR, Vol. 103, p. 246-, 1949.

Adam married **Alice Still** [27455] [MRIN: 10739], daughter of **William Still** [27456], on Dec 16, 1574 in England.

Adam next married **Agnes (Anne) Browne** [27200] [MRIN: 10647] on Feb 20, 1579 in Suffolk, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 8143 i. **Anne Winthrop** [27189]
- ii. **Gov John Winthrop** [27201] was born on Jan 12, 1588 in Edwardstone, Suffolk, England, was christened on Jan 20, 1588, and died on Mar 26, 1649 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, aged 61.
- iii. **Jane Winthrop** [31272] was born in 1692.
- iv. **Lucy Winthrop** [31273] was born on Jan 27, 1601 in Groton Manor, Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, England and died in 1679, aged 78.

16287. Agnes (Anne) Browne [27200], daughter of **Henry Browne** [27454], was born in Edwardstone, Suffolk, England and died on Apr 19, 1629.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com

A Winthrop-Bernadotte Pedigree, by Milton Rubincam, NEHGR, Vol. 103, p. 246-, 1949.

Agnes married **Adam Winthrop 3rd** [27199] [MRIN: 10647] on Feb 20, 1579 in Suffolk, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

16376. William Carr [27822], son of **Thomas Kerr** [27823] and **Janet Kirkcaldy** [29407], was born on May 16, 1542 in London, England and died in London, England.

General Notes: 10th Baron of Fennehurst.

William married **Mary Ann Clifford** [29406] [MRIN: 10858] about 1589 in London, England.

The child from this marriage was:

8188 i. **Benjamin Carr** [27820]

16377. Mary Ann Clifford [29406] was born about 1573 in England.

Mary married **William Carr** [27822] [MRIN: 10858] about 1589 in London, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

15th Generation (12th Great-Grandparents)

18584. John Gye [61831] died By 1554.

John married **Mary Prowse** [61832] [MRIN: 23575] in 1509.

The child from this marriage was:

9292 i. **Robert Gye** [61829]

18585. Mary Prowse [61832], daughter of **Thomas Prowse** [61833] and **Jane Baynton** [61834].

Mary married **John Gye** [61831] [MRIN: 23575] in 1509.

26688. William Wightman [21005], son of **Richard Wightman** [22562] and **Scisseley Wodam** [22563], was born about 1508 in Leicestershire, England and died on Jan 18, 1579 in Leicestershire, England, aged about 71.

General Notes: LDS Family Search.

William married **Etheldreda Dering** [21006] [MRIN: 7922] about 1534 in Leicestershire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

13344 i. **John Wightman** [21003]

26689. Etheldreda Dering [21006].

General Notes: Dehrin.

Etheldreda married **William Wightman** [21005] [MRIN: 7922] about 1534 in Leicestershire, England.

26690. Thomas Haytor [21007] was born about 1513 in Burbage, Leicestershire, England and died about 1537 in Leicestershire, England, aged about 24.

Thomas married **Sarah** [Haytor] [21008] [MRIN: 7923].

The child from this marriage was:

13345 i. **Mawdelin Haytor** [21004]

26691. Sarah [Haytor] [21008].

Sarah married **Thomas Haytor** [21007] [MRIN: 7923].

26704. Lodowick Op Den Dyck [21045], son of **Gysbert Op Den Dyck** [22078] and **Helena** [Op Den Dyck] [22079], was born circa 1491 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia and died on May 17, 1571 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia, aged about 80.

General Notes: He held the post of Werkmeister, an office corresponding to that of a modern Commissioner of Public Works which supervised the fortification and building done by the city. He controlled the disbursement of considerable sums of money and received a yearly salary of twenty-five thalers. He also served one year as Minicipal Inspector of the master butchers of the city for a similar amount of money.

Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

The OpDyck Genealogy, by John Patton.

Lodowick married **Aletta Zailen** [21046] [MRIN: 7945] in 1521.

Children from this marriage were:

i. **Anna Op Den Dyck** [22076]

13352 ii. **Gysbert Op Den Dyck** [21013]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

26705. Aletta Zailen [21046], daughter of **Zailen** [22074] and **Gesina Swartwalt** [22075], was born about 1493 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia.

General Notes: Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

Aletta married **Lodowick Op Den Dyck** [21045] [MRIN: 7945] in 1521.

26744. Mark Williams [21037], son of **James Williams** [21039] and **Joan Krause** [26662], was born in 1539 in St. Albans, Herts, England and died in London, England.

General Notes: Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

Mark married **Agnes Audley** [21038] [MRIN: 7939] in 1560 in St. Albans, Herts, England.

The child from this marriage was:

13372 i. **James Williams** [21035]

26745. Agnes Audley [21038], daughter of **William Audley** [21040] and **Joan** [Audley] [26663], was born in 1543 in Saint Albans, Hitchin, Herts, England and died in London, England.

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.com

Agnes married **Mark Williams** [21037] [MRIN: 7939] in 1560 in St. Albans, Herts, England.

26746. Robert Pemberton [21041], son of **Christopher Pemberton** [21043] and **Julyanne Pemberton** [23148], was born in 1522 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England and died on Jul 6, 1578 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, aged 56.

General Notes: Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/pemberton.html>

Family Search web site: Ancestral File v4.19

Robert married **Catherine Stokes** [21042] [MRIN: 7942] on May 5, 1549 in Hertfordshire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

i. **Roger Pemberton** [23149] was born in 1553 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England and died on Nov 13, 1627 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, aged 74.

13373 ii. **Alice Pemberton** [21036]

26747. Catherine Stokes [21042], daughter of **Roger Stokes** [21044] and **Joan Arnold** [23151], was born in 1530 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England and died on Nov 13, 1628 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, aged 98.

Catherine married **Robert Pemberton** [21041] [MRIN: 7942] on May 5, 1549 in Hertfordshire, England.

26888. William Read [31127] was born in 1510 in Folkestone, Kent, England and died in England.

William married **Eliza Mennis** [31128] [MRIN: 12142] circa 1532 in Folkestone, Kent, England.

The child from this marriage was:

13444 i. **William Read** [31125]

26889. Eliza Mennis [31128] was born in 1516 in Folkestone, Kent, England.

Eliza married **William Read** [31127] [MRIN: 12142] circa 1532 in Folkestone, Kent, England.

26890. Matthew Mennis [31129] was born in 1508 in Folkestone, Kent, England.

Matthew married someone.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

His child was:

13445 i. **Rebecca Mennis** [31126]

26892. Robert Heneage [31134], son of **John Heneage** [31136] and **Katherine Wymbish** [31137], was born in 1500 in Lincoln, Lincolnshire, England and died on Jul 27, 1556 in St. Catherine, London, England, aged 56.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Search web site: www.familysearch.org

Robert married **Lucy Buckton** [31135] [MRIN: 12146] circa 1530 in Lincolnshire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

13446 i. **Michael Heneage** [31130]

26893. Lucy Buckton [31135] was born circa 1501 in Hemswell, Lincolnshire, England and died in London, Middlesex, England.

General Notes: Burton.

Lucy married **Robert Heneage** [31134] [MRIN: 12146] circa 1530 in Lincolnshire, England.

26894. Robet Honeywood [31132] was born on Sep 18, 1545 in Henewood, Postling, Kent, England and died on Apr 22, 1576 in Charing, Kent, England, aged 30.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Search web site: www.familysearch.org

Robet married **Mary Atwater** [31133] [MRIN: 12145] in Feb 1543 in Shroftlyde, Kent, England.

The child from this marriage was:

13447 i. **Grace Honeywood** [31131]

26895. Mary Atwater [31133] was born in 1527 in Royton, Lenham, Kent, England and died on May 11, 1620 in Marshall, Essex, England, aged 93.

Mary married **Robet Honeywood** [31132] [MRIN: 12145] in Feb 1543 in Shroftlyde, Kent, England.

26928. Rynald Marvin [52893], son of **John? Marvin** [53871], was born circa 1514 in Ramsey, Essex, England and died before Oct 14, 1561 in Ramsey, Essex, England.

General Notes: Renold. Will made Dec. 22, 1554. Church of St. Michael the Archangel, Ramsey, Michaelstowe. Essex, England.

Sources:

The English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin of Hartford, CT., 1638. Their Homes and Parish Churches, by William T. R. Marvin. Private printing. Boston. 1900.

Descendants of Reinold and Matthew Marvin, of Hartford, CT., 1638 and 1635, sons of Edward Marvin of Great Bentley, England. By George Franklin Marvin and William T.R. Marvin. T.R. Marvin & Son, Publishers. Boston. 1904.

Genealogy of the Mervyn (Marvin) Family of Ramsey, County Essex, and Other Places, by Evangeline Augusta (Case) Tompkins. 1932.

Rynald married **Johan** [Marvin] [52894] [MRIN: 20333].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Richard Marvin** [53872]
- ii. **John Marvin** [53873]
- iii. **Audre Marvin** [53874]
- iv. **Margere Marvin** [53875]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

v. **Barbara Marvin** [53876]
13464 vi. **Edward Marvin** [31605]

26929. Johan [Marvin] [52894].

Johan married **Rynald Marvin** [52893] [MRIN: 20333].

26976. John Dibble [22028] was born in 1558 in Weymouth, Dorset, England and died in Sep 1646 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 88.

General Notes: Of Springfield, Mass.

Sources:

The Ancestors and Descendants of Joel Dibble, by James Arthur Dibble, 1983.

John married someone.

His child was:

13488 i. **Robert Dibble** [21297]

26992. John Lummys [27475], son of **John Lummys** [30879] and **Kyrsten Pasfield** [30880], was born on Jan 29, 1562 in Thaxstead, Essex, England and died on May 26, 1619 in Braintree, Essex, England, aged 57.

John married **Agnes Lingwood** [27476] [MRIN: 10749].

The child from this marriage was:

13496 i. **Joseph Loomis** [26539]

26993. Agnes Lingwood [27476], daughter of **John Lingwood** [51481] and **Jane Marljar** [51482], was born in Jan 1562 in Bocking, Essex, England and died on Apr 14, 1619 in Essex, England, aged 57.

Agnes married **John Lummys** [27475] [MRIN: 10749].

26994. Robert White [27477] was born circa 1558 in Shalford, Essex, England and died in 1617 in Messing, Essex, England, aged about 59.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestors of American Presidents, by Gary Boyd Roberts. New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass. 2009 Edition. 2009.

Robert married **Bridget Allgar** [27478] [MRIN: 10750] in 1585 in England.

Children from this marriage were:

13497 i. **Mary White** [26540]
ii. **Anna White** [31406] was born in 1600 and died in 1647, aged 47.

26995. Bridget Allgar [27478] was born on Mar 21, 1562 in Shalford, Essex, England.

Bridget married **Robert White** [27477] [MRIN: 10750] in 1585 in England.

26996. James Hill [31204].

General Notes: Of Lyme Regis, Dorset, England.

James married someone.

His child was:

13498 i. **William Hill** [30884]

26998. Ignatius Jourdain [31207].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Of Exeter, Devon, England.

Ignatius married someone.

His child was:

13499 i. **Sarah Jourdain** [30885]

27136. Thomas Ryder [47436], son of **William Charles Ryder** [47439] and **Margaret Hill** [47440], was born in 1530 in Shrewbury, Shropshire, England and died in Shropshire, England.

Thomas married **Cathrin Poole** [47437] [MRIN: 18050].

The child from this marriage was:

13568 i. **William Ryder** [47399]

27137. Cathrin Poole [47437], daughter of **John Poole** [47438], was born in 1520 in Staffordshire, England.

Cathrin married **Thomas Ryder** [47436] [MRIN: 18050].

27392. William Belconger [25238], son of **Robert Belconger** [25240] and **Agnes Cove** [25241], was born about 1478 and died on Sep 22, 1522, aged about 44.

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.com

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net

Bea Mefford brea@metford.org

Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com

Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

William married **Joanna Lnu** [25239] [MRIN: 9755].

The child from this marriage was:

13696 i. **William Belconger Jr** [25236]

27393. Joanna Lnu [25239].

Joanna married **William Belconger** [25238] [MRIN: 9755].

29184. John Gollop [36260] died in 1533.

General Notes: Of North Bowood and Temple, Dorset, England. Died during the 25th year of the reign of Henry VIII.

John married **Joan Collins** [36261] [MRIN: 14303].

The child from this marriage was:

14592 i. **John Gollop** [36258]

29185. Joan Collins [36261].

Joan married **John Gollop** [36260] [MRIN: 14303].

30272. John Bayldon [26209], son of **Walter Bayldon** [26211] and **Gargreave** [26213], was born in 1468 in Doncaster, Yorkshire, England and died on Dec 22, 1526 in Yorkshire, England, aged 58.

General Notes: He inherited his wife's estate.

Sources:

www.familysearch.com

New England Families, Genealogical and Memorial, A Record of the Achievements of Her People in the Making of Commonwealths and the Founding of a Nation, compiled under the editorial direction of William Richard Cutter,

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

(original 1913), Clearfield Co. Inc., G.P.C., Baltimore, MD: 1994/5.

John married **Mary Copley** [26210] [MRIN: 10186] on Oct 15, 1515 in Yorkshire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

15136 i. **George Baildon** [26198]

30273. Mary Copley [26210], daughter of **Edward Copley** [26212].

Mary married **John Bayldon** [26209] [MRIN: 10186] on Oct 15, 1515 in Yorkshire, England.

30274. Thomas Folkingham [26207] was born about 1500 in Leeds, Yorkshire, England and died in Jun 1593 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England, aged about 93.

Thomas married **Jane Pigot** [26208] [MRIN: 10185].

The child from this marriage was:

15137 i. **Anne Folkingham** [26206]

30275. Jane Pigot [26208] was born in 1501 in Clotheram, Yorkshire, England and died on Oct 20, 1597 in Leeds, Yorkshire, England, aged 96.

General Notes: Of Leeds, and widow of James Standish, of Killingholme, County of Lincoln.

Jane married **Thomas Folkingham** [26207] [MRIN: 10185].

30306. Richard Warren [53525] was born circa 1501 in Bassingbourn, Cambridgeshire, England and died on May 28, 1557 in Bassingbourn, Cambridgeshire, England, aged about 56.

Richard married **Alice Jenway** [53526] [MRIN: 20554].

The child from this marriage was:

15153 i. **Helen (Ellen) Warren** [53506]

30307. Alice Jenway [53526] was born cor 15601 in Bassingbourn, Cambridgeshire, England.

Alice married **Richard Warren** [53525] [MRIN: 20554].

32096. Hendrick Van Deursen [21334], son of **Jan Van Deursen** [21588] and **Elisabeth Van Heusden** [21589].

General Notes: Born in the old castle. He is supposed to have been the first Protestant in the family.

Hendrick married **Maria Rutgers** [21335] [MRIN: 8094].

The child from this marriage was:

16048 i. **Willem Van Deursen** [21332]

32097. Maria Rutgers [21335].

Maria married **Hendrick Van Deursen** [21334] [MRIN: 8094].

32296. Edmund Goatley [65517] died in 1563 in Ashford, Kent, England.

General Notes: Bowyer or bow maker.

Sources:

The English Ancestry of Mary Goatley, Wife of Thomas Osborne of New Haven, Connecticut. The American Genealogist, Vol. 87. No. 1, Jan-Apr 2015. pp. 179-189. Leslie Mahler.

Will dated 11 [Jan] 1563; proved 28 feb 1563.

Edmund married **Joan** [Goatley] [65521] [MRIN: 23638].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

16148 i. **Robert Goatley** [65514]

32297. Joan [Goatley] [65521].

Joan married **Edmund Goatley** [65517] [MRIN: 23638].

32298. Robert Hall [65516].

General Notes: The elder of Ashford.

Robert married someone.

His child was:

16149 i. **Susan Hall** [65515]

32560. James Feake [27388], son of **James Feake** [27395], was born in Wighton, England and died about 1538 in Wighton, England.

General Notes: Of Wighton, Norwich, England.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 3, July 1955, p. 132-148.

James married **Agnes** [Feake] [27389] [MRIN: 10720].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **George Feake** [27390] died by 1595.
- ii. **Simon Feake** [27391] died in 1570.
- iii. **James Feake** [27393] died in 1590.
- iv. **Robert Feake** [27392]
- 16280 v. **William Feake** [27379]
- vi. **Edmond Feake** [27394] was born in 1539.

32561. Agnes [Feake] [27389].

Agnes married **James Feake** [27388] [MRIN: 10720].

32566. William Fisher [25097].

William married someone.

His child was:

16283 i. **Judith Fisher** [27375]

32572. Adam Winthrop 2nd [27202], son of **Adam Winthrop** [27204] and **Joane Burton** [27205], was born on Oct 9, 1498 in Lavenham, Suffolk, England and died on Nov 9, 1562 in Groton, Suffolk, England, aged 64.

General Notes: Lord of the Manor of Groton and Patron of the Church, the manor having been granted to him in 1544 by King Henry VIII. Master of the Clothworkers' Company of London, 1551.

Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com

A Winthrop-Bernadotte Pedigree, by Milton Rubincam, NEHGR, Vol. 103, p. 246-, 1949.

Adam married **Alice Henry** [27206] [MRIN: 10650] on Nov 16, 1527 in England.

Adam next married **Agnes Sharpe** [27203] [MRIN: 10648] in 1534 in England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

16286 i. **Adam Winthrop 3rd** [27199]

32573. Agnes Sharpe [27203], daughter of **Robert Sharpe** [27453].

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com

Agnes married **Adam Winthrop 2nd** [27202] [MRIN: 10648] in 1534 in England.

32574. Henry Browne [27454].

General Notes: Of Edwardston, clothier.

Henry married someone.

His child was:

16287 i. **Agnes (Anne) Browne** [27200]

32752. Thomas Kerr [27823], son of **John Kerr** [27824] and **Katherine Kerr** [29408], was born on Jun 17, 1529 in Scotland and died in London, England.

General Notes: 9th Baron of Fennehurst.

Thomas married **Janet Kirkcaldy** [29407] [MRIN: 10859].

The child from this marriage was:

16376 i. **William Carr** [27822]

32753. Janet Kirkcaldy [29407] was born about 1520.

Janet married **Thomas Kerr** [27823] [MRIN: 10859].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

16th Generation (13th Great-Grandparents)

37170. Thomas Prowse [61833].

Thomas married **Jane Baynton** [61834] [MRIN: 23576].

The child from this marriage was:

18585 i. **Mary Prowse** [61832]

37171. Jane Baynton [61834].

Jane married **Thomas Prowse** [61833] [MRIN: 23576].

53376. Richard Wightman [22562], son of **Thomas Wightman** [22564] and **Mary Reynolds** [22565].

General Notes: Family Search Web site: Pedigree Resource File CD 17.

Richard married **Scisseley Wodam** [22563] [MRIN: 8608].

The child from this marriage was:

26688 i. **William Wightman** [21005]

53377. Scisseley Wodam [22563], daughter of **Thomas Wodam** [22566] and **Alice Trussel** [22567].

Scisseley married **Richard Wightman** [22562] [MRIN: 8608].

53408. Gysbert Op Den Dyck [22078], son of **Johan Op Den Dyck** [22080] and **Ida Renwalts** [22081], was born circa 1446 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia and died in 1512 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia, aged about 66.

General Notes: He was ten times elected as one of the Town Treasurers of Wesel, held the office of Schepen after his father's death, and received from the city, as had three generations of his ancestors, the usual salary and Christmas gifts of wine. Gysbert acted as agent for the disbursement of church money and for long periods received an annuity from the city.

Source:

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

The OpDyck Genealogy, by John Patton.

Gysbert married **Helena** [Op Den Dyck] [22079] [MRIN: 8408].

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Johan Op Den Dyck** [21027] was born about 1486.
- ii. **Arentheit Op Den Dyck** [21028]
- 26704 iii. **Lodowick Op Den Dyck** [21045]

53409. Helena [Op Den Dyck] [22079].

Helena married **Gysbert Op Den Dyck** [22078] [MRIN: 8408].

53410. Zailen [22074].

Zailen married **Gesina Swartwalt** [22075] [MRIN: 8406].

The child from this marriage was:

26705 i. **Aletta Zailen** [21046]

53411. Gesina Swartwalt [22075].

Gesina married **Zailen** [22074] [MRIN: 8406].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

53488. James Williams [21039] was born in 1513 in St. Albans, Herts, England and died in 1607, aged 94.

General Notes: Sources:
www.familysearch.com

James married **Joan Krause** [26662] [MRIN: 7940] about 1538 in St. Albans, Herts, England.

The child from this marriage was:

26744 i. **Mark Williams** [21037]

53489. Joan Krause [26662].

General Notes: Sources:
www.familysearch.com

Joan married **James Williams** [21039] [MRIN: 7940] about 1538 in St. Albans, Herts, England.

53490. William Audley [21040], son of **William Audley** [26664] and **Alice** [Audley] [26665], was born in 1521 in Hitchin, Herts, England and died about 1573, aged about 52.

General Notes: Sources:
www.familysearch.com

William married **Joan** [Audley] [26663] [MRIN: 7941] in 1538 in Hitchin, Herts, England.

The child from this marriage was:

26745 i. **Agnes Audley** [21038]

53491. Joan [Audley] [26663].

Joan married **William Audley** [21040] [MRIN: 7941] in 1538 in Hitchin, Herts, England.

53492. Christopher Pemberton [21043] was born in 1500 in Solihill, Birmingham, Warwick, England and died in Jul 1598 in Solihill, Birmingham, Warwick, England, aged 98.

General Notes: Sources:
Family Search web site: Ancestral File v4.19

Christopher married **Julyanne Pemberton** [23148] [MRIN: 7943] about 1521 in Warwick, England.

Children from this marriage were:

- 26746 i. **Robert Pemberton** [21041]
- ii. **Thomas Pemberton** [26669] was born about 1528 in Solihill, Birmingham, Warwick, England.
- iii. **Alice Pemberton** [26670] was born about 1529 in Solihill, Birmingham, Warwick, England.
- iv. **Jone Pemberton** [26671] was born about 1530 in Solihill, Birmingham, Warwick, England.
- v. **Elizabeth Pemberton** [26672] was born about 1532 in Solihill, Birmingham, Warwick, England.

53493. Julyanne Pemberton [23148] was born in 1504 in Solihill, Birmingham, Warwick, England and died on Aug 6, 1581 in Solihill, Birmingham, Warwick, England, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:
www.familysearch.com

Julyanne married **Christopher Pemberton** [21043] [MRIN: 7943] about 1521 in Warwick, England.

53494. Roger Stokes [21044] was born in 1504 in Redbourn, Hertfordshire, England and died on May 30, 1578 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, aged 74.

Roger married **Joan Arnold** [23151] [MRIN: 7944] in 1528 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

26747 i. **Catherine Stokes** [21042]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

53495. Joan Arnold [23151], daughter of **John Arnold** [26668], was born in 1509 in Redbourn, Hertfordshire, England and died on Oct 2, 1560 in England, aged 51.

General Notes: Sources:
www.familysearch.com
Will Oct. 12, 1560

Joan married **Roger Stokes** [21044] [MRIN: 7944] in 1528 in St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England.

53784. John Heneage [31136], son of **John Heneage** [31139] and **Eleanor Preston** [31140], was born in 1452 in Hainton, Lincolnshire, England and died on May 31, 1530, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:
Family Search web site: www.familysearch.org

John married **Katherine Wymbish** [31137] [MRIN: 12147] circa 1470 in Lincolnshire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

26892 i. **Robert Heneage** [31134]

53785. Katherine Wymbish [31137], daughter of **Thomas Wymbish** [31138], was born circa 1457 in Nocton, Lincolnshire, England.

Katherine married **John Heneage** [31136] [MRIN: 12147] circa 1470 in Lincolnshire, England.

53856. John? Marvin [53871] was born in England.

General Notes: Sources:
The English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin of Hartford, CT., 1638. Their Homes and Parish Churches, by William T. R. Marvin. Private printing. Boston. 1900.

John? married someone.

His child was:

26928 i. **Rynald Marvin** [52893]

53984. John Lummys [30879], son of **Thomas Lummys** [30881], died in 1567 in England.

John married **Kyrsten Pasfield** [30880] [MRIN: 12064].

Children from this marriage were:

26992 i. **John Lummys** [27475]
ii. **Edward Lummys** [30882]

53985. Kyrsten Pasfield [30880].

Kyrsten married **John Lummys** [30879] [MRIN: 12064].

53986. John Lingwood [51481] was born circa 1534 in Braintree, Essex, England and died in 1592 in Kelvedon, Essex, England, aged about 58.

John married **Jane Marlar** [51482] [MRIN: 19846] circa 1564.

The child from this marriage was:

26993 i. **Agnes Lingwood** [27476]

53987. Jane Marlar [51482] was born circa 1526 in Kelvedon, Essex, England and died circa 1592 in Kelvedon, Essex, England, aged about 66.

Jane married **John Lingwood** [51481] [MRIN: 19846] circa 1564.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

54272. William Charles Ryder [47439], son of **Thomas Ryder** [47441] and **Matilda De Umfreville** [47442], was born in 1510 in Shrewbury, Shropshire, England and died in 1545 in England, aged 35.

General Notes: Sources:

Alumni Oxoniensis. Joseph Foster.

Oxford University Alumni, 1500-1886. P. 1240. Oxford Alumni. Ryder, William Charles, 1s. William Bromwich, of Manchester, arm. Christ Church. Matriculated Jan. 18, 1884 age 19.

William married **Margaret Hill** [47440] [MRIN: 18052] on Oct 2, 1542.

The child from this marriage was:

27136 i. **Thomas Ryder** [47436]

54273. Margaret Hill [47440] was born in 1510 in Mockleston, Shropshire, England.

General Notes: Parish Registers, Lichfield Diocese. Shropshire.

Margaret married **William Charles Ryder** [47439] [MRIN: 18052] on Oct 2, 1542.

54274. John Poole [47438].

John married someone.

His child was:

27137 i. **Cathrin Poole** [47437]

54784. Robert Belconger [25240], son of **Henry Belkunger** [25242], was born in 1445 in Brackondale, Norwich, Norfolk, England and died on Aug 4, 1503, aged 58.

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.com

Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net

Bea Mefford brea@metford.org

Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com

Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

Robert married **Agnes Cove** [25241] [MRIN: 9756] in 1477.

The child from this marriage was:

27392 i. **William Belconger** [25238]

54785. Agnes Cove [25241] was born in 1456 and died on Jul 2, 1510, aged 54.

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.com

Agnes married **Robert Belconger** [25240] [MRIN: 9756] in 1477.

60544. Walter Bayldon [26211], son of **Nicholas De Baildon** [26673] and **Janet Fitzwilliam** [26675], was born in 1436 in Bayldon Hall, Yorkshire, England.

General Notes: Earliest English ancestor known in the direct line.

The coat of arms of the Bayldons of Bayldon is described: Argent, a fesse bewtwwen three fleur-de-lis, sable.

Sources:

New England Families, Genealogical and Memorial, A Record of the Achievements of Her People in the Making of Commonwealths and the Founding of a Nation, compiled under the editorial direction of William Richard Cutter, (original 1913), Clearfield Co. Inc., G.P.C., Baltimore, MD: 1994/5.

Walter married **Gargreave** [26213] [MRIN: 10187] in 1467 in Bayldon Hall, Yorkshire, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

30272 i. **John Bayldon** [26209]

60545. Gargreave [26213], daughter of **Thomas Gargreave** [26674], was born in 1440.

General Notes: Sources:
www.familysearch.com

Gargreave married **Walter Bayldon** [26211] [MRIN: 10187] in 1467 in Bayldon Hall, Yorkshire, England.

60546. Edward Copley [26212].

General Notes: Of Doncaster, Yorkshire, England.

Edward married someone.

His child was:

30273 i. **Mary Copley** [26210]

64192. Jan Van Deursen [21588].

General Notes: Alive in 1550.

Jan married **Elisabeth Van Heusden** [21589] [MRIN: 8203].

The child from this marriage was:

32096 i. **Hendrick Van Deursen** [21334]

64193. Elisabeth Van Heusden [21589].

Elisabeth married **Jan Van Deursen** [21588] [MRIN: 8203].

65120. James Feake [27395], son of **William Feake** [27397] and **Marion** [Feake] [27398], was born about 1484 and died by 1523, aged about 39.

General Notes: Sources:
The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 3, July 1955, p. 132-148.

James married someone.

His children were:

i. **George Feake** [27396]
32560 ii. **James Feake** [27388]

65144. Adam Winthrop [27204] was born in 1466 in Lavenham, Suffolk, England.

General Notes: Sources:
World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com

Adam married **Joane Burton** [27205] [MRIN: 10649].

The child from this marriage was:

32572 i. **Adam Winthrop 2nd** [27202]

65145. Joane Burton [27205] was born in 1470 in Lavenham, Suffolk, England.

General Notes: Sources:
World Connect <http://wc.rootsweb.com>: website of James Derevage, jderevage@comcast.com

Joane married **Adam Winthrop** [27204] [MRIN: 10649].

65146. Robert Sharpe [27453].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

General Notes: Of Islington.

Robert married someone.

His child was:

32573 i. **Agnes Sharpe** [27203]

65504. John Kerr [27824] was born on Jun 17, 1500 in Ferniehirst, Midlothian, Scotland.

General Notes: 8th Baron of Fennehurst.

John married **Katherine Kerr** [29408] [MRIN: 10860].

The child from this marriage was:

32752 i. **Thomas Kerr** [27823]

65505. Katherine Kerr [29408] was born about 1510 in Scotland.

Katherine married **John Kerr** [27824] [MRIN: 10860].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

17th Generation (14th Great-Grandparents)

106752. Thomas Wightman [22564], son of **George Wightman** [22568], was born in 1479 in Burbage, Leicestershire, England and died in 1567, aged 88.

General Notes: Family Search Web site: Pedigree Resource File CD 17.

Thomas married **Mary Reynolds** [22565] [MRIN: 8609].

The child from this marriage was:

53376 i. **Richard Wightman** [22562]

106753. Mary Reynolds [22565].

Mary married **Thomas Wightman** [22564] [MRIN: 8609].

106754. Thomas Wodam [22566].

General Notes: Family Search Web site: Pedigree Resource File CD 17.

Thomas married **Alice Trussel** [22567] [MRIN: 8610].

The child from this marriage was:

53377 i. **Scisseley Wodam** [22563]

106755. Alice Trussel [22567].

Alice married **Thomas Wodam** [22566] [MRIN: 8610].

106816. Johan Op Den Dyck [22080], son of **Johan Op Den Dyck** [22082] and **Judith** [Op Den Dyck] [22083], was born about 1419 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia and died in 1503 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia, aged about 84.

General Notes: He was a Schepen of Wesel, Treasurer, and nine times Burgomaster. He received the usual salaries and official Christmas gifts, served on various diplomatic missions, and also appears as an officer of St. John's Hospital. Toward the end of his life we find him acting as Mint-Warden. This post was held directly from the Duke of Cleves.

Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

The OpDyck Genealogy, by John Patton.

Johan married **Ida Renwalts** [22081] [MRIN: 8409].

The child from this marriage was:

53408 i. **Gysbert Op Den Dyck** [22078]

106817. Ida Renwalts [22081], daughter of **Engelbrecht Renwalts** [24604] and **Gilliken** [Renwalts] [24605].

Ida married **Johan Op Den Dyck** [22080] [MRIN: 8409].

106980. William Audley [26664], son of **William Audley** [26666] and **Agnes** [Audley] [26667], was born in 1503 and died in 1547, aged 44.

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.com

William married **Alice** [Audley] [26665] [MRIN: 10391] in 1521.

The child from this marriage was:

53490 i. **William Audley** [21040]

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

106981. Alice [Audley] [26665].

Alice married **William Audley** [26664] [MRIN: 10391] in 1521.

106990. John Arnold [26668].

General Notes: Sources:
www.familysearch.com

John married someone.

His child was:

53495 i. **Joan Arnold** [23151]

107568. John Heneage [31139], son of **John Heneage** [31141] and **Alice Goddard** [31142], was born circa 1421 in Hainton, Lincolnshire, England and died in 1473, aged about 52.

General Notes: Sources:
Family Search web site: www.familysearch.org

John married **Eleanor Preston** [31140] [MRIN: 12149] in 1451 in South Reston, Lincolnshire, England.

The child from this marriage was:

53784 i. **John Heneage** [31136]

107569. Eleanor Preston [31140], daughter of **John Preston** [31143], was born in 1425 in South Reston, Lincolnshire, England.

Eleanor married **John Heneage** [31139] [MRIN: 12149] in 1451 in South Reston, Lincolnshire, England.

107570. Thomas Wymbish [31138], son of **John Wymbish** [31144] and **Margery Blyton** [31145], was born circa 1431 in Nocton, Lincolnshire, England and died circa 1505, aged about 74.

Thomas married someone.

His child was:

53785 i. **Katherine Wymbish** [31137]

107968. Thomas Lummyus [30881] died in 1551 in England.

Thomas married someone.

His child was:

53984 i. **John Lummys** [30879]

108544. Thomas Ryder [47441], son of **William Ryther** [47445] and **Eleanor Fitz Williams** [47446], was born in 1405 in Harewood, Yorkshire, England and died on Apr 9, 1475 in Harewood, Yorkshire, England, aged 70.

Thomas married **Matilda De Umfreville** [47442] [MRIN: 18053].

The child from this marriage was:

54272 i. **William Charles Ryder** [47439]

108545. Matilda De Umfreville [47442], daughter of **Thomas De Umfreville** [47443] and **Agned DeGrey** [47444], was born in 1392 in Harbottle, Northumberland, England and died on Jan 4, 1435 in Harewood, Yorkshire, England, aged 43.

Matilda married **Thomas Ryder** [47441] [MRIN: 18053].

109568. Henry Belkunger [25242].

General Notes: Sources:
Rootsweb WorldConnect Project: Ellen info63family9782@earthlink.net
Bea Mefford brea@metford.org

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Diane Conover diane@conovergenealogy.com
Sharon Pritchard goldenfire@jam.rr.com

Henry married someone.

His child was:

54784 i. **Robert Belconger** [25240]

121088. Nicholas De Baildon [26673], son of **Nicholas De Baildon** [26676] and **Joan De Plumpton** [26677], was born on Jan 26, 1395 and died before Jun 6, 1437.

General Notes: Sources:
www.familysearch.com

Nicholas married **Janet Fitzwilliam** [26675] [MRIN: 10394] in 1420 in Yorkshire, England.

Children from this marriage were:

60544 i. **John De Baildon** [26680] was born about 1429 in Bayldon Hall, Yorkshire, England.
ii. **Walter Bayldon** [26211]

121089. Janet Fitzwilliam [26675] was born in 1395.

General Notes: Sources:
www.familysearch.com

Janet married **Nicholas De Baildon** [26673] [MRIN: 10394] in 1420 in Yorkshire, England.

121090. Thomas Gargreave [26674].

General Notes: Sources:
www.familysearch.com

Thomas married someone.

His child was:

60545 i. **Gargreave** [26213]

130240. William Feake [27397] died about 1500 in Hyndrynham, Norwich, England and was buried in Wighton, England.

General Notes: Will was dated on the 19th of March, in the year 1496 and probated at Hyndrynham, Oct. 11, 1500.

Sources:
The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 86, No. 3, July 1955, p. 132-148.

William married **Marion** [Feake] [27398] [MRIN: 10722].

The child from this marriage was:

65120 i. **James Feake** [27395]

130241. Marion [Feake] [27398].

Marion married **William Feake** [27397] [MRIN: 10722].

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

18th Generation (15th Great-Grandparents)

213504. George Wightman [22568] was born from 1428 to 1457 in Elmsthorpe, Leicestershire, England and died in 1482-1542, aged 54.

General Notes: Family Search Web site: Pedigree Resource File CD 17.

George married someone.

His child was:

106752 i. **Thomas Wightman** [22564]

213632. Johan Op Den Dyck [22082], son of **Deric Op Den Dyck** [22084] and **Emma** [Op Den Dyck] [22085], was born about 1379 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia and died on Mar 12, 1459 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia, aged about 80.

General Notes: He appears in the records as Schepen, Treasurer, and Town Councillor, as Burgomaster eleven times, and as receiving the usual salaries and Christmas gifts that went with these offices. For two years he was custodian of one of the four keys of the city chests. He was repeatedly chosen with others by the Council to represent the city at the court of its feudal lord, the Duke of Cleves, and also in foreign towns. At the age of 70, in about 1450 he is credited with the ability to come to the field of battle on horse, fully clad in steel armour.

Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

Johan married **Judith** [Op Den Dyck] [22083] [MRIN: 8410].

The child from this marriage was:

106816 i. **Johan Op Den Dyck** [22080]

213633. Judith [Op Den Dyck] [22083].

Judith married **Johan Op Den Dyck** [22082] [MRIN: 8410].

213634. Engelbrecht Renwalts [24604].

Engelbrecht married **Gilliken** [Renwalts] [24605] [MRIN: 9480].

The child from this marriage was:

106817 i. **Ida Renwalts** [22081]

213635. Gilliken [Renwalts] [24605].

Gilliken married **Engelbrecht Renwalts** [24604] [MRIN: 9480].

213960. William Audley [26666] was born in 1477 and died in 1521, aged 44.

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.com

William married **Agnes** [Audley] [26667] [MRIN: 10392] in 1502.

The child from this marriage was:

106980 i. **William Audley** [26664]

213961. Agnes [Audley] [26667].

Agnes married **William Audley** [26666] [MRIN: 10392] in 1502.

215136. John Heneage [31141] was born in 1375 in Hainton, Linconshire, England and died on Sep 22, 1439, aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Family Search web site: www.familysearch.org

John married **Alice Goddard** [31142] [MRIN: 12150] circa 1410 in Norfolk, England.

The child from this marriage was:

107568 i. **John Heneage** [31139]

215137. Alice Goddard [31142] was born in 1387 in Snettisham, Norfolk, England.

Alice married **John Heneage** [31141] [MRIN: 12150] circa 1410 in Norfolk, England.

215138. John Preston [31143] was born circa 1395 in South Reston, Lincolnshire, England.

John married someone.

His child was:

107569 i. **Eleanor Preston** [31140]

215140. John Wymbish [31144] was born circa 1391 in Priory, Nocton, Lincolnshire, England.

John married **Margery Blyton** [31145] [MRIN: 12152].

The child from this marriage was:

107570 i. **Thomas Wymbish** [31138]

215141. Margery Blyton [31145] was born circa 1395 in Priory, Nocton, Lincolnshire, England.

Margery married **John Wymbish** [31144] [MRIN: 12152].

217088. William Ryther [47445] was born in 1379 in Harewood, Yorkshire, England and died on Oct 1, 1440 in Castle Harwood, Yorkshire, England, aged 61.

William married **Eleanor Fitz Williams** [47446] [MRIN: 18055].

The child from this marriage was:

108544 i. **Thomas Ryder** [47441]

217089. Eleanor Fitz Williams [47446] was born in 1420 in Sprotborough, Yorkshire, England and died on Jul 19, 1475 in England, aged 55.

Eleanor married **William Ryther** [47445] [MRIN: 18055].

217090. Thomas De Umfreville [47443] was born in 1361 in Harbottle, Northumberland, England and died on Feb 12, 1391 in Harbottle, Northumberland, England, aged 30.

Thomas married **Agned DeGrey** [47444] [MRIN: 18054].

The child from this marriage was:

108545 i. **Matilda De Umfreville** [47442]

217091. Agned DeGrey [47444] was born in 1365 in Northumberland Co., England and died on Oct 25, 1420 in Durham, England, aged 55.

Agned married **Thomas De Umfreville** [47443] [MRIN: 18054].

242176. Nicholas De Baildon [26676], son of **William De Baildon** [26678] and **Margaret De Thorner** [26679], was born about 1365 in Kippax, Yorkshire, England and died on Jan 4, 1437 in England, aged about 72.

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.com

Nicholas married **Joan De Plumpton** [26677] [MRIN: 10396] in 1394 in Bayldon Hall, Yorkshire, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

The child from this marriage was:

121088 i. **Nicholas De Baildon** [26673]

242177. Joan De Plumpton [26677], daughter of **Robert De Plumpton** [26681] and **Isabella Le Scrope** [26685], was born about 1370 in England and died in 1411 in Earlsheaton, Yorkshire, England, aged about 41.

General Notes: Plumpton was the original name as per the Domesday Book.

Sources:

www.familysearch.com

www.rootsweb.com: web site of Gary Tague; gtague111451@msn.com

Joan married **Nicholas De Baildon** [26676] [MRIN: 10396] in 1394 in Bayldon Hall, Yorkshire, England.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

19th Generation (16th Great-Grandparents)

427264. Deric Op Den Dyck [22084], son of **Henric Op Den Dyck** [22086], was born about 1339 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia and died in 1409-1411 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia, aged about 70.

General Notes: He was Schepen and Burgomaster at Wesel.

Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

Deric married **Emma** [Op Den Dyck] [22085] [MRIN: 8411] before 1382.

The child from this marriage was:

213632 i. **Johan Op Den Dyck** [22082]

427265. Emma [Op Den Dyck] [22085] died in 1419.

Emma married **Deric Op Den Dyck** [22084] [MRIN: 8411] before 1382.

484352. William De Baidon [26678].

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.com

William married **Margaret De Thorner** [26679] [MRIN: 10397].

The child from this marriage was:

242176 i. **Nicholas De Baidon** [26676]

484353. Margaret De Thorner [26679].

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.com

Margaret married **William De Baidon** [26678] [MRIN: 10397].

484354. Robert De Plumpton [26681], son of **William De Plumpton** [26682] and **Christiana Mowbray** [26683], was born about 1340 in Earlsheaton, Yorkshire, England and died on Apr 19, 1407 in Plumpton, Yorkshire, England, aged about 67.

General Notes: Sources:

www.familysearch.com

Robert married **Isabella Le Scrope** [26685] [MRIN: 10398] about 1361.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William De Plumpton** [26688] was born in 1362 in Plumpton, Yorkshire, England and died on Jun 8, 1405, aged 43.
- ii. **Alice De Plumpton** [26689] was born about 1364 in Plumpton, Yorkshire, England.
- 242177 iii. **Joan De Plumpton** [26677]

484355. Isabella Le Scrope [26685], daughter of **Henry Le Scrope** [26686] and **Joan Upsal De Verdun** [26687], was born in 1349 in Clifton, Yorkshire, England and died on Dec 18, 1405 in England, aged 56.

General Notes: Sources:

www.rootsweb.com: web site of Gary Tague; gtague111451@msn.com

Isabella married **Robert De Plumpton** [26681] [MRIN: 10398] about 1361.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

20th Generation (17th Great-Grandparents)

854528. Henric Op Den Dyck [22086] was born about 1296 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia and died between 1367 and 1382 in Wesel, Rhineland, Prussia.

General Notes: In the records he appears chiefly as an office holder at Wesel, that is as Burgomaster (mayor), City Treasurer and as Schepen.

Wesel lies on the northeast or right bank of the Rhine in the Province of Rhenish Prussia.

The family name is found in a great variety of spellings: op den-, oppen-, opn-, opp-, up den-, uppen-, upn-, Dyck, Dycke, Dike, Dyke, Deick, Dicks, Dick, etc. These are simply different forms and well recognized contractions of the name:

op den Dyck, which means at or on the dike.

Source:

Web pages of Sam Behling: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/updike.html>

The Wightman Heritage, by Wade C. Wightman, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD: 1990.

Henric married someone.

His child was:

427264 i. **Deric Op Den Dyck** [22084]

968708. William De Plumpton [26682], son of **Robert De Plumpton** [26694] and **Lucy De Ros** [26695], was born about 1294 in Plumpton, Yorkshire, England and died in 1362 in Plumpton, Yorkshire, England, aged about 68.

General Notes: Sources:

www.rootsweb.com: web site of Gary Tague; gtague111451@msn.com

William married **Christiana Mowbray** [26683] [MRIN: 10399] about 1322.

The child from this marriage was:

484354 i. **Robert De Plumpton** [26681]

William next married **Agnes De Beaufits** [26691] [MRIN: 10403].

William next married **Alicia Ribstone** [26684] [MRIN: 10400].

968709. Christiana Mowbray [26683], daughter of **John De Mowbray** [26700] and **Alice De Brewes** [26701], was born about 1300 in Plumpton, Yorkshire, England and died on Dec 25, 1362 in Holland, Lancashire, England, aged about 62.

General Notes: Sources:

www.rootsweb.com: web site of Gary Tague; gtague111451@msn.com

Christiana married **William De Plumpton** [26682] [MRIN: 10399] about 1322.

968710. Henry Le Scrope [26686], son of **Geoffrey Le Scrope** [26692] and **Ivetta De Ros** [26693], was born on Sep 29, 1312 in Masham, Yorkshire, England and died on Jul 31, 1391 in Gent, Flandre-Orientale, Belgium, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

www.rootsweb.com: web site of Gary Tague; gtague111451@msn.com

Henry married **Joan Upsal De Verdun** [26687] [MRIN: 10401] about 1336.

The child from this marriage was:

484355 i. **Isabella Le Scrope** [26685]

968711. Joan Upsal De Verdun [26687] was born on Aug 10, 1310 in Wooton, Stanton Lacy, Shropshire, England and died on Oct 2, 1334 in Alton, Staffordshire, England, aged 24.

Joan married **Henry Le Scrope** [26686] [MRIN: 10401] about 1336.

Ancestors of Edward Burnice Kipp

Name Index

(No surname)

Abigail [64997], 181, 240
Elizabeth [65029], 198, 250
Hannah [61825], 222, 275
Hendrick [1877], 163, 221
Unknown [64229], 245

(BEL)CONGER

John [25179], 186, 242, 243, 298

[ABBS]

Mary [32292], 108, 136

[ACKERMAN]

Janneke [21034], 190, 246

[ADAMS]

Elizabeth [27794], 273, 322

[ALGER]

Agnes [65043], 148, 197, 198

[AUDLEY]

Agnes [26667], 393, 397
Alice [26665], 388, 393
Joan [26663], 380, 388

[BELCONGER]

Ann [25184], 242, 298

[BENDER]

Anna [31184], 173, 224
Anna Catharina [31186], 224, 277

[BOWNE]

Mary [26523], 268, 319

[BROOKE]

Katheryn [31083], 352, 373

[BUCKLER]

Elizabeth [61813], 276, 325

[BURT]

(Mrs) [20950], 300, 346

[BURTT]

Isett [20948], 252, 301

[CARR]

Hannah?? [27819], 274, 323

[CARTON]

Christy [645], 33

[CLARK]

Sarah [27474], 294, 341

[COCK]

Sarah [26506], 271

[CODDINGTON]

Emma [25220], 244, 298, 299
Mary [25148], 143, 188

[CONGER]

Millie [20986], 86, 116

[COWPERTHWAIT]

Elizabeth [27798], 322
Elizabeth [27825], 272, 322

[CROUSE]

Mary [27716], 63

[DODGE]

Ann [56574], 176, 227

[EMMERICH]

Barbara [31277], 173, 224

[FEAKE]

Agnes [27389], 376, 385
Marion [27398], 391, 395

[GOATLEY]

Joan [65521], 374, 384, 385

[GOLLOP]

Elizabeth [36259], 346, 370

[GRANSDEN]

Ann [31267], 356, 375

[GROSS]

Marie [59283], 170, 223

[HALDRON]

Elizabeth [20884], 143, 190

[HAYTOR]

Sarah [21008], 360, 379

[HYDE]

(Mrs) [21024], 284, 331

[JONES]

Catherine [65075], 87, 116, 117

[KIRBY]

Jane? [47496], 242, 297, 298

[LAING]

Margaret [21393], 160, 218

[LANE]

Sarah [27434], 236, 290

[LOOMIS]

Mary [26528], 240, 296

[MARCHE]

(Mrs) [20956], 302, 347

[MARTYN]

Joane [20954], 302, 347

[MARVIN]

Johan [52894], 364, 381, 382
Margaret [31606], 340, 365
Marie [31604], 293, 340, 341

[MEAD]

Phillipe [58094], 167, 222

[OP DEN DYCK]

Emma [22085], 397, 401
Helena [22079], 379, 387
Judith [22083], 393, 397

[PIERCE]

Elizabeth [23828], 205, 259

[PROVOST]

Elizabeth [27371], 311, 353

[RATHBONE]

Ellen [1723], 325, 359

[RATHBUN]

(No Given Name) [896], 176

[RENWALTS]

Gilliken [24605], 393, 397

[ROLFE]

Honour [31123], 299, 346

[SCHRAMM]

Anna Margaretha [29116], 131

[SHARP]

Hannah [65044], 147, 197

[SHERWOOD]

Mary [26346], 306, 343

[SHOTWELL]

Elizabeth [21388], 160

[SMITH]

Lydia [27433], 287

[TAYLOR]

Catherine [27783], 219, 273

[WATKINS]

Catherine [36257], 346, 370

[WEBSTER]

Mary [27790], 218, 272

[WHITMAN]

Mary [20998], 227, 278

[WIGHTMAN]

Joanna [21065], 177

[WILKINSON]

Mary [32280], 52

ABBOTT

Eleanor [65066], 94

ABBS

Ann [2178], 108
Catharine [32287], 52
Charles Henry [32288], 52
Elizabeth [52256], 175

Name Index

ABBS

Francis [32277], 51, 82, 83, 108
Francis [32362], 82
George (Rev) [32285], 52
Hannah [52263], 136
James [32286], 52
James [32365], 83
Jane [32370], 108
Jane [52261], 136
John [32289], 82, 108, 136
John [32361], 82
John [32366], 108
John [32372], 108
John [52258], 175
Martha Anne [32358], 52
Martha Anne [32359], 52
Mary [32371], 108
Mary [52262], 136
Mary Ann [27], 17, 33, 52
Matthew [2179], 108
Matthew [32363], 82
Rebecca [32368], 108
Richard [2182], 82
Richard [32291], 108, 136, 175
Richard [32369], 108
Robert [32360], 52
Sarah [2180], 108
Susanna [2181], 108
Susannah [52251], 136
Thomas [32364], 82
Thomas [32367], 108
Thomas [52259], 175
William [32273], 33, 51, 53, 82
William [52249], 136, 175
William [52257], 175
William Thomas [32284], 52

ACKERLY

Mary [20982], 159, 215

ACKERMAN

Abraham [20894], 145
Abraham David [20903], 191
Albertus [20891], 144
Alburtus N [20895], 145
Anneke [20893], 144
Annetje [22030], 190
Catherine [20896], 145
David [20899], 144, 190, 191, 246

ACKERMAN

David [20902], 191
David [24687], 144
Elizabeth [24685], 144
Francyntie [24688], 144
Johannes [20892], 144
Johannes [20901], 190
Laurens [22031], 190
Laurens Hendrickse [21033], 190,
245, 246
Lisbeth [24729], 190
Lodowyck [20888], 117, 144, 145,
190
Louwerina [20890], 144
Martie [20867], 88, 117, 144
Sara [24686], 144

ACKRENDEN

Margaret [23306], 256, 304

ACRES

Margaret [1716], 175, 226, 227,
277
Martha [1710], 137
Thomas [19702], 227, 277

ADAMS

James [27793], 273, 322, 357
John [27795], 322, 357
Sarah [27792], 219, 272, 273, 322

ALGER

Andrew [65042], 148, 197, 198
Dorcas [61873], 119, 148, 197

ALLEN

Abigail [44353], 189
Abraham [20871], 117
Ada Drusilla [659], 21
Albert William [661], 21
Amey Anna [20821], 57
Angenietje [20868], 117
Anna Louisa [660], 21
Catherine [20838], 88
Charles Elmer [656], 21
Elizabeth [12340], 36
Elizabeth [1670], 21
Elizabeth [20880], 143
Elton Wilmot [1671], 21
Emerson James [657], 21
Emma Anna [12345], 36
George [53840], 188, 245

ALLEN

George [53843], 189
Gideon [44775], 143, 188, 189,
245
Gideon MD [53842], 189
Hannah [20816], 57
Hannah [20841], 89
Hannah [53844], 189
Hepzibah [12346], 36
Hillegont [20870], 117
Isaac [689], 19, 35, 37, 57
James C [612], 10, 19, 22, 36
James Oren [1672], 21
Jan (John) [20878], 117, 143, 144,
189
John [20823], 58
John [20836], 88
John [20866], 88, 117, 118, 143
John [53846], 189
John (Jan) UE [20834], 56, 88, 89,
117
John Frederick [658], 21
Joseph Elijah [655], 21
Laurence [20839], 88
Margaret Evelyn [124], 4, 10, 21
Maria (Mary) [20837], 88
Marie [20881], 143
Martjen Mary [20873], 117
Matilda [12342], 36
Matteus [20882], 143
Nathaniel [20824], 58
Peter [12341], 36
Peter [13009], 35, 56, 58, 89
Peter [20819], 57
Phillip [12343], 36
Rachel [20817], 57
Rachel [20840], 88
Ralph [64212], 245
Rhoda [12344], 36
Richardson [12339], 36
Samuel [20820], 57
Sara [53849], 189
Sarah [20822], 57
Sarah [690], 36
Sophia [12338], 36
Thomas [20818], 57
Thomas [20842], 89

Name Index

ALLEN

Thomas [20872], 117

ALLGAR

Bridget [27478], 368, 382

ALLING

John [65111], 100, 129

Samuel (Tertius) [65105], 67, 100,
101, 129

Sarah [65102], 41, 67, 100

ALMY

Ann [26397], 233

AMBROSE

Abigail [20936], 179, 237

AMES

Hannah [22060], 292

ANDREWS

Hepizah [61819], 130, 169

ANDRIESEN

Andres [21610], 193, 246, 247

Johan [21635], 246

ARENTS

Lysbeth [3381], 211, 261, 262

ARMSTRONG

Jane [32281], 52

ARNAUD

Andre [20648], 208, 259, 260

Marie [2110], 154, 208, 260

Pierre [26656], 260

ARNOLD

Joan [23151], 380, 388, 389, 394

John [26668], 389, 394

ATWATER

Mary [31133], 364, 381

AUDLEY

Agnes [21038], 361, 380, 388

William [21040], 380, 388, 393

William [26664], 388, 393, 394,
397

William [26666], 393, 397

BAILDON

Clare [27687], 348

Cutbert [27680], 348

Dorothy [42901], 347

Elizabeth [27679], 347

Ellen [42900], 347

Francis [42899], 347

Francis (Sir) [23307], 303, 347,

BAILDON

348, 371

George [26198], 347, 370, 371,
384

Grace [53380], 304

Henry [27682], 348

Martin [27681], 348

Mary [53379], 304

Mereall [27684], 348

Richard [23305], 256, 303, 304,
348

Sara [53381], 304

Susan [53378], 304

Thomas [27683], 348

William [26203], 348

BAKER

Elizabeth [25136], 56, 88

BALDWIN

Sarah [60789], 205, 259

BARENTSEN VAN HOORN

Christian [21336], 194

BARKER

Eunice [64995], 141, 181

Hannah [50471], 141, 185

Lydia [64992], 112, 141

BARNARD

Mary [21030], 286, 336, 363

Richard [22024], 336, 363

BARNES

John [65022], 198, 249

Lydia [65021], 148, 198, 249

BARSCH

Anna Maria [31150], 107, 135,
136, 174

Ludwig [62431], 136, 174, 175

BARSHAM

Susanna [65035], 149, 199, 200,
252

BARSHOM

William [65040], 200, 251, 252

BARTLETT

Robert [47424], 241

Sarah [47417], 241

BARTON

Alice [41302], 361

Ann [41303], 361

Jane [41301], 361

BARTON

Joan [21012], 280, 330, 361

William [41298], 330, 360, 361

William [41300], 361

BASS

Mary [65039], 251

Samuel [65047], 251

Thomas [65032], 199

BASSETT

Sarah [27436], 205

BATES

Edward [65031], 199, 250

Susannah [65027], 148, 199, 250

BAYLDON

John [26209], 370, 383, 384, 391

Walter [26211], 383, 390, 391, 395

BAYNTON

Jane [61834], 379, 387

BEAMER

Adam [25262], 71

Benjamin [25253], 68, 102

Benjamin [25258], 71

Christopher Jacob [21061], 71

Elizabeth [25256], 71

Henry [1178], 45, 68, 71, 102

Jacob [25254], 71

John Philip [25255], 71

Levi [25261], 71

Magdalene [25260], 71

Margaret [25263], 71

Mary [1146], 27, 45, 71

Phebe [25264], 71

Sarah [25259], 71

William [25257], 71

BEDELL

Anne [40033], 104

BEERS

Sarah [60844], 288

BELCHER

Mary [65016], 198, 250

BELCONGER

Abigail [25187], 243

Anthony [25183], 242, 298, 344

Benjamin [25193], 243

Elizabeth [27839], 243

Enos [27842], 243

John [27838], 243

Name Index

BELCONGER

Jonathan [27837], 243
Jonathan [27841], 243
Joseph [25188], 243
Lediah [27840], 243
Lydia [25192], 243
Rachel [25191], 243
Robert [25240], 383, 390, 395
Sarah [27836], 243
William [25238], 369, 383, 390
William Jr [25236], 344, 369, 383
William [25197], 298, 344, 369

BELDING

Abigail [23329], 203
Abigail [23334], 203
Daniel [20941], 151, 201, 204, 257
Daniel [23335], 203
Elizabeth [23327], 203
Esther (Hester) [23336], 203
John [23299], 256
John [23328], 203
John [23332], 203
John [26205], 304
Marie [23300], 257
Mary [23337], 203
Nathaniel [23303], 257
Nathaniel [23333], 203
Nehemiah [23304], 257
Richard [23330], 203
Samuel [23301], 257
Samuel [23331], 203
Samuel [26204], 304
Sarah [20940], 120, 151, 203
Susanna [23302], 257
Thankful [23338], 203
William [22106], 201, 256, 257, 304
William [23339], 203

BELKUNGER

Henry [25242], 390, 394

BELLINGER

Maria Barbara [31159], 135, 174

BENDER

Anna Catharina [31187], 224
Anna Margaretha [31188], 224
Anna Rosina [22038], 134, 173, 224

BENDER

Hanss Adam [31183], 173, 224, 277
Hanss Adam [31185], 224, 276, 277

BENEDICT

Mary [26601], 153

BENSON

Benjamin [11884], 212
Catalina [6476], 212
Cateryna [3412], 262
Catrina [6479], 212
Dirck [3407], 211, 262, 263
Dirck [3409], 262
Dirck [6492], 212
Helena [6486], 212
Johannes [10424], 212
Johannes (Capt) [3411], 157, 211, 212, 262
Maria [3413], 262
Maritie [3245], 122, 156, 157, 212
Matthew [6475], 212
Rachel [6477], 212
Samson [3410], 262
Samson [6489], 212

BENUE

Elizabeth [12398], 159, 216

BERCK

Catalina [3408], 211, 262, 310
Samson [6485], 262, 310

BERYMAN

John [31085], 373

BICKERSTAFF

Hannah [26503], 271

BISHOP

James (Lt Gov) [65107], 100, 128, 129
Mary [12396], 159, 216
Rebecca [65104], 67, 100, 129

BLACK

Persis [65060], 154, 205

BLACKNELL

Ursula [20926], 286, 337

BLAKE

Elizabeth Elaine [141], 1
Ernest Edward George [621], 1

BLANCHARD

Mary [65007], 90, 119, 149
Thomas [31121], 299

BLANCHARD/BLANCHER

John [65030], 199
Nathaniel [65026], 148, 198, 199, 250
Thomas [65028], 198, 250

BLANCHER

Nathaniel [65024], 119, 148, 149, 199

BLENKENBERG

Lena [21060], 45, 71

BLEYK

Jacob [24683], 144
Jannatie [24682], 144

BLYTON

Margery [31145], 394, 398

BOELE

Abraham [9544], 214

BOOTH

Susannah [21432], 216, 268

BORST

Catharina [31157], 135
Elisabetha [31152], 135
Elisabetha [31170], 174
Henrich [62422], 135
Jacob [31153], 135
Jacob [31158], 135, 174
Jacob [31160], 174
Johann Balthasar [31149], 107, 135, 136, 174
Johann Jost [31168], 174
Johann Martin [31161], 174
Johannes [31156], 135
Johannes [31167], 174
Jost [31154], 135
Maria [22034], 76, 107, 135
Maria Catherine [61206], 174
Michael [31151], 135
Michael [31165], 174
Sophia [31155], 135

BORT

Eva [27073], 133, 172

BOSCH

Albert [22362], 192
Anna [22364], 192

Name Index

BOSCH

Anna [22366], 192
Anna Maria [22372], 193
Cornelia [22358], 193
Dorothea [22363], 192
Dorothee [20856], 118, 146, 193
Gerrit [22373], 193
Gerrit [22374], 193
Hendrick [22359], 193
Hendrick Albertzen [20905], 145,
146, 191, 193, 196
Hillegond [20889], 117, 144, 145,
193
Joannes [22365], 192
Joshua [22361], 193
Peter [22367], 193
Samuel [22360], 193

BOURNE

Elizabeth [47416], 242, 297

BOWLER

Thomas [36190], 119

BOWNE

Abigail [26511], 271
Abigail [30709], 271
Amy [30702], 271
Anthony [27458], 319, 356
Dorothy [26514], 271
Dorothy [26524], 319
Elizabeth [26508], 271
Ellin [26527], 319
Hannah [26512], 271
John [21407], 218, 268, 272, 319
John [26507], 270
John [30706], 271
John [30708], 271
Martha Joanna [26515], 271
Mary [21406], 159, 217, 218, 271
Ruth [30703], 271
Samuel [26513], 271
Sarah [30704], 271
Sarah [30705], 271
Thomas [26522], 268, 319, 356
Thomas [30707], 271
Troth [26526], 319
William [26525], 319

BOYSE

Johannah [53848], 189, 245

BRACY

Stephen [26558], 179

BRADLEY

Ellen [65112], 100, 129

BRIDGEMAN

Rhoda [65115], 67, 100

BRISTOL

Abigail [41539], 289
Daniel [41541], 289
Eliphalet [41544], 289
Elizabeth [41542], 289
Esther [41543], 289
Hannah [41538], 289
Henry [26606], 235, 289
Henry [41545], 289
John [41536], 289
Mary [41537], 289
Mercy [41530], 289
Rebecca [20916], 178, 235, 289
Samuel [41529], 289
Sarah [41540], 289

BROOKE

Joane [23315], 306, 352, 373
John [31084], 373
Margaret [53520], 373
Robert [31082], 352, 373

BROWN

Benoni [31202], 290
Francis [41527], 289, 338
Hannah [20918], 179, 236, 237,
290
John [31201], 290
Lydia [41526], 289, 338
Nathaniel [26557], 237, 290, 339
Nathaniel [31198], 290
Nathaniel [31199], 290
Percy [31196], 290, 338, 339
Rebecca [41525], 235, 289, 338
Thomas [31200], 290

BROWNE

Agnes (Anne) [27200], 357, 377,
386
Elizabeth [23325], 204
Henry [27454], 377, 386

BROWNING

Mary [21016], 328, 360

BRUSHETT

Christabell [36215], 196, 248

BUCKLER

Alexander [61812], 276, 325
Catherine [61800], 223, 276, 325

BUCKTON

Lucy [31135], 364, 381

BUELL

Hepzibah [23320], 203
William [23321], 203

BURNELL

Ellioner [41299], 330, 361

BURT

Abigail [21067], 253
Abigail [21109], 151
Benjamin [12359], 63, 90, 93, 120
Benjamin [20939], 120, 149, 153,
201
Benjamin [21107], 151
Benjamin [38417], 91
Christopher [21105], 151
Daniel [21112], 151
Darius [27338], 91
David [20943], 149, 200, 201, 253
David [21087], 201
David [21093], 201
David [21123], 121
Dorcas [21072], 253
Elizabeth [21069], 253
Gould [49404], 91
Hannah [21073], 253
Hannah [21092], 201
Henry [21089], 201
Henry (Deacon) [20945], 200, 252,
254, 301
Huldah [49403], 91
John [20949], 300, 346
John [21098], 201
John [21110], 151
Jonathan [21088], 201
Jonathan [21094], 201
Jonathan (Deacon) [21068], 253
Joseph [21095], 201
Joseph [27336], 91
Joshua [21120], 120
Mary [21070], 253
Mary [21090], 201

Name Index

BURT

Mary [21096], 201
Mary [21115], 151
Mary [21121], 120
Mercy [21075], 253
Nathaniel [21071], 253
Patience [21074], 253
Rebecca [20785], 91
Ruth [21097], 201
Sarah [12358], 36, 62, 63, 91
Sarah [21066], 253
Sarah [21091], 201
Sarah [21111], 151
Seaborn [20937], 90, 120, 121, 151
Susanah [21122], 121
Thankful [21113], 151
Thankful [21114], 151
Thankful [21118], 120
Theophilus [21124], 121
Theophilus [21125], 121

BURTON

Joane [27205], 385, 391

BURTT

Agnes [50489], 301
Alice (Allies) [50488], 301
Ann [50496], 301
Elizabeth [50490], 301
Henry [20947], 252, 300, 302, 346
Johane [50491], 301
John [50492], 301
Raddegan [50487], 301

BURWELL

Elizabeth [61077], 259
John [23711], 205, 259
Mary [23710], 121, 153, 205
Nathan [61076], 259
Samuel [60785], 153, 205, 259

BUTLER

Esther [57508], 67, 99, 128
Walter [56292], 99, 128

BYVANG

Evert [46039], 266
Jan [26477], 266

CACY

Mary Polly [699], 37, 64

CALLUM

Sarah [65058], 121, 154

CANDEE

Abigail [21228], 179
Abigail [21234], 235
Desyer [21233], 235
Hannah [21230], 235
Isaac [21225], 179
Mary [21229], 179
Mary [21232], 235
Rebecca [21227], 235
Samuel (Capt) [21231], 235
Sarah [1706], 110, 139, 179
Theophilus [21226], 179
Zaccheus [20913], 139, 178, 179, 235
Zaccheus [20915], 178, 234, 236, 289
Zaccheus [21224], 179

CAPEN

Bernard [65046], 250, 300
Dorothy [65025], 119, 149, 200
John [65034], 149, 199, 200, 251
John [65036], 199, 250, 251, 300

CARD

Job [1709], 137
Martha [1708], 137
Sarah [21830], 137

CARR

Andrew [27923], 358
Benjamin [27820], 322, 357, 358, 378
Caleb [30697], 323
Caleb (Gov) [26365], 358
Elizabeth [30698], 323
Esek [30701], 323
Margaret [27785], 219, 274, 323
Mary [10582], 94, 122
Mary [30699], 323
Richard [27922], 358
Robert [27818], 274, 322, 323, 358
Robert [30700], 323
William [27822], 357, 377, 378, 386

CARTON

Nancy (Laney) [37], 33
Peter [644], 33

CAWOOD

Sarah Mary [25180], 186, 243, 298

CAWOOD

Thomas [25185], 243, 298

CHAPMAN

Elizabeth [53749], 83
Esther [53750], 84
Helen [53748], 83
Jacob [53751], 83
James [53755], 83, 109
John [53746], 52, 83, 84, 109
John [53754], 83
Martha [32274], 33, 52, 83
Mathew [53753], 84
Robert [53752], 84

CHILDWALL

Alice (Mrs) [1718], 225, 277

CHIPMAN

Alice [55139], 131, 171

CHURCH

Sarah [53865], 239, 294, 295

CLAP

Redegon [65037], 199, 251

CLARK

George [27471], 294, 341
Sarah [26592], 238, 294, 341

CLEMENTS

Jasper [31194], 290

CLIFFORD

Mary Ann [29406], 357, 378

COCK

James [26505], 271
Mary [26504], 271

CODDINGTON

Anna [27851], 187
Anne [30814], 345
Anne [30815], 345
Anthony [25231], 345
Asher [25205], 188
Benjamin [25147], 143, 187, 188, 244
Benjamin [63635], 187
Berzillah [25144], 113, 142, 143, 188
Daniel [25200], 188
Elias [25228], 345
Elizabeth [25208], 188
Elizabeth [25229], 345
Elizabeth [63632], 187

Name Index

CODDINGTON

Ephriam [25232], 345
Hannah [25214], 244
Henry [25221], 298
James [25230], 345
John [25175], 244
John [25201], 188
John [25219], 244, 298, 299, 345
John B [25177], 187, 244, 245, 299
Joseph [25216], 244
Joseph [25233], 345
Jotham [25206], 188
Lydia [25167], 188
Margaret (Polly) [27852], 187
Martha [12552], 187
Mary [25204], 188
Mary [30816], 345
Rebecca [63634], 188
Reuben [25207], 188
Sabrah [25202], 188
Sarah [25215], 244
Sarah [25222], 299
Sarah [63630], 187
Stockdale [25224], 298, 344, 346, 370
Susan [25227], 345
Uzziah [25203], 188

COLEBY

Anna [26202], 348

COLLINGS

Mathew [61872], 119, 148

COLLINS

Dorcas [36181], 89, 119, 148
Joan [36261], 370, 383
John [53847], 245

CONDY

John [27328], 234, 288

CONE

Jane [65069], 156, 210

CONGER

Asher [25153], 142
Bathia [25173], 186
Benjamin [20985], 86, 113, 116, 142
Benjamin Jr [27862], 116
Coddington [25158], 143

CONGER

Elizabeth [25171], 186
Enoch [25143], 113, 142, 143, 186
Enoch [25151], 142
Enoch [27861], 116
Ester [25172], 186
Gershom [25154], 143
Job [25145], 142, 186, 187, 243
Job [25149], 142
Job [25166], 186
John [25155], 142
Lydia [27865], 116
Mary [27863], 116
Mary [61079], 243
Mercy [27864], 116
Milly [27866], 116
Moses [25157], 143
Moses [25170], 186
Ruth [1687], 54, 85, 86, 116
Ruth [25156], 143
Ruth [25169], 186
Samuel [25152], 142
Sarah Keziah [25174], 187

CONYERS

Clara [27567], 348, 371

COOLBRANDT

Christina [21611], 193, 246

COOPER

Elizabeth [1730], 158
Timothy [27552], 158

COPLEY

Edward [26212], 384, 391
Mary [26210], 370, 384, 391

COPPOWE

Grace [1720], 277, 325, 326, 359
John [1721], 326, 359

COURSIER

Anne [1565], 155, 209, 210

COVE

Agnes [25241], 383, 390

COWPERTHWAITTE

Bathseba [27833], 273
Deborah [27832], 273
Elizabeth [27830], 273
Hannah [27831], 273
Hugh [27797], 272, 322
Hugh [27826], 322

COWPERTHWAITTE

Hugh [27829], 272
John [27791], 219, 272, 273, 322
John [27828], 272
Susannah [27788], 160, 218, 219, 272
Thomas [27827], 272

COX

Thomas (Koks) [22132], 144

CRABBE

Mary [36217], 247, 300

CRANE

Mary [27435], 290
Mary [27850], 187

CROUSE

Anna Amy [20784], 63
Benjamin [23205], 63
Darius [20783], 62
Elizabeth [23188], 62
Gould [23191], 62
Huldah [23190], 62
James Jonas [23204], 63
John [20781], 62
Jonas [23200], 63
Mary [23203], 63
Mary (Polly) [23198], 63
Peter [23189], 62
Philip [12357], 36, 58, 63
Philip Jr. [20782], 62
Rebecca [1669], 19, 36, 62
Richard [23201], 63
Sarah [12361], 62
Thomas [23196], 62
Urial [23199], 63

DARBY

Ephraim [35780], 46, 72, 73, 104
Margaret Ann [25278], 28, 46, 73
Mary [63061], 104
William [36320], 103, 131, 132, 171
William [39410], 72, 103, 104, 132

DARBYE

Frances [21002], 277, 327

DE BAILDON

John [26680], 395
Nicholas [26673], 390, 395, 399
Nicholas [26676], 395, 398, 399,

Name Index

DE BAILDON

401

William [26678], 398, 401

DE BEAUFITS

Agnes [26691], 403

DE BREWES

Alice [26701], 403

DE HAES

Jannetje Adriaense [20965], 314,
354

DE HART

Samuel [66467], 122

DE MEERSMAN

Elizabeth [3542], 266, 315

DE MOWBRAY

John [26700], 403

DE PLUMPTON

Alice [26689], 401

Joan [26677], 395, 398, 399, 401

Robert [26681], 399, 401, 403

Robert [26694], 403

William [26682], 401, 403

William [26688], 401

DE ROS

Ivetta [26693], 403

Lucy [26695], 403

DE THORNER

Margaret [26679], 398, 401

DE UMFREVILLE

Matilda [47442], 389, 394, 398

Thomas [47443], 394, 398

DE VERDUN

Joan Upsal [26687], 401, 403

DE VILLIERS

Elizabeth [20900], 144, 190, 191,
246

Jean [21032], 191, 246, 299

Pierre [23715], 246, 299

DECKER

Catherine [1567], 122, 156, 210

Matthew [1568], 156, 210

DEGREY

Agnes [47444], 394, 398

DEMING

Elizabeth [22111], 257, 307, 308,
352

John [26348], 352

DEMING

Jonathan [23316], 308, 352

Jonathan [27721], 352

Sarah [27722], 352

Thomas [27720], 352

DEPES

Anna Margaretha [31278], 135,
173, 174

DERBY

Christopher [61797], 171, 223, 276

John [55129], 131, 171, 223

Nicholas [61799], 223, 276

DERING

Etheldreda [21006], 359, 379

DIBBLE

Ebenezer [20989], 180, 239, 240,
295

Ebenezer [20991], 239, 295, 296,
342

Elizabeth [20930], 140, 180, 240

Frances [21298], 366

Hepsibah [21292], 342

Israel [21291], 342

Joanna [21296], 342

John [22028], 365, 382

John [26660], 295

Marian [21294], 342

Martha [21287], 295

Mary [21285], 295

Robert [21297], 341, 365, 366, 382

Samuel [21293], 342

Thomas [21289], 295, 341, 342,
366

Thomas [21295], 342

Wakefield [21286], 295

DIERICKSZ

Jochimsz [22130], 353, 374

DIRCKS

Ebbertie [22139], 193

DODGE

Anna [895], 137, 176, 227

Israel [27616], 227

John [27615], 227

Tristram [19704], 176, 227

Tristram [27617], 227

William [27618], 227

DOLLMAN

Maria [60326], 170, 222, 223

DOWRISH

Grace [61827], 275, 325, 359

Thomas [61828], 325, 359

DUESING

Adolf [33438], 31, 49, 50

Christina Maria Christiana
[64267], 50

Heinrich Friedrich Ludwig
[64268], 50

Johanna Sophia [33435], 16, 31,
50

Maria Elisabeth Christiana
[64269], 50

DUNGAN

Frances [26357], 232

DURFEE

Benjamin [65071], 104, 132

Mary [39411], 72, 104, 132

DUYCKINK

Aeltje [3534], 316

Aeltje [6537], 316

Annetje [3533], 213, 266, 316

Belitje [3528], 266, 316

Evert [3526], 266, 315, 317

Evert [3530], 316

Gerrit [3536], 316

Janneken [3529], 316

Maryken [3535], 316

Symontje [3531], 316

Unknown [3532], 316

EARLE

Prudence [65072], 104, 132

EDWARDS

Mary [41528], 289, 338

EGGLETON

Ellen (Helen) [53747], 52, 83, 84

ELIGH

Andreas [27674], 135

Andrew [20978], 107

Anna [27356], 135

Anna Margaretha [27352], 173

Anna Maria [27346], 173

Catharina [27676], 135

Catherine [20977], 107

Christian [27673], 173

Name Index

ELIGH

David [20980], 107
Elisabetha [27355], 135
Elizabeth [13], 50, 75, 76, 107
Georg Andreas [22037], 134, 172, 173
George [20976], 107
Jacob [598], 76, 107, 135
Johan Wilhelm [27348], 173
Johann Jury (Georg) [22035], 107, 134, 135, 173
Johannes [27675], 135
Margaretha [27677], 135
Peter [20979], 107

ELY

Daniel [26588], 293
Judith [26587], 293
Mary [20932], 139, 180, 238
Richard [20933], 180, 237, 238, 293
Richard [26584], 237, 292, 293, 340
Richard (Deacon) [26595], 238
Samuel [26593], 238
Sarah [26594], 238
William [26586], 293

ELYE

Thomas [53344], 292, 339, 340

EMMERICH

Anna [66648], 174
Anna Catharina Margaretha [62395], 174
Johanna Catharina [22039], 107, 134, 135, 173
Johannes [27351], 135, 173, 174, 224
Johannes [31276], 173, 224

ENGEL

Angela [61815], 276, 325

ENGLAND

Alice [47400], 344, 369

ESHUYSEN

Gerrit [24684], 193, 196, 246
Maria Gerrits [20906], 145, 146, 193, 196, 246

EVELEIGH

John [61870], 248, 300

EVELETH

Mary [65045], 249
Silvester [30279], 197, 248, 249, 300

EVELEY

Margaret [36194], 147, 196, 197, 249

FEAKE

Alice [27377], 356
Edmond [27394], 385
Edward [27385], 376
Elizabeth [27190], 321
George [27390], 385
George [27396], 391
Hannah [21408], 218, 270, 271, 321
James [27195], 319, 356, 357, 376
James [27376], 356
James [27388], 376, 385, 391
James [27393], 385
James [27395], 385, 391, 395
John [27191], 321
John [27384], 376
Judith [27378], 356
Mary [27381], 376
Rebecca [27387], 376
Robert [27192], 321
Robert [27392], 385
Robert (Lieut) [26501], 271, 319, 321, 356
Sarah [27193], 321
Sarah [27386], 376
Simon [27391], 385
Thomas [27383], 376
Tobias [27550], 356
William [27379], 356, 376, 385
William [27382], 376
William [27397], 391, 395

FEAZER

Susannah [52250], 136, 175

FENN

Benjamin [60788], 205, 259
Sarah [60786], 153, 205, 259

FENWICK

Elizabeth [26589], 293
George [27465], 293

FISHER

Judith [27375], 357, 377, 385
William [25097], 377, 385

FITZ WILLIAMS

Eleanor [47446], 394, 398

FITZWILLIAM

Janet [26675], 390, 395

FOLKINGHAM

Anne [26206], 347, 371, 384
Thomas [26207], 371, 384

FOLKINS

(No Given Name) [10581], 94, 122
Anna [875], 66
Asa [871], 65
Catherine [863], 95
Catherine [878], 66
David [868], 95
David [870], 65
Elizabeth [865], 95
Esther [873], 65
Joseph [861], 64, 94, 97, 122
Joseph Jr [864], 39, 64, 66, 95
Lewis [872], 65
Margaret [694], 21, 39, 65
Margaret [866], 95
Morris Frazee [876], 66
Nicholas [867], 95
Peter [730], 95
Richard [738], 95
Richard Lydecker [877], 66
Samuel Benson Lydecker [746], 95
William Henry [874], 66

FOLLETT

Abraham [65057], 121, 154, 205
Barlett [65055], 121
George [65056], 121
Joseph [65053], 91, 121, 154
Rebecca (Gould) [12360], 63, 91, 121
Robert William [65059], 154, 205

FONES

Elizabeth [26502], 271, 321, 357
Martha [31223], 357
Thomas 2nd [27188], 321, 357

FOOTE

Avis [53511], 372
Daniel [25048], 352

Name Index

FOOTE

Daniel [27719], 258
Elizabeth [20942], 151, 203, 204, 258
Elizabeth [24913], 307
Elizabeth [25044], 352
Elizabeth [53512], 372
Frances [27596], 307
Francis [25047], 352
James [25046], 352
John [53505], 349, 371, 373
John [53507], 372
Joseph [25045], 352
Joshua [25049], 352
Mary [24909], 352
Mary [27597], 307
Nathaniel [22107], 204, 257, 258, 307
Nathaniel [22110], 257, 306, 308, 352
Nathaniel III [26609], 258
Rebecca [24907], 308
Robert [23314], 306, 349, 352, 372
Robert (Lt), Jr [27595], 307
Robert Jr [25043], 352
Samuel [26610], 258
Sarah [27598], 308

FORCE

(No Given Name) [57155], 45
Almira [47174], 28
Benjamin [60417], 101
Benjamin [60419], 169
Charlotte [47164], 28
Damaris [60418], 169
Ebenezer [60422], 169
Elizabeth [1142], 7, 14, 15, 28
Elizabeth [60411], 101
Hamilton William [25268], 45
Henry Van Ranslear [57153], 45
Isaac [60406], 130
Jane [47168], 28
Jeremiah Schram [47215], 28
Joanna [60416], 101
Johanah [47169], 28
John [60405], 130
John Beemer [25267], 45
John H [47172], 28

FORCE

Julia Ann [27768], 28
Levi Edward [47170], 28
Liza C [47171], 28
Loraine [60396], 68
Manning [33431], 42, 68, 101
Margaret [25251], 45
Margaret [47165], 27
Margaret [47235], 68
Mark [60421], 169
Mary Jane [47166], 28
Matthew [60407], 130, 169
Matthew [60420], 169
Munson [60397], 68
Nathaniel [46471], 28
Nelson H [47167], 28
Noah [1145], 27, 42, 46, 68
Obadiah [60399], 68, 101, 102, 130
Obadiah Manning [60403], 68
Philip [25271], 45
Phillip [47241], 68
Rachel [60413], 101
Resiah [25265], 15, 27, 28, 45
Rosanna [60412], 101
Sarah [60415], 101
Sarah (Sally) [25266], 45
Squire (Squier) [60414], 101
Susanah [47173], 28
Thomas [60401], 101, 130, 169
Thomas [60410], 101
William [60395], 68
William [60404], 130
William Manning [25270], 45

FORTH

Mary [27207], 321

FOSTER

Dorothy [27466], 293

FRAZEE

Abigail [12565], 98
Benoni [12550], 158
Edward [3276], 215
Eliphalet [11886], 215
Elisha [2097], 215
Elizabeth [11731], 215
Esther [12567], 98
Hannah [12559], 125

FRAZEE

Hannah [869], 39, 65, 66, 98
Isaac [11728], 215
James [12558], 125
John [12548], 158
John [1729], 125, 158, 159, 215
Jonathan [12549], 159
Joseph [11734], 215
Joseph [12566], 98
Joseph [3319], 214
Joseph Ephraim [1732], 158, 214, 215, 267
Lewis [1724], 66, 97, 98, 125
Martha [12568], 98
Mary [11730], 215
Morris [12555], 125
Morris Rev [727], 98
Oliver [12556], 125
Phoebe [12547], 158
Samuel [11726], 215
Samuel [21616], 214, 267
Susanna [4346], 158
Thomas [12570], 98
Timothy [12564], 98
Timothy [1726], 97, 125, 158
William [11885], 215
William [12551], 158
William [12557], 125
William [745], 98

FREEMAN

Ann Elizabeth [12399], 216
Benjamin [12414], 216
Edward [12428], 267
Elizabeth [12429], 267
Elizabeth [68093], 159
Hannah [12411], 216
Hannah [1727], 97, 125, 159
Henry [12397], 159, 215, 216, 267
Henry [12416], 216
Isaac [12415], 216
James [12417], 216
John [12400], 216
Jonathan [12403], 216
Jonathan [63312], 159
Joseph [12410], 216
Joseph [12426], 215, 267, 319
Mary [12404], 216

Name Index

FREEMAN

Rachel [12406], 216
Samuel [1728], 125, 159, 216
Sarah [12405], 216
William [27834], 267, 319

FRENCH

Dependence [65011], 148, 198,
249
John [65012], 198, 249
Mary [65010], 119, 148, 198

FREYBERGER

Anna Maria Eva [20778], 106,
133, 172
Hans Michael [31171], 133, 172

FULLER

Mary [2495], 108, 137

GALLIHAUT

Marie [20649], 208, 260

GALLOP

John [36214], 196, 247, 248, 300

GALLUP

Benjamin [36184], 90
Benjamin [36188], 118, 147, 148,
197
Benjamin [36198], 147
Benjamin [36201], 147
Dorcas [13010], 35, 57, 58, 90
Dorcas [36191], 119
Esther [32385], 90
Francis [36334], 248
Hannah [32384], 90
Hannah [36196], 147
Joan [36218], 248
John [36219], 248
John [36333], 248
Joseph [36202], 147
Joseph [36212], 197
Katherine [36200], 147
Lydia [65008], 90
Margaert [36199], 147
Margaret [36197], 147
Mary [32386], 90
Mary [36213], 197
Nathaniel [32382], 58, 89, 90, 119
Nathaniel [36180], 89, 118, 119,
147
Nathaniel [36185], 90

GALLUP

Nathaniel [36193], 147, 196, 197,
248
Nathaniel [36211], 197
Richard [36203], 147
Samuel [36221], 248
Susannah [36186], 90
Susannah [36210], 197
William [36220], 248

GAMLETT

Anne [47385], 240, 297

GARDNER

Hannah [25178], 187, 244, 299
Richard [26582], 244, 299

GARGREAVE

(No Given Name) [26213], 383,
390, 391, 395
Thomas [26674], 391, 395

GARNSEY

Ebenezer [65113], 67, 100
Rhoda [65116], 100

GERMER

Regina [33439], 31, 50

GIFFORD

Patience [47413], 186, 242

GILLESDAUGHTER

Griet [22131], 353, 374

GILLETT

Esther [20994], 296

GOATLEY

Edmund [65517], 374, 384, 385
Elizabeth [65508], 355
Elizabeth [65518], 374
John [65509], 355
Mary [21618], 267, 317, 355
Peter [37361], 317, 354, 355, 375
Peter [65512], 355
Robert [65514], 354, 374, 375, 385
Sarah [65511], 355
Sarah [65520], 375

GODDARD

Alice [31142], 394, 398

GOERGEN

Gertrud [66748], 223
Hans Thielen [61806], 223, 276,
325
Johann [61731], 171, 223, 276

GOERGEN

Katharina [61730], 131, 170, 171,
223
Theil [61814], 276, 325

GOLLOP

John [36216], 247, 299, 300, 346
John [36258], 346, 370, 383
John [36260], 370, 383
Thomas [36254], 299, 346, 370

GOODRICK

Margaret [23308], 303, 348, 371
Richard [26199], 348, 371

GOODY

Frances [22027], 341, 366

GORE

Elizabeth [53345], 292, 339, 340

GOSS

Eleanor [65093], 175, 224, 225

GRANSDEN

Alice [31260], 356
Ellen [31270], 375
Frances [21620], 267, 318, 356
Henry [27464], 318, 356, 375
James [31271], 375
John [31268], 375
Sybil [31269], 375
William [31266], 356, 375

GRANT

John [60828], 342, 366
Mathew [60830], 366
Meriam [21290], 295, 342, 366

GREENE

John [26396], 233
Mary [24596], 233
William [21062], 233

GREENLEAF

Edward [31206], 369

GREY

Dorothy [65523], 221, 275

GROSS

Anna [32546], 130, 170, 223
Thomas [59264], 170, 223

GROSSE

Elizabeth [12427], 215, 267

GUERNSEY

Sarah [57505], 41, 67, 100

Name Index

GULL

William [44208], 258

GYE

John [61831], 359, 379

Mary [61823], 222, 275, 325

Robert [61826], 275, 325, 359

Robert [61829], 325, 359, 379

GYSBERTS

Elizabeth [21333], 353, 373

HAGEMANN

Regine [33443], 49, 74

HALDRON

Henry [20885], 190

Johanna Anna [20879], 117, 143,
190

John [20886], 190

William [20883], 143, 189, 190

HALL

Robert [65516], 375, 385

Susan [65515], 354, 374, 375, 385

Thomas [65507], 355

HALLENBECK

Anna [31021], 146

Annetje [22135], 196

Caspar Jacobse [20957], 146, 195,
196

Elizabeth [22137], 196

Gerrit [31020], 146

Hendrick [31018], 146

Isaac Casperse [20855], 118, 146,
147, 196

Jacob Casperse [22134], 196

Jacob Casperse [31016], 146

Jan Casperse [22136], 196

Lysbeth [31019], 146

Marititie [31017], 146

Rachel [20848], 89, 118, 146

HALLETT

William [27198], 268, 322

HARDEY

Richard [56256], 128, 169

HARDINGTON

Martha [27821], 322, 358

HARDY

Ruth [57510], 99, 128, 169

HARMANSE

Hans [20959], 146, 194, 195

HARMANSE

Trintje [20854], 118, 145, 146, 195

HARNDL

Rebecca [13052], 186, 242

HARRIS

Alice [31258], 318, 356, 376

Nicholas [31263], 356, 375, 376

HARTSHORNE

Hugh [27786], 273, 322

Hugh [30925], 274

Katharine [30927], 274

Mary [30926], 274

Mercy [30928], 274

Richard [27784], 219, 273, 274,
322

Sarah [27781], 161, 219, 274

William [30929], 274

HATCHER

Walter [31265], 356

HAWKES

John [23324], 204

Sarah H. [23323], 204

HAWKINS

Elizabeth Jane [38268], 103, 132,
171

Jeffrey [41033], 132, 171

HAWKS

Elizabeth [27432], 342

HAYTOR

Mawdelin [21004], 326, 359, 360,
379

Thomas [21007], 360, 379

HEATH

Alice [23712], 205, 259

HENDRICKSEN [KIP]

Hendrick [1866], 127, 163, 167,
221

HENEAGE

John [31136], 381, 389, 394

John [31139], 389, 394, 398

John [31141], 394, 397, 398

Michael [31130], 339, 364, 381

Robert [31134], 364, 381, 389

HENNAGE

Lucy [26899], 292, 339, 364

HENRIX

Aletje [64320], 221

HENRY

Alice [27206], 385

HERCE

Mathurine [23716], 246, 299

HERQUE

Catherine [22032], 191, 246

HIGBY

Abigail [21213], 139

Amos [21217], 139

Daniel [62535], 178

Edward [20907], 138, 178, 233

Edward [20921], 233, 286, 287,
337

Ephraim [21215], 139

Isaac [21282], 178

Jeduthan [21216], 139

John [1705], 110, 138, 139, 178

John [20908], 178, 233, 234, 287

John [21211], 139

John [21283], 233

Lois [21214], 139

Rebeckah [26653], 178

Samuel [26655], 233

Sarah [1181], 84, 110, 139

Sarah [26654], 178

Zaccheus [21212], 139

HILL

Elizabeth [31212], 368

Ignatius [31210], 368

James [31204], 368, 382

James [31211], 368

Joseph [31209], 368

Margaret [47440], 383, 390

Sarah [26532], 296, 343, 344, 368

William [30884], 344, 368, 382

William [31208], 368

HOEN

Dietrich [61808], 276, 325

Katherina [61807], 223, 276, 325

HOFFMEYER

Lysbeth [20958], 146, 196

HOLDEN

Frances [26355], 232

Randall (Capt) [26356], 232

HOLMES

Ann [25090], 232

Deborah [25091], 233

Name Index

HOLMES

Frances [25089], 233
Hopestill [27974], 284
Jonathan [27973], 284
Jonathan (Rev) [21017], 177, 232, 233, 284
Lydia [21479], 284
Martha [27970], 284
Mary [25088], 233
Mary [27972], 284
Obadiah [26499], 284
Obadiah (Rev) [21019], 232, 280, 285, 331
Phebe [25092], 233
Robert [21021], 280, 330, 331
Samuel [27971], 284
Susannah [1713], 138, 177, 232
William [25087], 233

HOLTON

John [26265], 255
Mary [20944], 149, 201, 255
Rachel [21175], 255
Ruth [26264], 256
Samuel [26266], 255
Sarah [24996], 255
Thomas [21190], 255
William [31181], 254, 302, 303
William (Deacon) [21086], 201, 254, 256, 302
William Jr [21157], 255

HONEYWOOD

Grace [31131], 339, 364, 381
Robert [31132], 364, 381

HOOGLANDT

Johannes [27653], 266
Johannes [6497], 266
Lysbeth [27652], 266

HORNUNG

Anna Sophia [27357], 173

HORSEMAN

Lawrence [27640], 125

HOTRUM

Ann [25129], 55
Anna [25137], 87
Christina [63100], 55
David [17740], 35, 55, 56, 87
David [25130], 56

HOTRUM

Eliza Jane [605], 18, 35, 56
Elizabeth [25128], 55
Frederick [17741], 56
Frederick [25141], 87
Georg [25138], 87
Hannah [25131], 56
John [25140], 87
John George [65082], 86, 116
Margaret [25139], 87
Margaret [61500], 55
Mary [25127], 56
Rebecca [25142], 87

HOTRUM/HOTTERHAM

Conrad [25123], 55, 86, 88, 116

HOUGHTON

Margery [19703], 227, 277

HOWES

Rober [31359], 288, 338
Sarah [20920], 233, 287, 288, 338

HOWLAND

Abigail (Mrs) [47414], 242

HULL

Benjamin [61835], 130, 170
Temperance [61817], 101, 130, 170

HUN

Harmen Tomes [21239], 263

HUSTED

Ann [56257], 128, 169

HYDE

Catherine [21020], 232, 284, 331
Gilbert [21023], 284, 331

HYGEBED

John [20925], 286, 337, 338

ISMANGLE

Frances [30812], 345

JANS

Femmetje [64985], 167, 221
Jannetje [20850], 145, 194, 247
Maria [3460], 310, 353
Tuman [21612], 194, 247

JENKE

Anna Sophia [68127], 73
Catharina Elisabeth Dorothea [68118], 28, 47, 73
Catharina Sophia [68125], 73

JENKE

Christian Friedrich [68128], 73
Dorothea Lise [68126], 73
Jurgen [68119], 47, 73

JENWAY

Alice [53526], 373, 384

JOHNSON

Frances [26200], 347
Henry [27689], 347
Katherine [21022], 280, 331

JONES

Abigail [719], 93, 121, 122, 156
Amanah [65081], 117
Benjamin [65083], 117
Catherine [25124], 55, 87, 117
Edward [1566], 122, 156, 210
Edward [65068], 156, 210
Edward [65080], 117
James [65074], 87, 116, 117
James [65077], 117
Mary [65076], 117
Richard [65079], 117
William [65078], 117

JOURDAINE

Ignatius [31207], 368, 382
Sarah [30885], 344, 368, 383

KEELER

Ralph [60864], 288

KELLY

John [61080], 243
Mary [25199], 243

KERR

John [27824], 386, 392
Katherine [29408], 386, 392
Thomas [27823], 377, 386, 392

KIEFER

Johann Adam [61729], 131, 170, 171

KIEFFEL

Anna Elsa [32496], 102, 131, 170
Johann Henrich [61732], 131, 170

KIEFFER

Eva [58225], 102, 131, 171

KIEVER

Maryjen [58224], 102

KINGSLEY

Grace [65013], 198, 249

Name Index

KIP

Abraham [64755], 167
Abraham [64988], 127
Beertjen [64750], 167
DNA 1 [63229], 67, 99, 127
DNA 2 [63228], 41, 67, 99
Femmetje [64756], 167
Hendrick [64986], 127
Hendrick Hendricksen [1884], 167
Isaac [64989], 127
Isaac Hendricksen [1862], 99, 127, 167
Jacob [1858], 127
Jacob [64991], 127
Jacob Hendricksen [1883], 167
Johannes [64990], 127
Tryntie [64987], 127
Tryntjen Hendricks [64753], 167

KIPP

Alfred [27438], 14
Allen Charles [133], 4
Benjamin [1141], 7, 13, 15, 26
Cadelia Lavisia [54608], 15
Charles Roswell [1648], 8
Daniel [54627], 26
David Sr [54623], 26
Disree [54705], 14
DNA 3 [63227], 23, 41, 67
Edward Burnice [134], 1, 4
Elizabeth [54591], 26
Elizabeth Ann [54707], 14
Frederick Stanley MD [55084], 8
George [56959], 15
Hamilton [54703], 14
Henry [54706], 14
Howard Leslie [55083], 8
Isaac [54704], 14
Isaac [56021], 26
Isaac The Elder [1143], 13, 23, 27, 41
James [54621], 26
John [54622], 26
Jonathan [54388], 26
Lorne Bernice [132], 1, 3, 5, 8
Mahlon Tailor [54710], 15
Melissa Jane [54708], 14
Phoebe [54464], 26

KIPP

Richard Titus [54625], 26
Susannah [54624], 26
Wilford Clinton [55082], 8
William [54709], 14
William Henry [619], 3, 7, 8, 15

KIRBY

Abigail [47367], 112, 141, 142, 186
Elizabeth [47453], 142
Elizabeth [47462], 186
Experience [47482], 242
Hannah [47467], 142
James [47459], 186
Jane [47487], 297
John [47455], 142, 186, 242
John [47458], 186
Mary [47463], 186
Rebecca [47452], 142
Rebecca [47461], 186
Recompense [47490], 297
Richard [47457], 186
Richard [47466], 186, 242, 297
Richard [47473], 242, 297, 298
Robert [47451], 142
Robert [47484], 242
Ruhamah [47489], 297
Sarah [47460], 186
Sarah [47481], 242
Sarah [47488], 297
Temperance [47483], 242
Thomas [47464], 186
William [47364], 113, 142, 186
William [47454], 142
Zilpha [47363], 85, 113, 142

KIRKCALDY

Janet [29407], 377, 386

KNIGHT

George [50187], 239, 294, 295
Sarah [20988], 180, 239, 295

KOKS

Benjamin [53850], 144

KRAFFT

Johann Jacob [20777], 106, 133, 134
Maria Magdalena (Regina) [584], 75, 106, 133

KRAUSE

Joan [26662], 380, 388

KUESTER

Ana Maria [27563], 71, 102, 131
Johann Wilhelm [28848], 102, 131
Johannes [61743], 131

LAING

Ann [21385], 125, 160, 218
John [21392], 160, 218

LAKEY

Margaret [25237], 344, 369

LANE

Abigail [26577], 237
Benony [26574], 236
Eleanor [26564], 236
Elizabeth [26563], 236
Hannah [26562], 236
Isaac [20917], 179, 236, 237, 290
Isaac [26565], 236
Isaac [26573], 236
John [26559], 236, 289, 290
John [26566], 236
John [26567], 236
John [26571], 236
Mary [26575], 237
Mary [26576], 237
Nathaniel [26572], 236
Nathaniel [26578], 237
Samuel [26570], 236
Sarah [20914], 139, 179, 236
Sarah [26560], 290
Sarah [26568], 236

LAPPIN

Maria Catharine [62432], 136, 174, 175

LAURENS

Tryntie [3485], 212, 214, 264, 266

LAUTER

Anna Maria [31174], 172, 223, 224

LAWRENSON

Anna [21405], 217

LE SCROPE

Geoffrey [26692], 403
Henry [26686], 401, 403
Isabella [26685], 399, 401, 403

LEE

Elizabeth [65090], 108, 136

Name Index

LEHMAN

Anna Catharina [24105], 46, 72, 103
Clement [54804], 72, 103

LEISLER

Hester [27636], 157

LESTER

Gilbert [728], 97

LINCK

Johannes [65084], 133
Martiin [27070], 132, 171
Mathes (Matthaus) [583], 75, 104, 106, 133
Michael [20775], 104, 132, 133, 171
Michael [65085], 133

LINGWOOD

Agnes [27476], 366, 382, 389
John [51481], 382, 389

LINK

Alberta Gertrude [120], 18
Alfred [34], 33
Alma Loreen [127], 10
Ann [20], 75
Anna [653], 106
Annie Pearl [121], 18
Catherine [22299], 51
Daniel Mark [25], 51
David Nelson [23], 51
David William Nelson [31], 33
E [31328], 33
Eliza Viola [94], 18
George [24], 51
George [36], 33
Henry Arthur [118], 18
Horace Elton [125], 10
Horace Lorenzo [116], 4, 9, 11, 18
Ira [33], 33
Jacob [15], 75
Jacob [654], 106
James [22301], 51
James [32], 33
James Henry [19], 75
Jemima [22300], 51
Johannes Gottfriedt (John) UE [1], 106
John [18], 75

LINK

John [22], 17, 32, 34, 50
John (Johannes) UE [3], 50, 75, 76, 106
John Edward [35], 33
Jonas James [26], 51
Juliana [205], 106
Lois Irene [129], 10
Maria [16], 75
Maria [26335], 106
Maria Leata [122], 18
Mary (May) Aretta [119], 18
Mary Estella [123], 18
Mathias (Mathew) [14], 32, 50, 51, 75
Matthias [585], 106
Phyllis Margaret [126], 1, 4, 10
William [28], 33
William Bernice [130], 10
William David [29], 33
William Ernest [117], 18
William Henry [17], 75
William Henry [30], 9, 17, 19, 33

LNU

Joanna [25239], 369, 383

LOBDELL

Ann [26604], 258
Anna [23803], 205
Caleb [60765], 153
Darius [60775], 153
David [60784], 153
Ebenezer [23814], 153
Elizabeth [21083], 258
Elizabeth [23802], 205
Elizabeth [60779], 153
John [60771], 153
Joshua [23709], 121, 153, 154, 205
Joshua [23811], 153
Mary [23801], 205
Mary [23813], 153
Nicholas [26603], 204, 258
Rebecca [23804], 205
Samuel [23810], 153
Sarah [23812], 153
Sarah [60764], 153
Simon [23713], 153, 204, 205, 258
Simon [60783], 153

LOBDELL

Susannah [20938], 90, 120, 121, 153

LOOMIS

Abel [51366], 296
Damaris [51363], 296
Elizabeth [26551], 368
Esther [51361], 296
Hannah [26542], 343
Isaac [26544], 343
Isaac [26548], 343
James [26546], 343
John [20993], 240, 296, 343
John [26529], 296
John [26530], 296
John [51360], 296
John [51364], 296
John (Deacon) [26552], 368
Joseph [26531], 296, 342, 344, 368
Joseph [26535], 343
Joseph [26539], 342, 366, 368, 382
Mary [20990], 180, 239, 240, 296
Mary [26536], 343
Mary [26555], 368
Matthew [26543], 343
Nathaniel [26547], 343
Nathaniel [26554], 368
Samuel (Lieut) [26556], 368
Sarah [26534], 343
Sarah [26541], 343
Sarah [30889], 368
Sarah [51362], 296
Stephen [26545], 343
Thomas [26553], 368

LORD OF STOUTENBURGH

William [20963], 313, 354

LOTHROP

Bathshua/Bathsheba [65017], 250

LUBBERTS

Tryntie [1867], 127, 167, 221

LUBBERTSZ

Jan [64984], 167, 221

LUMMYS

Edward [30882], 389
John [27475], 366, 382, 389
John [30879], 382, 389, 394

Name Index

LUMMYUS

Thomas [30881], 389, 394

LYDECKER

Abraham [3389], 211
Annah [862], 64, 95, 124
Claertie [3384], 210
Cornelia [3385], 211
Cornelia [3393], 156
Cornelia [3396], 156
Cornelis [3388], 211
Cornelis [3397], 156
Elizabeth [3383], 210
Elizabeth [3387], 211
Elizabeth [3394], 156
Elizabeth [3400], 156
Gerrit [3378], 156, 210, 211, 261
Gerrit [3390], 211
Gerrit (Rev) [3398], 156
Joannes [3399], 156
Katrientjin [3403], 157
Marretie [3395], 156
Mary [3377], 261
Neeltie [3392], 156
Rachel [3402], 156
Ryck [3305], 122, 156, 157, 211
Ryck [3375], 210, 260, 261
Ryck [3382], 210

LYDEKKER

Richard [3405], 124
Samuel [3406], 124
Samuel Benson [1376], 95, 122,
125, 156

LYMAN

Anne Merwin [65114], 100

MANNING

Jeffrey [61818], 130, 169, 170, 222
Joanna [60400], 68, 101, 130
John [61820], 169, 222, 275
Joseph [61816], 101, 130, 169
William [61824], 222, 275

MARCH

Eulalia [20946], 200, 253, 302

MARCHE

Alice [50504], 302
Amias [50506], 302
Elizabeth [50505], 302
George [50497], 347

MARCHE

Grace [50499], 347
Jane [50500], 347
Jane [50507], 302
Joane [50498], 347
Johane [50508], 302
John [23344], 346, 370
Prudence [50501], 347
Richard [20951], 253, 302, 347
Sarah [50502], 347
William [20955], 302, 346, 347,
370
William [50503], 302

MARLAR

Jane [51482], 382, 389

MARSH

Alexander [65015], 198, 249, 250
Mary [65014], 148, 198, 250

MARSHFIELD

Sarah [31182], 254, 302

MARTYN

Joane [20952], 253, 302, 347
Richard [20953], 302, 347

MARVIN

Abigail [53869], 341
Audre [53874], 381
Barbara [53876], 382
Edward [31605], 340, 364, 365,
382
Elisabeth [53296], 340
Elisabeth [53877], 341
John [27467], 294
John [53867], 341
John [53873], 381
John? [53871], 381, 389
Margere [53875], 381
Mary [20934], 180, 238, 294
Mary [27473], 340
Mary [53870], 341
Matthew [31607], 365
Reinhold (Capt) [27468], 294
Reinold [27472], 293, 340, 341,
365
Reinold (Lieut), Jr [26591], 238,
293, 294, 341
Richard [53872], 381
Rynald [52893], 364, 381, 382,

MARVIN

389
Samuel (Deacon) [27469], 294
Sara Mary [53868], 341
Sarah [27470], 294
William [53866], 340

MASON

John [65089], 108, 136
Mary [47450], 82, 108, 136

MATTOCK

Dorothy [41034], 132, 171

MAVERICK

Abigail [61821], 169, 222, 275
John (Rev) [61822], 222, 275, 276

MCCARDLE

Elizabeth [615], 10

MEAD

Abigail [65536], 168
Alice [65546], 128
Amos [65687], 41
Benjamin [65533], 168
David [65529], 168
Ebenezer [65527], 168
Elizabeth [65543], 128
Enos [56387], 99
Hannah [65526], 168
Hannah [65548], 99
Hannah [65562], 67
Israel [65555], 99
Jehiel [65560], 67
John [57511], 127, 167, 169, 222
John [65547], 128
John [65692], 41
John (Constable) [57509], 99, 127,
128, 168
Jonathan [33429], 26, 41, 67
Jonathan [65528], 168
Jonathan [65691], 41
Jonathan (The cooper) [57507], 67,
99, 100, 128
Jonathan S [57498], 41, 67, 99
Joseph [65525], 168
Joseph [65541], 222
Mary [65537], 168
Mary [65540], 222
Mercy [65545], 128
Michael [65550], 99

Name Index

MEAD

Nathan [65544], 128
Nathaniel [65534], 168
Nathaniel [65554], 99
Nathaniel [65561], 67
Nehemiah [65552], 99
Pricilla [65522], 221, 275
Rachel [65696], 41
Rebecca [65700], 41
Ruth [65685], 41
Samuel [65535], 168
Samuel [65694], 41
Sarah [65558], 99
Sarah [65689], 41
Thompson [65698], 41
Titus [65567], 67
William [57513], 167, 221, 222, 275

MEED

Hannah [1144], 13, 26, 41

MELCHIORS

Tryntje [3452], 263, 311

MENNIS

Eliza [31128], 364, 380
Matthew [31129], 364, 380
Rebecca [31126], 339, 364, 381

MESSECAR

Aefte Eve [65067], 156, 210

MORTIMER

(No Given Name) [61830], 325, 359

MOSHER

Hugh [13051], 186, 242
John [47486], 242
Mary [13050], 242
Nicholas [18084], 242
Rebecca [47456], 142, 186, 242

MOWBRAY

Christiana [26683], 401, 403

MUCHMORE

Abigail [47448], 51, 81, 82, 108
Ebenezer [65100], 136
Hannah [65097], 136
John [65086], 136, 175, 224
John [65094], 175, 224
John [65098], 136
John Shadrack [53313], 107, 136,

MUCHMORE

175
Samuel [65099], 136
Sarah [65095], 136
Shadrach Sharpen [47449], 82, 107, 108, 136
William [65096], 136

MUFFETT

Ellen [25098], 377

MUMFORDE

Barbary [23319], 308, 352

NEAU

Elizabeth [20962], 209, 260

NEUMANN

Christian [68113], 48, 74
Christian Friedrich [68116], 74
Johann Christoph [68115], 74
Maria (Christina) [68111], 30, 48, 74

NEWCOMB

Deborah [36182], 90

NEWTON

Eleanor [27796], 322, 357

NEYLE (NYLE)

William [4867], 339, 363, 364

NIEMANN

Caroline Friederike Maria [65070], 31
Christian Friedrich [58226], 31
Friedrich [58228], 31
Johann [33444], 48, 74
Johann Carl Friedrich [58227], 31
Johann Christian Friedrich [58230], 31
Johann Friedrich [33436], 30, 48, 49, 74
Johann Friedrich [64270], 49
Johann Friedrich Carl [33434], 16, 30, 32, 49
Johann Joachim Friedr [58231], 31
Ulrica Dorothea Carolina [58229], 31
Wilhemine Fredericka Johanna (Rachel) [1148], 8, 16, 31

NILES

Aaron [22041], 112
Aaron [53350], 140

NILES

Abigail [22054], 180
Abigail [53549], 237
Ambrose [22056], 180
Ambrose [22057], 237
Augustus [22047], 112
Barnabus [22048], 180
Benjamin [22067], 292
Clarissa [22045], 112
Daniel [53351], 140
David [22055], 180
Elisha [53352], 140
Elizabeth [53353], 140
Erastus [22042], 112
Hannah [22062], 291
Hannah [53354], 140
Increase [22066], 292
Irene [1177], 53, 84, 112
Isaac [22061], 292
John [20931], 139, 179, 180, 237
John [20935], 179, 237, 291
John [22049], 180
John [22058], 237, 290, 292, 339
Joseph [22063], 292
Lidia [53355], 140
Mary [22052], 180
Mary [53356], 140
Nathan [1688], 84, 111, 112, 140
Nathan [20927], 111, 139, 141, 180
Nathan [26658], 140
Nathan Jr [22040], 112
Nathaniel [22051], 180
Nathaniel [22064], 292
Noah [53357], 140
Penelope [53548], 237
Rachel [53358], 140
Rodney [22044], 112
Samuel [22050], 180
Samuel [22065], 292
Sarah [53359], 140
Temperance [22046], 112
Thomas (Rev) [22053], 180
Violetta [22043], 112

NORTON

Elizabeth [27690], 347

Name Index

NUBERY

Susan [61871], 197, 249

NYLE

John [26900], 290, 339, 364

OLIVER

Samuel [20981], 159, 215

Sarah [1731], 125, 158, 159, 215

OLMSTEAD

Eunice [23826], 153

John (Lieut) [26600], 153

OP DEN DYCK

Anna [22076], 379

Arentheit [21028], 387

Deric [22084], 397, 401, 403

Gysbert [21013], 327, 360, 379

Gysbert [22078], 379, 387, 393

Henric [22086], 401, 403

Johan [21027], 387

Johan [22080], 387, 393, 397

Johan [22082], 393, 397, 401

Lodowick [21009], 278, 327, 328,
360

Lodowick [21045], 360, 379, 380,
387

Margaret [22025], 328

Maria [22026], 328

ORELL

Mary [27835], 267, 319

OSBORNE

Benjamin [27286], 317

Increase [27285], 317

Jeremiah [27280], 317

Jeremy [27278], 317, 354

John [27282], 317

Joseph [27283], 317

Mary [1733], 158, 214, 215, 267

Rebecca [27284], 317

Richard [27281], 317

Stephen [20983], 215, 267, 317

Thomas [21617], 267, 317, 318,
354

Thomas [27279], 317

PALMER

Elizabeth [60408], 130, 169, 222

William [60409], 169, 222

PANK

Francis [52260], 108, 137

PANK

Mary [32290], 82, 108, 137

PARLEE

Abigail [2173], 64

Abraham Snr [716], 94

Ammon [12435], 39

Anna Barbara [703], 64

Charlotte A [710], 64

Cornelius Snr [714], 94

Edward Snr [717], 94

Elizabeth [2105], 122

Elizabeth [700], 64

Georgeanna [696], 39

Hannah Catherine [613], 10, 21, 39

Isaac [698], 37, 63, 64, 94

Isaac Xenophon [695], 39

Isaac Zachariah [711], 64

Joanna [708], 64

John Casey [693], 21, 37, 39, 64

Keziah [705], 64

Lydia [707], 64

Mary [702], 64

Peter [706], 64

Peter Jr [713], 94

Peter Sr [712], 63, 93, 122

Rebecca [709], 64

Sarah [701], 64

PARLIE

Eduard [1136], 122

PASFIELD

Kyrsten [30880], 382, 389

PASSOW

Anna Maria [68112], 48

Johann [68114], 47, 73

Johann Friedrich [33441], 30, 47,
48, 74

Magdalena (Hellena) Dorothea
[33433], 15, 29, 30, 48

PAVIOT

Johane [26901], 290, 339

PAVYE

Elizabeth [8687], 339, 364

PECK

Joseph [61078], 259

PEGG

John [2486], 83, 109

Susannah [32278], 51, 82, 83, 109

PEMBERTON

Alice [21036], 332, 362, 380

Alice [26670], 388

Christopher [21043], 380, 388

Elizabeth [26672], 388

Jone [26671], 388

Julyanne [23148], 380, 388

Robert [21041], 362, 380, 388

Roger [23149], 380

Thomas [26669], 388

PERLIER

Abraham [2103], 155

Andre [2111], 208

Anne [720], 155

Elizabeth [2102], 155

Esther [2107], 155

Jean [2109], 154, 206, 209

Jean 2nd [2099], 121, 154, 156,
208

Jean 3rd [718], 93, 121, 122, 155

Marie [721], 155

Martha [2108], 155

Peter [2104], 155

Sarah [2106], 155

PETER

Carr [10583], 122

PETTIT

Rachel [35781], 46, 73, 104

William [65073], 73, 104

PHIPPS

Joane [26585], 237, 293

PIERCE

Persis [23714], 153, 205, 259

Thomas [23827], 205, 258, 259

PIETERS

Sara [24779], 144

PIGOT

Jane [26208], 371, 384

PINCOMBE

Helen Louise [622], 1

PLANE

Susannah [2489], 83, 109

PLUMMER

Mary [65023], 198, 249

POOLE

Cathrin [47437], 369, 383, 390

John [47438], 383, 390

Name Index

POOLE

Margery Periam [65064], 154, 205

POST

Mary [23322], 203

POTTER

Hannah [57512], 127, 168, 169, 222

Rebecca [25186], 243, 298

William [65524], 169, 222

POWERS

Mary [20912], 178, 234, 288

Walter [60835], 234, 288

PRESTON

Eleanor [31140], 389, 394, 398

John [31143], 394, 398

PREVOST

Guillaume [3484], 353, 373, 374

PROVOOST

Anneke [3507], 213

Annetie [3494], 264

Barbara [3478], 313

Barbara [6515], 313

Benjamin [3476], 313

Catharina [3491], 158, 213, 214, 264

Catherine [3229], 95, 124, 157

Catherine [3503], 213

Cathryntie [3490], 264

Cornelia [3505], 213

David [3472], 263, 266, 311, 313, 353

David [3475], 212, 214, 263, 265, 266, 313

David [3512], 157

David (Col), Jr [3486], 264

David Rynders [6487], 158

David William [3330], 124, 157, 158, 213

Effie [3514], 157

Elias [3477], 313

Elsje [3487], 264

Gillis [3481], 313

Janneken [3496], 264

Jonathan [3480], 313

Margaretta [3489], 264

Margaretta [6514], 313

Maria [3493], 264

PROVOOST

Maria [3504], 213

Samuel [3479], 313

Samuel [3495], 264

Samuel [3513], 157

Wellem [3511], 157

Wilhelmus [3482], 374

Wilhelmus [3510], 157

William [10422], 264

William [22126], 312

William [3488], 157, 212, 213, 264

Wyntje [10423], 213

Wyntje [3501], 213

PROVOST

Elias [27372], 353

Elizabeth [30785], 353

Johannes [27370], 311, 353, 374

Johannes [27373], 353

Maragreta [30783], 353

Sara [30784], 353

PROWSE

Mary [61832], 359, 379, 387

Thomas [61833], 379, 387

PRUDDEN

John [64231], 245

Peter (Rev) [53839], 189, 245

Sarah [48293], 143, 188, 189, 245

PURCHASE

Joan [65050], 250, 300, 346

Oliver [65051], 300, 346

PUTNAM

Susanna [65033], 199, 250

QUIDINGTON

Anthony [25226], 370

Elizabeth [30817], 370

Emma [30818], 370

James [25234], 344, 369, 370

RATHBONE

Alice [13035], 277

Ellen [13018], 359

Ellen [13028], 326

Grace [13032], 277

Hugh [13022], 359

John [13021], 359

John (Rev) [13159], 138

Margaret [13025], 326

Margaret [13027], 326

RATHBONE

Mary [13034], 277

Richard [13019], 359

Solomon [13610], 110

Thomas [13031], 277

Thomas [1717], 225, 277, 326

Thomas [1719], 277, 325, 326, 359

William [13017], 359

William [13023], 359

William [13026], 326

William [13033], 277

William [1722], 325, 359

RATHBUN

Abigail [13611], 110

Amos [13169], 138

Anna [13060], 176

Anna [13170], 138

Benjamin [13059], 176

Charles [1696], 84

Daniel [1695], 84

Daniel (Deacon) [1180], 84, 109, 111, 138

Daniel Jr [13591], 110

Elijah [904], 54

Elizabeth [13041], 227

Emaline [1693], 84

Emily [900], 54

Harriet [1690], 84

Harriett Emily [17737], 35

Horace [1697], 84

Horace [901], 18, 34, 35, 54

Huldah [13595], 110

Irene [1694], 84

Jacob [13163], 138

Job [13164], 138

John [13058], 176

John [1715], 175, 225, 227, 277

John Jr [1714], 176

John Jr [897], 137, 175, 176, 226

John Zacheus [13598], 110

Jonathan [13057], 176

Joseph [13040], 227

Joshua [13154], 137

Joshua (Rev) [1707], 109, 137, 138, 176

Lois [13593], 110

Lydia [13599], 110

Name Index

RATHBUN

Lydia [1691], 84
Margaret [13039], 226
Martha [13158], 138
Martha [13165], 138
Mary [13157], 138
Mary Jane [1699], 84
Mary Lucinda [17736], 35
Mercy [13056], 176
Mercy Ann [93], 9, 18, 35
Mercy Lois [13612], 110
Nathaniel [13061], 176
Nelson Niles [898], 34, 53, 55, 84
Niles Nelson [903], 54
Philander [13594], 110
Ruby [13597], 110
Samuel [13042], 227
Sarah [13037], 226
Sarah [13592], 110
Sarah Jane [1698], 84
Sarah Jane [902], 54
Susannah [13171], 138
Thomas [13036], 226
Thomas [13062], 176
Valentine W [13596], 110
Valentine Wightman (Rev)
[13156], 137
Wait (Capt) [13172], 138
William [1176], 53, 84, 85, 110
William [13038], 226
William [1692], 84

READ

Jane [22059], 237, 291, 292, 339
William [26898], 292, 339, 364
William [31125], 339, 364, 380
William [31127], 364, 380

REED

Hannah [47365], 113, 142

REMBACH

Anna Maria [22138], 192

RENWALTS

Engelbrecht [24604], 393, 397
Ida [22081], 387, 393, 397

REYNOLDS

Mary [22565], 387, 393
Rebecca [56386], 99, 128

REZEAU

Abraham [27330], 209
Anne [2100], 121, 155, 209
Jacques [20961], 209, 260
Marie [27333], 210
Pierre [27332], 209
Rene [1564], 155, 209, 210, 260
Rene [27329], 209
Susannah [27331], 209

RIBSTONE

Alicia [26684], 403

RICH

(No Given Name) [31197], 290,
339

RICHARDS

Hannah [25182], 187, 244

ROBERTS

Helena [3461], 212, 263

ROBBINS

Lydia [2093], 94

ROBINS

John [65065], 94

ROLFE

Anna [26583], 244, 299, 346
Henry [31122], 299, 346
John [31124], 346

ROOT

Joseph [21188], 201

RUSSELL

Irene [1689], 84, 112, 141
Jonathan [64993], 141
Jonathan [64994], 141, 181, 240
Jonathan Jr. [25536], 112, 141, 181
Samuell [64996], 181, 240

RUTGERS

Maria [21335], 373, 384

RYDER

Abigail [47374], 142
Abigail [49397], 242
Agnes [50473], 344
Benjamin [25243], 86
Benjamin [47368], 141
Benjamin [47390], 297
Benjamin [47395], 297
Benjamin [49395], 241
Charles [47314], 86
Elizabeth [47369], 141
Elizabeth [47386], 297
Elizabeth [49391], 241
Elizabeth [49394], 242
Elizabeth [50474], 369
Enoch [25244], 86
Gideon [1686], 54, 85, 86, 113
Hannah [47376], 142
Hannah [47422], 241
Jane [47389], 297
Jane [47391], 297
John [47392], 297
John [47396], 297
John [47397], 296, 344, 369
John [47421], 241
John [50472], 344
Jonathan [47313], 86
Jonathan [47362], 85, 112, 113,
141
Jonathan [63501], 113
Joseph [47387], 297
Joseph [47418], 241
Joseph [49392], 241
Josiah [49396], 242
Lidiah [49389], 241
Lydia [61482], 185
Mary [44134], 241
Mary [47394], 297
Mary [49393], 242
Mary [50475], 344
Mercy [47420], 241
Mercy [899], 34, 54, 86
Rachel [47371], 142
Rachel [47379], 142
Rebekah [47377], 142
Rhoda [47373], 142
Rhoda [47378], 142
Rosilia (Zeliah) [62183], 86
Rowland [47312], 86
Samuel [25246], 86
Samuel [47375], 142
Samuel [47382], 181, 240, 242,
297
Samuel [47384], 240, 296, 297,
344
Samuel [47419], 241
Samuel [49390], 241

Name Index

RYDER

Sarah [49388], 241
Sarah [63190], 185
Susan [47370], 142
Thomas [47436], 369, 383, 390
Thomas [47441], 389, 394, 398
William [47366], 112, 141, 142, 185
William [47380], 141, 181, 185, 241
William [47388], 297
William [47399], 344, 369, 383
William C [25245], 86
William Charles [47439], 383, 389, 390, 394
William Jr [47372], 142
Zachariah [47393], 297

RYNDERS

Barent [27635], 157
Geertruyd [3515], 157

RYSWICK

Maria [21014], 327, 360

RYTHER

William [47445], 394, 398

SACKETT

John [65109], 100, 129
Sarah [65106], 67, 100, 129

SAVEL

Benjamin [65006], 90, 119, 148
Benjamin [65020], 148, 198
Hannah [32383], 58, 90, 119
Samuel [65009], 119, 148, 198

SAVELL

Ann [65048], 251

SAXTON

Abigail [53853], 239
George [20929], 140, 180, 181, 239
George [20987], 180, 239, 294
George [53863], 239, 294
Knight [53854], 239
Mary [20928], 111, 140, 180
Mary [53861], 239
Nathaniel [53856], 239
Nathaniel [53858], 239
Sarah [53852], 239
Sarah [53859], 239

SAYLES

Catherine [24574], 286
Deborah [24570], 285
Eleanor [24573], 286
Isabel [24571], 285
John [21025], 233, 285, 286, 332
John [24569], 285
John [60398], 285, 331, 332
Mary [21018], 177, 232, 233, 285
Phebe [24572], 286
Pheobe [60425], 332
Richard [60427], 332
Sarah [60426], 332

SCHEEBURCH

Geertje [1865], 127, 167

SCHMID

Anna Maria [48942], 72

SCHNEIDER

Katherina [61733], 131, 170

SCHOLER

Eva [66134], 276, 325

SCHRAEGLIN

Catharina [20776], 104, 133, 172
Johannes (Hans) [27072], 133, 171, 172

SCHRAM

Annatje [62929], 72
Catharina [59049], 102
Catharine [60338], 46
Catherine [50514], 72
Clement [60331], 72
Eleanor [60336], 46
Elizabeth [25276], 15, 27, 28, 46
Friderich [66944], 72
Friedrich [59047], 102
Geertruy [60335], 72
Hannah [60339], 46
Hannes [59050], 102
Heinrich [59250], 102
Heironymus [58265], 102
Jacob [32631], 46
Jacob [60332], 72
Jeremiah [27565], 72
Jeremiah Myron [60337], 46
Johann Heinrich [58264], 102
Johann Wilhelm [22178], 46, 71, 72, 102

SCHRAM

Johannes [58269], 102
Johannes UE [25277], 28, 46, 47, 72
John Frederick [32654], 46
Margaret [60340], 46
Margretha [59251], 102
Maria [59048], 102
Maria [66946], 72
Petrus [60333], 72
Valentin [59253], 102
Valentine [60334], 72
Wilhelm [66945], 72
William [32632], 46

SCHRAMM

Anna Catherina [59258], 131
Friedrich Wilhelm [24106], 71, 102, 103, 131
Herrich [60327], 223
Johann Ebershard [59259], 131
Johann Henrich [27566], 102, 130, 131, 170
Johann Henrich [59257], 131
Johann Peter [59252], 102
Johannes [59255], 131
Katharina [59256], 131
Liesbeth [59254], 131
Margaretha [60322], 170
Maria Elisabeth [59260], 131
Marta [60323], 170
Paulus Von Horm [60328], 222, 276
Thomas [60324], 170
Thomas [60325], 170, 222, 223, 276
Tilmann [32497], 130, 170, 223

SCHULTZ

Auguste Friederike Charlotte [65120], 30
Charles William [27428], 16
Christian Friedrich [33432], 15, 28, 30, 47
Christian Heinrich Frederich [68124], 47
Christoph Friedrich [68120], 73
Friederike Henriette Alwine [65118], 29

Name Index

SCHULTZ

Ida Caroline Wilhelmina [620], 3,
7, 8, 16
Johann [68117], 47, 73
Johann (Joachim?) Christian
[33440], 28, 47, 73
Johann Friederich [2167], 47
Johann Friedrich Wilhelm [1147],
8, 15, 17, 29
Johann Wedig [68122], 47
John F (Jack) [27429], 16
Jurgen Friedrich [68123], 47
Sofie Dorothee Johanne [65119],
30
Sophia Margareth [68121], 73
Wilhelmina Georgina Johanna
[57689], 29

SCHULTZE

Johann Carl Friedrich [1280], 29

SCHUTS

Beijken [20974], 313, 353

SHARP

Hannah [36189], 118, 147, 197
Richard [36195], 147, 197

SHARPE

Agnes [27203], 377, 385, 386, 392
Robert [27453], 386, 391

SHARPEN

Hannah [53314], 107, 136

SHEPARD

Trial [60856], 234, 288

SHERWOOD

Abigail [27445], 306
Anna [27441], 305
Arthur [30944], 348
Christopher [30945], 348
Isaac [27446], 306
Jane [30794], 305
Mary [26533], 306, 343
Mary [30795], 305
Matthew [27444], 306
Rebecca [24174], 305
Robert [23311], 304, 348
Rose [26475], 305
Ruth [27442], 306
Sarah [30796], 305
Stephen [27443], 306

SHERWOOD

Thomas [23309], 257, 304, 306,
343, 348
Thomas [30799], 305
Thomasine [22109], 201, 256, 257,
305

SHOTWELL

Daniel [21387], 160
Hannah [21383], 126
Mary [21386], 160

SILL

Joseph (Capt) [52895], 294

SIMONS

Hendrickje [3527], 266, 316, 317

SKIDMORE

Jedidah [20922], 233, 287, 338
Thomas [20923], 287, 338
Thomas [60865], 288

SMITH

Alexander [53316], 82
Annabella [65041], 200, 252, 300
Benjamin [25039], 310
Bert Samuel (Lieut) [22112], 258,
308, 310, 352
Catharine [21000], 232, 280, 330
Chileab [25042], 310
Christina [61552], 88
Elizabeth [22108], 204, 258, 309
Elizabeth [22113], 258, 309, 310
Elizabeth [22293], 330
Elizabeth (Betsey) [21], 32, 50, 51,
82
Hannah [60402], 101, 130
Helen [47398], 296, 344, 369
Henry Barnabus [25135], 56, 88
Isabel [53317], 82
James [22294], 330
Janet [53315], 82
Joan [22291], 330
Joan [23313], 306, 348, 349
John [24947], 310
John [614], 10
John [65052], 252, 300
John [65087], 81
John Thomas [21015], 328, 360
Joseph [25038], 310
Lillian May [128], 10

SMITH

Mary [24948], 309
Mary [53312], 82
Mary Baker [20334], 35, 55, 56, 88
Peter [47447], 51, 76, 82
Philip (Lt) [24908], 309
Richard [22292], 330
Richard Sr [21011], 280, 328, 330,
360
Samuel [23318], 308, 352, 353
Samuel [25041], 309
Thomas [25040], 310
William Peter [65088], 81

SMYTH

Mary [37362], 317, 355

SMYTHE

Robert [47435], 344, 369

SNYDER

Hendrick Janszen [1864], 127, 167

SNYERS

Catalyntje Hendricks [1863], 99,
127, 167

SOALE

Philip(a) [60424], 285, 332

SOWTHER

Nathaniel [31205], 368

SPENCER

Hannah [53864], 239, 294

SPOHN

Johann Adam [27350], 72
Maria Elisabetha [27564], 72

STAFFELD

Christian Goersch [64804], 74
Dorothea Christiana [63123], 74
Georg Heinrich [64805], 74
Johann Jochen Friedrich [64803],
74
Regina Maria [33437], 30, 49, 74
Sophie Elisabeth [64802], 74

STAFFELT

Jochen Martin [33442], 49, 74, 75

STANBOROUGH

Josiah [21619], 267, 318, 319, 355
Mary [27461], 318
Peregrine [27463], 318
Sarah Mary [20984], 215, 267, 318
William [27288], 318, 355

Name Index

STARKE

Katherine [53841], 188, 245

STERLING

Abigail [52928], 239
Daniel [52919], 238
Daniel [52925], 239
Elizabeth [52924], 239
John [52926], 239
Joseph [52927], 239

STEVENS

Maeijken [22127], 353, 373, 374
Thomas [26347], 349

STILL

Alice [27455], 377
William [27456], 377

STOCKDALE

Joan [25235], 344, 370

STOKES

Catherine [21042], 362, 380, 388
Roger [21044], 380, 388, 389

STONE

Mary [12394], 125, 159, 216
Samuel [12395], 159, 216

STOUTENBURGH

(No Given Name) [6484], 314
Engeltie [3518], 314
Engeltie [3520], 314
Jannetie [3521], 314
Lucas [3524], 314
Tobias [3523], 314
Wyntie [3499], 213, 265, 314
Wyntie [6471], 314

SWARTWALT

Gesina [22075], 379, 387

SYMONDS

Ann [61798], 171, 223

TAYLOR

Anna [27779], 126, 160, 161, 219
Edward [27782], 219, 273
Hannah [30813], 345
Thomas [27780], 161, 219, 273

TEN WAERT

Agnietje Gillis [27365], 353
Gillis Jochimsz [11844], 313, 353,
354, 374
Margaretta Gillis [3473], 263, 266,
312, 313, 353

TERRY

John [64046], 375

THATCHER

Alice [31264], 356, 375, 376

THOMAS

Humphrey [31255], 377
John [31256], 377
Judith [27196], 319, 356, 357, 377
Robert [27374], 357, 376, 377
Sara [31257], 377
William [31253], 377

THOMPSON

Amos [65101], 41, 67, 68, 100
Eleanor [65018], 249
Samuel (Capt) [65103], 67, 100
Sarah [33430], 26, 41, 67
William [22303], 51

THORNE

Abraham [21384], 125, 159, 160,
218
Abraham [21389], 160
Ann [21403], 160
Anna [21394], 126
Benjamin [21402], 160
Benjamin [21416], 218
Benjamin [27809], 126
Catherine [1725], 66, 98, 126
Elizabeth [21399], 126
Elizabeth [21400], 160
Hannah [21390], 160
Hannah [21410], 217
Isaac [21381], 98, 125, 126, 160
Isaac [21417], 218
Jacob [21427], 218
John [21401], 160
John [21409], 218
John [21434], 268
Joseph [21404], 159, 216, 218, 268
Joseph [21411], 217
Margaret [21395], 126
Mary [21413], 217
Samuel [21436], 268
Sarah [21397], 126
Sarah [21428], 218
Susannah [21414], 218
Susannah [21435], 268
Thomas [21398], 126

THORNE

Thomas [21415], 218
William [21396], 126
William [21412], 217
William [21431], 216, 268
William [21433], 268

THORP

Joseph [25181], 187, 243, 244
Mary Keziah [25146], 142, 186,
187, 244

TILDEN

Lydia [47383], 181, 241, 242, 297
Thomas [47415], 242, 297

TILER

Agnes [31766], 349
Alice [23310], 257, 305, 306, 349
Bridget [26471], 349
Elizabeth [31764], 349
John [23312], 306, 348, 349
Susan [26469], 349
Thomasine [31768], 349
William [26468], 349

TINKER

Sarah [53756], 83, 109

TINKHAM

Agnes [65110], 100, 129

TOMPKINS

Elizabeth [65108], 100, 129

TONGUE

Anna Maria [65054], 91, 121, 154
George Blackiston [65063], 154,
205
John [65061], 121, 154, 205

TRAVERRIER

Marie Magdeleine [2196], 209
Pierre [1563], 209
Pierre [771], 209

TREADWELL

Edward [20919], 233, 287, 288,
338
John [26476], 288
Rebecca [20909], 178, 233, 288
Samuel [31014], 288
Thomas [22033], 287, 338
Thomas [47497], 338

TRUSSEL

Alice [22567], 387, 393

Name Index

TURBERVILLE

Alice [60829], 342, 366

TYRWIT

Isabel [26201], 348

Philip (Sir) [27688], 348

UPDYKE

Daniel [24625], 280

Elizabeth [20996], 176, 231, 232,
280

Gilbert (Gysbert) [20999], 232,
278, 280, 328

James [24624], 280

Johannes [24623], 280

Lodowick [22087], 280

Richard [24621], 280

Sarah [24622], 280

VAN BUSKIRK

Abraham [21355], 146

Andries [21337], 194

Andries [21349], 145

Anna [21354], 146

Anna Dorothea [20858], 118

Antje [20859], 118

Antje [21351], 146

Catherina [20857], 118

Jacobus [21352], 146

Jannetje [20861], 118

Jannetje [21346], 145

Jannetje [21350], 145

Johannes [21347], 145

Laurens [21338], 194

Laurens Andriessen [20849], 145,
193, 194, 246

Laurens Pietersen [20847], 89,
118, 145

Lawrence [21366], 118

Margrietje [20863], 118

Maria [20860], 118

Pieter [20851], 118, 145, 146, 194

Pieter [20862], 118

Rachel [20835], 56, 88, 89, 118

Rachel [21353], 146

Thomas [21339], 194

Willemetje [21348], 145

VAN DE KUYL

Annetie [6509], 262

Cornelis Barentszen [3380], 211,

VAN DE KUYL

261, 262

Jacomyntje Cornelis [20975], 261

Marritie [6519], 261

Neeltie [3379], 156, 210, 211, 261

VAN DE WATER

Abraham [27273], 315

Anna [9543], 213

Anneke [3335], 124, 157, 158, 213

Benjamin [3539], 266

Benjamin [3541], 266, 314, 315,
354

Catharina [11710], 213

Claes Gerritsz [27277], 354, 374

Evert [3509], 158, 213, 214, 266

Hendrick [27274], 315

Hendrickje [3540], 266

Jacob Claesz [27275], 314, 354,
374

Jacobus [27271], 315

Jacobus [27651], 266

Johannis [27272], 315

Lysbeth [11706], 266

Lysbeth [3538], 266

Pieter Benjamin [3537], 213, 266,
315

VAN DER VEEN

Walewyn [6474], 315

VAN DEURSEN

Abraham [3466], 263

Abraham Pietersen [3451], 263,
310, 311, 353

Catalyntje [3469], 263

Cornelia [3463], 263

Helena [3471], 263

Hendrick [21334], 373, 384, 391

Isaac [3454], 311

Isaac [3470], 263

Jacob [3456], 311

Jacob [3467], 263

Jan [21588], 384, 391

Jan [3465], 263

Lysbet [3414], 157, 212, 263

Marretie [3468], 263

Marytje [3455], 311

Melchior [3458], 311

Pieter Abrahamszen [3457], 311

VAN DEURSEN

Pieter Lucasz [3459], 310, 353,
373

Robbert [3464], 263

Teuwis (Mattheus) Abrahamsen
[3453], 212, 263, 311

Tryntje [3462], 263

Willem [21332], 353, 373, 384

VAN DRILLENBURGH

Nelletje Jansd [27276], 314, 354

VAN ECHTSVEEN

Gerrit Corneliszen [3498], 213,
265, 266

VAN EXVEEN

Aefje [3497], 157, 213, 265

Cornelis [3500], 265

VAN HAEFFTEN

Elisabeth [60329], 222, 276

VAN HEUSDEN

Elisabeth [21589], 384, 391

VAN RECHTEREN

Tryntie [6488], 262, 310

VAN STOUTENBURGH

Pieter [3516], 265, 313, 314, 354

VAN TIENHOVEN

Aefje [3517], 265, 314, 354

Cornelis Luycasz [20966], 354

Lucasz Cornelisz [20964], 314,
354

VAN WESEK

Gertrude [21010], 278, 328

VERNIER

Claertie [3376], 210, 261

VERVELJE

Maria [1868], 127

VOGT

Hans Adam [31173], 172, 223, 224

VOGTS

Anna Maria [31172], 133, 172, 223

VOORHIES

Lucas [21345], 146

VOZELER

Maria [27071], 132, 171

WAKEFIELD

Mary [20992], 239, 295

WALKER

Francis [12434], 267

Name Index

WARD

Ann [25198], 298, 344

WARNAERS

Willemetje [20960], 146, 195

WARREN

Helen (Ellen) [53506], 349, 372,
373, 384

Mary [47425], 241

Richard [53525], 373, 384

WATKINS

Agneta [36255], 299, 346, 370

Humphrey [36256], 346, 370

WATTS

Eleanor [26607], 237, 290

WEBER

Eva [61805], 171, 223, 276

Franz [66135], 223, 276

Neeltje [21613], 194, 247

WEBSTER

Anna [27814], 160

Catherine [27811], 160

Elizabeth [27799], 219

Grace [27808], 218

Hugh [27801], 218

Hugh [27812], 160

John [27778], 126, 160, 161, 218

John [27815], 160

Martha [27800], 218

Mary [27803], 219

Mary [27805], 218

Rachael [27802], 218

Sarah [21382], 98, 125, 126, 160

Sarah [27804], 219

Susannah [27806], 218

Susannah [27810], 160

Taylor [27816], 160

William [27787], 160, 218, 219,
272

William [27789], 218, 272

William [27807], 218

William [27813], 160

WELLES

Robert [47498], 308

Thomas (Gov) [27553], 308

WETHERALL

Mary [27380], 356, 376

WHEELER

Alice [27437], 318

Anna [65062], 121, 154

Elizabeth [26484], 234

Ephraim [26487], 234

Esther [60857], 234

Jane [26486], 234

Joseph [20911], 178, 234, 288

Joseph [26485], 234

Mary [26483], 234

Rebecca [20910], 138, 178, 234

Ruth [60858], 234

Thomas (Capt) [27326], 234, 288

WHELPLEY

Henry [60863], 288

WHITE

Anna [31406], 382

Mary [26540], 342, 368, 382

Mary Curtis [25223], 244

Robert [27477], 368, 382

WHITEHEAD

Ellen [20924], 287, 338

WHITMAN

Daniel [21299], 278

John [20997], 227, 277, 278, 327

Valentine [21300], 278

WIGHTMAN

Abraham [26448], 177

Aylice [21302], 231

Daniel [21059], 177

Daniel (Rev) [21303], 232

Edward [21001], 277, 326, 327,
360

Elizabeth [21301], 231

George [20995], 176, 227, 232,
278

George [21305], 232

George [22568], 393, 397

Isaac [26450], 177

Jacob [26451], 177

John [21003], 326, 359, 360, 379

John [21306], 232

John [26454], 177

John (Rev) [21315], 177

Mary [1711], 109, 137, 138, 177

Richard [22562], 379, 387, 393

Samuel [21307], 232

WIGHTMAN

Sarah [21304], 232

Sarah [26453], 177

Susannah [26449], 177

Thomas [22564], 387, 393, 397

Timothy (Rev) [26452], 177

Valentine [26447], 177

Valentine (Rev) [1712], 138, 176,
178, 232

William [21005], 359, 379, 387

WILCOMB

Anne [65091], 136, 175, 225

Richard [65092], 175, 224, 225

WILKINSON

Elizabeth [32275], 52

Thomas [32279], 52

WILLETT

Nathaniel [31195], 290

WILLIAM

Jane [67671], 68, 102

WILLIAMS

Daniel [21051], 336

Freeborn [21048], 336

James [21035], 332, 361, 363, 380

James [21039], 380, 387, 388

Joseph [21052], 336

Mark [21037], 361, 380, 388

Mary [21026], 233, 285, 286, 336

Mercy [21050], 336

Providence [21049], 336

Roger [21029], 286, 332, 337, 362

WINCHE

Mary [20852], 201, 255, 256

WINCHELL

Lucretia [60394], 42, 68

WINTHROP

Adam [27204], 385, 391

Adam 2nd [27202], 377, 385, 386,
391

Adam 3rd [27199], 357, 377, 386

Anne [27189], 321, 357, 377

Henry [27197], 321

Jane [31272], 377

John (Gov) [27201], 321, 377

Lucy [31273], 377

Martha Johanna [61874], 321

Name Index

WODAM

Scisseley [22563], 379, 387, 393

Thomas [22566], 387, 393

WOLFEN

Anna Gertruyd [60330], 72, 103

WOLLENZIEN

Christian [68130], 29

WOLLENZIN

Johanna Sofia [68129], 29

WOLTHERS

Kier [21031], 191

WOOD

Ruth [27327], 234, 288

Sarah [25225], 298, 345

WYMBISH

John [31144], 394, 398

Katherine [31137], 381, 389, 394

Thomas [31138], 389, 394, 398

YORK

Rachel [61836], 130, 170

ZAILEN

(No Given Name) [22074], 379,
387

Aletta [21046], 360, 379, 387